

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOI/PA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET  
FOI/PA# 1193641-0

Total Deleted Page(s) = 20

- Page 24 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 43 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 44 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 45 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 46 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 47 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 158 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 159 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 160 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 175 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 176 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 177 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 178 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 179 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 180 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 185 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 186 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 187 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 188 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 189 ~ b6; b7C;

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X For this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

# Memorandum



To : SAC, LOS ANGELES (44A-LA-119954)

Date 3/26/91

From : SA

Subject: LAURENCE M. POWELL, ET AL, OFFICERS, LOS ANGELES,  
CALIFORNIA POLICE DEPARTMENT; RODNEY GLENN KING,  
AKA-VICTIM;  
CIVIL RIGHTS

Due to the volume of paper being processed in this case, the following sub files should be opened:

- 302's - A
- Investigation by outside agencies - B
- Medical records - C
- News clippings - D
- Public correspondence - E
- TED J. BRISENO - F1
- STACEY C. KOON - F2
- LAURENCE M. POWELL - F3
- TIMOTHY EDWARD WIND - F4
- Police interviews FD-302's - G

This memo is to remain attached to the top file cover in each respective file.

JDD/ymj  
(2)

b6  
b7C

44A-LA-119954

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT CRIMINAL INVESTIGATIVE REPORT

Obtained from District Attorney's office on 3/15/91

44A-LA-119954-B-1

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 25 1991	
FBI - LOS ANGELES	

*[Handwritten signature]*

# LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

## "MURDER BOOK"

VICTIM(S) \_\_\_\_\_

DATE OCCURRED \_\_\_\_\_ AREA OF OCCURRENCE \_\_\_\_\_ DR. NO. \_\_\_\_\_

ASSIGNED DETECTIVES \_\_\_\_\_

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

SUBJECT	SECTION	SUBJECT	SECTION
Chronological Record .....	1	Photo Line-up .....	13
Crime Scene Log .....	2	Witness List .....	14
Crime Report(s) .....	3	A. Statements	
Death Report(s) .....	4	Officers at Scene/Statements .....	15
Property Report(s) .....	5	Crime Scene Notes/Survey .....	16
S.I.D. Report(s) — Log(s) .....	6	Crime Scene Photos .....	17
Vehicle Report(s) .....	7	Ambulance and Medical Records	18
Arrest Report(s) .....	8	Coroner's Records/Photos .....	19
Related Crime Report(s) .....	9	Communications .....	20
Follow-up and Progress Report(s)	10	A. Teletypes	
Victim Information .....	11	B. Press Release	
A. Statements		C. Police Bulletins	
B. Photos		D. Newspaper Clippings	
C. Background Information		Search Warrants .....	21
D. Probation/Parole Status		Investigation Notes .....	22
E. Rap Sheet		Computer Runs .....	23
Suspect Information .....	12	_____ .....	24
A. Statements		_____ .....	25
B. Arrest Warrant		_____ .....	26
C. Photos/Composite Drawings			
D. Probation/Parole Status			
E. Rap Sheet			

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

11

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 91-1610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-11-91	1430	Contacted LANC/USE - advised: advise reports/ blood will be receiving pick-up at Food House - advised that [redacted] will pick-up.
	1435	Rec'd Grand Jury Subpoena -
	1500	MTG RE: Grand Jury Subpoena Acceptance [redacted]
	1515	[redacted] - [redacted] - [redacted]
	1540	[redacted] letter [redacted] of [redacted] for [redacted]
	1600	[redacted] met with [redacted] - [redacted] of CHP
	1605	[redacted] [redacted] [redacted] Blood & [redacted] at Property Division as items #24-
	1735	[redacted] [redacted] at Park Center - C-subpoena rec 14

b6  
b7C

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 91-1610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-11-91	0630	Rec'd original arrest report for Rodney King from [redacted] picked up from Valley Traffic [redacted]
	0700	Meeting with DSA [redacted] - Discuss grand jury - give them "original" arrest report to be presented to grand jury
	0750	Rec'd call from Communications (Tosy) re: Hold on info at Data Service advised to contact X-2146 (Byrry) contacted Sgt [redacted] (Common w/c) will take care of hold.
	0900	Met/briefed Chief Gates (Hartland/Koenig)
	0930	Contacted LAMC/USE [redacted] re: records/blood as per search warrant - she advised to call back (needs to locate blu
	1100	advised Paramedics available 3-13-91
	1215	Rec'd Copy of Monterey Park arrest of Rodney King C-sec 8
	1230	Contacted LAMC/USE [redacted] - advise the lab has (2) Vials of KING'S Blood, however urine was disposed of.

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



8A

b6  
b7C

DATE TIME

INVESTIGATION

OR 911610677

9	1340	DAA	[REDACTED]	CALLED AND
2/9				REQUESTED 8 X 10 PHOTOS OF
				KOON, POWELL, WIND, & BRISENO IN
				UNIFORM ASAP. CALL TAKEN BY
		[REDACTED]		
	1345	[REDACTED]		AT PHOTO LAB NO UNIFORM
				PICTURES OF POWELL OR WIND.
	1350	[REDACTED]		ACCOMPANIED BY [REDACTED] IAD
				AND HE [REDACTED] DID OPENED PERS DIV
				BUT COULD NOT LOCATE PHOTOS.
	1355	[REDACTED]		CONTACTED CAPT [REDACTED] IAD
				AND FOUND NO PHOTOS IN OFFERS
				PACKAGES.
	1400	[REDACTED]		RETURNED TO PHOTO LAB REQUESTED
				6 8 X 10'S OF EACH OFFICER ASAP.
				READY AT 1800+
	1405	[REDACTED]		CONTACTED [REDACTED] RE PHOTOS, NOT
				IN. LEFT MESSAGE

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 911610677

DATE TIME INVESTIGATION


3-9-91 0900 Contacted [redacted] - Trng DIN  
 requested He Met W/DETS AT RHD on  
 3-10-91 1500 Hrs.

b6  
b7C

0945 Called BLK & WHT TOW: ADVISED VICT KING  
 VEH RELEASED to [redacted] ON  
 3-3-91.

1215 DDA write called stated att to interview  
 Sgt [redacted] & may be available - Reason:  
 DA Sgt is US. Interviewed on 3-10-91  
 3-10-91 1500 Hrs. Interviewed on 3-10-91  
 3-10-91 1500 Hrs. Interviewed on 3-10-91  
 Interviewed on 3-10-91 1500 Hrs.

1300 COMMUNICATIONS - Brief PSR [redacted] TO  
 DEFINE MDT Record Incident # 1062000346

b6  
b7C

1400 Went to USCMC SERVED S/WARR for medica  
 RECORDS OF Rodney KING ADVISED NOT in  
 FILE CONTACTED Supervisor [redacted]


CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

7

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control and develop this case.

DR 9116:0577

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-8-91	1640	ATT [redacted] AT [redacted] Spoke <span style="float: right;">b6 b7c</span>
		to ATT [redacted] ADVICE ATT [redacted]
		NOTE FOR [redacted] EXPRESS CONCERN
		that ATT [redacted] IS AVOIDING DET
		[redacted] IS INVESTIGATING W/ INVEST.
	1710	ATT [redacted] Called stated he has obtained waiver from vict King to interview Hospital Employee's (Pacific Hosp.)
	1800	<del>ATT</del> [redacted] stated he is Assoc. of <span style="float: right;">b6 b7c</span> ATT [redacted] - indicated ATT [redacted] not trying to avoid Dets - stated will call [redacted] at later time with wife Re vict King and wits.
	1620	foothill STA - served s/wapr on Lockers ASSIST By Sgt [redacted] TOOK POSSESSION OF (2) TASERS
	1200	8933 WOODMAN - [redacted] - APCK INCAINIC SECTION 10 -
	1930	[redacted] ADVISED UNABLE TO reach ATT [redacted] <span style="float: right;">b6 b7c</span>

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

(6)

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 911610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-8-91	1020	<p>Contacted ATT [redacted] Request to mtg w/ Vict King for purpose of showing photographic lineup. ATT wanted copy of Vict statement and witness statement - Det Request Blood from Vict King and interview two other wits - ATT stated will get back to Det.</p>
	1100	<p>Contacted ATT [redacted] Representing offer WIND made Appt 3-17-91 [redacted]</p>
	1200	<p>Communications - met with LT [redacted] Reviewed [redacted] LOE. Set mtg w/ [redacted] for mon 11<sup>30</sup> AM</p>
	1300	<p>Contacted Trng Div Tactic Section Sgt [redacted] RE: TACTICS</p>
	1500	<p>[redacted] M. [redacted] PACIFIC Hosp. ADVISED THE [redacted] WILL NOT TRIP to DET until [redacted] present refer to ATT [redacted]</p>
	1600	<p>Went to LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATT. GAVE TRNG BULLETINS RE: TRIER, BATON STATEMENT Pursuit TAPES C-SIGNED RECK:</p>

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

5

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION	
3-7-91	1830	Telephonically contacted Capt [redacted]	b6 b7c
		requested all foothill ofcers involved in	
		incident - report to RHD for interview 3-8-91	
	1840	Telephonically contacted LT [redacted]	
		Air Support requested two Air Support	
		ofcers to report to RHD 3-8-91	
3-8-91	0825	Tox tests - All negative for drugs P.C.P.	
		aprotas, cake, Barb's amph, methaguelene	
		JHC, grass - Benzo SID Tox	
	0820	FBI Agent [redacted]	
		wants copy of Arr Rpt (King)	
	0830	Contacted Trng Div tactic section - officer	
		[redacted] Re: TASETI TRNG will met	
		w/dets RHD 3-11-91	
	0900	DA [redacted] Request legal opinion re	
		interview of officers [redacted] requested	
		training material re: non lethal weapons	
	0930	RHD met w/ [redacted] Defense Rep.	b6 b7c
		[redacted] LT [redacted]	
	1000	PAB 5th floor met w/ [redacted]	
		Capt [redacted] LT [redacted]	
	1015	Training Div - contacted Sgt [redacted]	
		Re: Tactic	

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

④

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 911610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-7-91	0830	RHD - mtg Lt [redacted]
	0945	C.O.P. [redacted]
		[redacted] Capt [redacted]
		[redacted] Lt [redacted] Det [redacted]
	1000	Lt [redacted] contacted Capt [redacted] foothill Div
		NEED offer to ID personnel in Video
	1030	RHD - prepared paperwork for filing
	1345	Telephonically contacted foothill ADJ
		[redacted] #62 (wind) #5 (Bwell)
		#43 BRISENO #92 (Koon)
	1400	RHD paperwork <span style="float: right;">b6 b7C</span>
	1530	DA OFFICE mtg w/DDA [redacted] DA <span style="float: right;">b6 b7C</span>
		[redacted] <span style="float: right;">rn</span>
		[redacted]
	1730	RHD - paperwork
	1815	-Telephonically contacted att [redacted]
		requested to interview his client [redacted] <span style="float: right;">b6 b7C</span>
		[redacted] will <span style="float: right;">b6 b7C</span>
		Contact det at later date Det requested
		Blood from Niet King ATT will advise
		taken

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

3

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control and develop this case.

DR 911610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-6-91	1740	LA County Jail - ATTS Advised King had to hold news conference w/news media
	1800	LA County Jail, - Resumed interviewed Completed interview 1845 Hrs.
	1900	Cleared LA County Jail
	1945	IAD. Met w/ CT [redacted] recvd Rpt <sup>b6</sup> <sub>b7c</sub>
	2045	RWD - ordered photos of involved officers [redacted]
	2130	RWD - Recvd Video tape of incident and rough notes of IAD CANVAS of crime scene Area
	2140	RWD - RPTS
3-7-91	0800	RWD - Agen [redacted] FBI advised He is FBI Liaison
	1020	- RECEIVED KING INFO FROM DET [redacted] VAN NUYS AIFU ALONG w/ ARIEL PHOTOS OF PURSUIT ROUTE SEE SEC 20 / (2) VIDEO TAPES Smm REGARDING PURSUIT ROUTE COMPLETED BY DET [redacted] VAN NUYS AIFU ON 3-6-91 ALL REPORTS IN SEC 9 <sup>b6</sup> <sub>b7c</sub>

## CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

②

DR 911610677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-6-91	1350	LA County Jail - DDA [redacted] exited interview Rm informed dets King "Fading" [redacted]
	1355	LA County Jail - ATT [redacted] stated King was tired, going to lay down for an hour. Dets ADVISED to return 1530 hrs.
	1535	LA County Jail - Dets informed T.V. Reporter [redacted] was interviewing King w/ ATT.
	1610	Los Angeles County Jail - [redacted] left interview Rm advised King weak needs to rest.
	1620	LA County Jail - met w/ King ATT advised King was hungry Be Back in 20 mins King ATT met w/ med
	1625	LA County Jail - King brought to interview Rm - NO ATT
	1640	LA County Jail - ATT RETURN
	1650	LA County Jail - ATT's left to talk to news media
	1703	LA County Jail - ATT's returned Dets started interview.

b6  
b7c

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

①

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 911610677 b6 b7c

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-6-91	0930	mta - w/Chief Gates Chief Frankle [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted] CAPT [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1015	IAD - mtg Capt [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	LT [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1100	RMD - mtg Dets [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1130	Telephonic contacted LASO Dep platis (Jail Liaison); requested info on Rodney King
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1200	went to LA County Jail met w/ATT.
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted] (KING ATT b6 b7c)
[redacted]	[redacted]	FBI Agent interviewing King
[redacted]	[redacted]	met w/DDA [redacted] And DA Invest.
[redacted]	[redacted]	Also present [redacted] (KTLA)
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1330	LA County Jail - Advised By ATT [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	Numerous law enforcement agencies wish to
[redacted]	[redacted]	interview King - Det indicated purpose
[redacted]	[redacted]	was to interview King and take crime r:
[redacted]	[redacted]	ATT [redacted] Then escorted DDA [redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	and investigators into see King
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]
[redacted]	1350	LA County Jail - Dep [redacted] LASO
[redacted]	[redacted]	advised King clothing when arrested
[redacted]	[redacted]	was destroyed at LCMC.
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]

2

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION	DR
6-91	630	SID SOUND LABS -	
		VIEWED VIDEO TAPE - REC'D COLORAID STILL PHOTOS ON PORTIONS OF TAPE	
	1720	[REDACTED] REC'D [REDACTED] FROM ST. [REDACTED] IAD. - SUSPECT PHOTOS C# 34453 - HE ORDERED 2 COPIES FILED - WILL BE READY TONIGHT.	
	1750	[REDACTED] REC'D COPY OF SUSPECTS M.I.T. AND IAD. [REDACTED] FROM LT. [REDACTED]	
	1800	IAD - DET. [REDACTED] REC'D COPY OF CHANNEL 2 TV OF RODNEY KING FILE PM TOMORROW.	
	1820	[REDACTED] - SHIRLEY BROTHERS OFFICE - [REDACTED] - CHANNEL 5 NEWSMASTER [REDACTED] - STATED THAT IT WAS A TRIP AND COMPLETE COPY OF THE ORIGINAL THAT HIS STATION REC'D FROM [REDACTED] HOWEVER HE HAD TAPE WAS A 8MM - 20" [REDACTED] THAT CH 5 RETAIN ORIGINAL FILE FOR REFERENCE.	

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

b6  
b7C

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-6-91	1135	RND - CAPTAINS OFFICE - BUZZED ON
		PULSE 30, DET. [REDACTED]
	1400	I.A.D. - [REDACTED] SPARS UNIT
		LT. [REDACTED] REC COPY OF TAPE - ALL
		STATEMENTS TAKEN BY IAD + EVID
		[REDACTED] - NAMES
		of ADDITIONAL UNITS IN FIRST VEH -
		NAMES of ALL INVOLVED OFFICERS
	1700	IAD - [REDACTED] Sgt [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] THAT HE RECEIVED A
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] TO [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] PARTNER [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED] - IAD
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED]
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED] (TAPES 125892)
	1535	IAD - RECEIVED KTA VIDEO TAPE FROM
		DET. [REDACTED]
	1550	450 N. GRAND - [REDACTED]
		INV OFF [REDACTED] - DECLINES TO MAKE
		STATEMENT ON ADVICE OF COUNSEL - OBTAINING
		[REDACTED] [REDACTED] [REDACTED] TAPE



INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR 91-16-10677

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-8-91	1045	[redacted] Pacifica Hospital - Administrative 9449 <sup>th</sup> San Fernando Rd San Valley [redacted] will call back with num#.
		[redacted]
	1050	[redacted] request ASAP Complete work-up urine for drugs & alcohol.
	1130	Recvd Fax - re. Tox from [redacted] in book b6 b7C
	120	[redacted] wants advise from Corporate atty prior to interview & wants atty present. FBI investigating at hospital this date.
	145	left msg w/ [redacted] answer phone Delete PHA & add proof to discover
		ADD: [redacted] bus # [redacted]
	1530	[redacted] Pacifica Hospital - contacting Corporate atty re: interviews of [redacted] [redacted] Will call back date & time interview b6 b7C
	1620	Search Warrant service foothill locker room seized evidence C-5 this [redacted]
		[redacted]
	1830	Interview [redacted] Century West Cleaners C-14 [redacted]

- CHRONOLOGICAL RECORD

[Redacted]

INSTRUCTIONS: This form is used to document any past or future investigative events deemed necessary to control or develop this case.

DR

DATE	TIME	INVESTIGATION
3-7-91	1015	Det [Redacted] Hospital Detail - X 54260
		Not in list with card - [Redacted]
	1130	Pacific Hospital - Toothill Div - Medical Staff
		[Redacted]
		[Redacted]
		will be working Monday March 11 91 11:00 AM - 4:00 PM
	1230	Serra Medical Center Interview [Redacted]
		[Redacted] C-14 [Redacted]
	1330	[Redacted] - 10200 A
		[Redacted] is the one to complete the tax work
		[Redacted] of [Redacted] [Redacted]

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c



Los Angeles Police Department  
PRELIMINARY INVESTIGATION of

COMBINED EVID. REPORT  
 MULTIPLE DRS ON THIS REPORT

SHOTS FIRED

USE OF FORCE

NARCOTICS STOLEN - NARC. DIV.

DSD (GAS) / CRASH

FIREARM STOLEN / LOST - DID & FBI CRIME / PROPERTY TT SPVR.

**PRELIMINARY CASE SCREENING**

SUSPECT / VEHICLE NOT SEEN  
 PRINTS OR OTHER EVIDENCE NOT PRESENT  
 MO NOT DISTINCT  
 PROPERTY LOSS LESS THAN \$5000  
 NO SERIOUS INJURY TO VICTIM  
 ONLY ONE VICTIM INVOLVED

**ADW**

INVEST. DIV. **RHD** DR **91-16106-77**

LAST NAME, FIRST, MIDDLE (FIRM IF BUSINESS) **KING, RODNEY GLENN**

SEX **M** DESC. **B** AGE **25** DOB **4-2-65**

ADDRESS **R-2530 N. LINCOLN, APT 209, LOS ANGELES, CA 90001** ZIP **90001** PHONE **(818) 797-3670**

**PREMISES (SPECIFIC TYPE)**  
**STREET**

DR. LIC. NO. (IF NONE, OTHER ID & NO.) **C2184790** FOREIGN LANGUAGE SPOKEN (IF APPLICABLE) **CONSTRUCTION**

**ENTRY 459/BF**

POINT OF ENTRY **FRONT** POINT OF EXIT **FRONT**

METHOD **AREA OF HANSEN DAM**

INSTRUMENT / TOOL **OSBOURNE ST. FOOTHILL BL.**

LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE **AREA OF HANSEN DAM** SAME AS V'S  RES.  BUS.  S.D.

DATE & TIME OF OCCURRENCE **3-3-91 0030/0100** DATE & TIME REPORTED TO PD **3-6-91 1645**

TYPE PROPERTY STOLEN / LOST / DAMAGED  34 GIVEN **1645**

STOLEN / LOST \$ **1645** RECOVERED \$ **1645** EST. DAMAGED ARSON / VAND \$ **1645**

**VICT'S VEH. (IF INVOLVED) - YEAR, MAKE, TYPE, COLOR, LIC. NO.**  
**88 HYUNDAI KAT -**

NOTIFICATIONS (PERSON & DIVISION) **LT. [REDACTED] RHD** CONNECTED REPORTS (TYPE & DR)

**MO** IF LONG FORM, LIST UNIQUE ACTIONS. IF SHORT FORM, DESCRIBE SUSPECT'S ACTIONS IN BRIEF PHRASES, INCLUDING WEAPON USED DO NOT REPEAT ABOVE INFO. BUT CLARIFY REPORT AS NECESSARY IF ANY OF THE MISSING ITEMS ARE POTENTIALLY IDENTIFIABLE, ITEMIZE AND DESCRIBE ALL ITEMS MISSING IN THIS INCIDENT IN THE NARRATIVE

**VICTIM IS BEATEN BY UNKNOWN SUSPECTS (POLICE OFFICERS) DURING A VEHICLE STOP.**

MOTIVATED BY HATRED / PREJUDICE  DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

REPORTING EMPLOYEE(S) **RHE** PERSON REPORTING **RODNEY KING**

NOTE: IF SHORT FORM AND VICTIM / PR ARE NOT THE SAME, ENTER PR INFORMATION IN INVOLVED PERSONS SECTION.

Complete below sections if any Preliminary Case Screening boxes are not checked.

**SUSP'S VEHICLE**

YEAR **POLICE VEH** MAKE **POLICE VEH** MODEL **POLICE VEH** TYPE **POLICE VEH**

Interior COLOR: **1 BUCKET SEATS** Exterior **1 CUSTOM WHEELS PAINTED INSCRIPT. LEVEL ALTERED RUST / PRIMER** Body **1 DAMAGE 5 RIGHT 2 MODIFIED 6 FRONT 3 STICKER 7 REAR 4 LEFT** Windows **1 DAMAGE 5 RIGHT 2 CUST TINT 6 FRONT 3 CURTAINS 7 REAR 4 LEFT**

COLOR (S) **BLK / WHT** VEH. LIC. NO. STATE

**S-1**

PERSONAL ODDITIES (UNUSUAL FEATURES, SCARS, TATTOOS, ETC.) **See attached** Weapon (VERBAL THREATS, BODILY FORCE, SIMULATED GUN, ETC IF KNIFE OR GUN, DESCRIBE FULLY) **BATON**

**S-2**

**See attached** **BATON**

**INVOLVED PERSONS** W - WITNESS R - PERSON RPTG. S - PERSON SECURING (459) D - PERSON DISCOVERING (459) P - PARENT CP - CONTACT PERSON (DOMESTIC VIOLENCE)

NAME	SEX	DESC	DOB	ADDRESS	CITY	ZIP	PHONE
DR. LIC. NO. (IF NONE, LIST OTHER ID & NO.)				FOREIGN LANGUAGE SPOKEN (IF APPLICABLE)			

**COMBINED EVID. RPT.** USE THIS SECTION IN LIEU OF PROPERTY REPORT IF NO GUN AND NO MORE THAN THREE ITEMS OF EVIDENCE

ITEM	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO. / TYPE TEST OF DRUG	BRAND / DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS	MODEL NO. / DRUG TEST RESULT	MISC.

**NARRATIVE** 1) LIST ADD'L SUSPS. & INVOLVED PERSONS. 2) RECONSTRUCT OCCURRENCE, INCL. ALL ELEMENTS OF CORPUS DELECTI. 3) IF NOT USING EVID. CONTINUATION FORM, DESCRIBE EVIDENCE INCLUDE PRINTS, STATE LOCATION FOUND AND BY WHOM. GIVE DISPOSITION. 4) SUMMARIZE OTHER DETAILS, INCL. WHEN & WHERE PERSONS WITH NO PHONE CAN BE LOCATED. 5) INDICATE TYPE OF TRANSLATOR NEEDED FOR ANY INVOLVED PERSON. 6) LIST ITEMS MISSING.

VICTIM IDENTIFICATION INFORMATION (IF APPLICABLE): **[REDACTED]** IS ANY OF THE VICTIM'S PROPERTY MARKED WITH AN OWNER APPLIED IDENTIFICATION NUMBER? IF "YES" EXPLAIN IN NARRATIVE. YES  NO

**APPROVAL AND REVIEW**

SUPERVISOR **[REDACTED]** SERIAL NO. **[REDACTED]**

DATE & TIME **[REDACTED]** ory **1**

b6

b7C

b6

b7C

- Suspect #1: Male, dark clothing, NFD
- Suspect #2: Male, dark clothing, NFD
- Suspect #3: Male, dark clothing, NFD
- Suspect #4: Male, dark clothing, NFD
- Suspect #5: Male, dark clothing, NFD

Victim stated that on 3-3-91 at approximately 7:00 p.m. he visited a friend known as [REDACTED] Victim stayed until 9:15 p.m. Victim accompanied [REDACTED] went to a friend's house by the name of [REDACTED] house till 10:30 p.m. Victim stated he wanted to drive to the area of Hansen Dam. [REDACTED] accompanied victim. [REDACTED] was in the front passenger seat and [REDACTED] was in the rear seat. Victim stated he entered the 210 Freeway westbound from Pasadena. Victim exited the 210 Freeway at Osborne Street. Victim drove his vehicle westbound on Osborne Street approximately three or four blocks. [REDACTED] stated to victim, "The cops are behind you." Victim looked in his rear view mirror, then over his shoulder saw the police car's red lights. Victim heard a female voice state, "Pull the car over." Victim pulled the car to the curb, in doing so victim observed "Junior" to be asleep in the front seat. Victim was ordered out of the vehicle and ordered to lie down on the pavement, victim complied. Victim was then ordered to place his hands behind his back and also complied. Victim was handcuffed and hog-tied. Victim stated he observed five police officers standing in his immediate area.

b6  
b7C

Victim felt a slight shock to his right shoulder and was struck on the right side of his face with a billy club. Victim felt a second shock on his left shoulder blade. Victim stated he could not see who was hitting him. Victim was struck numerous times about the head and body area. Victim stated he was eventually M.T.'d at Pacific Hospital.

Victim stated from the time he exited the vehicle he did not resist or attempt to flee from officers.

Victim indicated he may be able to identify the police officers involved.

PRELIMINARY INVESTIGATION REPORT  
KING, Rodney Glenn  
Page 3

DR# 9116-10677

M.T.

Victim was transported to Pacifica Hospital, 9449 San Fernando  
Road Sun Valley phone (818) 875-2325 by RA Unit 98, Paramedics  
[REDACTED]

Victim was treated by [REDACTED] for scalp and facial  
lacerations and abrasions.

b6  
b7C

Victim was subsequently transported to LACGH by LAPD Unit 16A23,  
Officers L. Powell, #25440 and T. Wind, #27745, and additional  
medical treatment was administered.

Los Angeles Police Department

IF EVIDENCE CONT. COMPLETE SHADED AREAS ONLY. IF NOT EVID. CONT. COMPLETE ENTIRE FORM

PROPERTY REPORT

Page 1 of 2 70-10.01.0 (9)

DATE AND TIME THIS REPORT <b>3-8-91 1945</b>		PROPERTY BKD. <b>3-8-91</b>	IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BOOKED EVIDENCE (IN THIS CASE COMPLETE ENTIRE REPORT)		DR IF RELATED TO PREV. BKG. EVID. USE <b>9116-1067</b>
RESIDENCE ADDRESS <b>2530 N. Lincoln Av. Altadena</b>		ARRESTEE <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF ARREST REPORT	DOB	CHANGE BKG. ON	
RESIDENCE ADDRESS (BUS. ADDRESS IF VICT. IS BUSINESS)		VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF PIR (IF NO ARRESTEE)	R- <b>818 797-367</b>		B-
RESIDENCE ADDRESS <b>2530 N. Lincoln Av. Altadena</b>		<input type="checkbox"/> OWNER OR IF UNKNOWN <input type="checkbox"/> FINDER / POSSESSOR		R- B-	
AREA OR CITY, & DATE CRIME OCCUR. <b>FTHL 3-3-91</b>	TYPE OF PREMISES <b>Street</b>	DEPT. EMPLOYEE IF BOOKED TO	SERIAL NO.	DIVISION	IF FIREARM, CRT CHECKS: AFS YES NO NCIC YES NO
IS THIS STOLEN PROPERTY? <b>NO</b>	PROBABLE CRIME <b>ADW</b>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> FELONY <input type="checkbox"/> MISD.	DATE & TIME PROP. TAKEN INTO POLICE CUSTODY - LOCATION - <b>3-8-91 1620 12760 Osborne St.,</b>		RD, OR CITY IF CL. <b>1656</b>
IS THIS FOUND PROPERTY?	DATE & TIME FOUND PROPERTY DISCOVERED	- LOCATION DISCOVERED -		RD, OR CITY IF CL.	
INVESTIGATIVE UNIT <b>RHD/MCIS</b>	PROP. BKD. AT <b>Property</b>	NOTIFICATIONS - PERSONS & UNITS		CONNECTING REPORTS - TYPE <b>16-1048</b> <b>C-ADW/Evid 9116-10399</b>	

CHECKS, CREDIT CARDS, ETC. (IF FORGERY / WLA. DETS./HARBOR DETS., IF THEIR C.)

NARCOTICS (NARC. DIV.)

FIREARM (DID & H&I, CRIME/PROP. T. SPVH)

COPY TO:

**Use Of Evidence Continuation:** Use only with Arrest Report or, if no Arrest Report, with PIR. Do not use if evidence is related to previously booked evidence. To book evidence, staple this page on top of Arrest face sheet (or PIR face sheet, if no arrest) and forward with evidence.

1. CIRCUMSTANCES (WHERE FOUND, BY WHOM, HOW MARKED, ETC.) EXPLAIN IF 10.10 NOT ISSUED. GIVE RESULTS OF CRT CHECKS OR FIREARMS.  
2. ITEMIZE PROPERTY (LIST NARCOTICS FIRST, THEN MONEY, FIREARMS, PROPERTY WITH SERIAL NUMBERS, AND OTHER PROPERTY. IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BKG. EVIDENCE, START WITH NEXT SEQUENTIAL ITEM NUMBER.)

ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO./TYPE TEST OF DRUG	BRAND/DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS	MODEL NO./DRUG TEST RESULT	MISC.-COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC. IF MULT. ARREST, INCL. NAME/BKG. # FROM WHOM TAKEN
----------	-------	---------	------------------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------	--

Items listed below were recovered from Foothill Division Uniform personnel locker area. This was done after a search warrant was presented to Sgt. [redacted] Foothill Division Custodian of Records. Lockers were then searched by Detectives [redacted] b6 [redacted] Los Angeles b7C

Police Department, Robbery-Homicide Division, Major Crime Investigation Section. All items were booked at Property Division.

The following items were recovered from Locker #62 assigned to Officer Tim Wind #27745.

- 1 1 Shirt and tie, LAPD Uniform-
- 2 1 Pants, LAPD Uniform-
- 3 2 Shoes, high top, black
- 4 2 Boots, high top, black
- 5 1 Baton, black
- 6 2 Gloves, black
- 7 1 Cord, cuff cord
- 8 1 Jacket, LAPD Uniform-

The following item was discovered on the dry cleaning rack in the locker room area.

- 9 1 Uniform, Sav-Way #2, #617, shirt and pants on a hanger with plastic and tag labelled Wind.

(C-Pg. 2)

Preliminary Drug Test	SUPERVISOR/INVESTIGATING OFFICER TESTING		SERIAL NO.	WITNESSING OFFICER	SERIAL
Search Warrant Info	DATE <b>3-8-91</b>	ISSUED BY JUDGE <b>Neidorf</b>	COURT NO. <b>129</b>	ITEMS SEIZED PURSUANT TO WARRANT (4/540.90) <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ALL ITEMS <input type="checkbox"/> ONLY ITEM NOS.:	
SUPERVISOR APPROVING	SERIAL NO.	REPORTING EMPLOYEE(S)	SERIAL NO.	DIV. DETAIL	PERSON REPORTING (SIGNATURE)
[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]	<b>RHD/MCIS</b>	<b>X</b>

b6  
b7C

PAGE NO. 2		TYPE OF REPORT PROPERTY REPORT				BOOKING NO.		DR NO. 9116-10677	
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	GRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (EG. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC)			DOLLAR /A-

The following items were recovered from Locker #92 assigned Stacy Koon #21667.

- 10 1 Shirt, LAPD Uniform-
- 11 1 Pants, LAPD Uniform-
- 12 2 Boots, high top, black

The following items were recovered from Locker #5 assigned to Laurence Powell #25440.

- 13 1 Jacket, LAPD Uniform, black
- 14 1 Shirt, LAPD Uniform, black
- 15 2 Boots, high top, black
- 16 1 Baton, black
- 17 2 Gloves, black

The following items were recovered from Locker #43 assigned to Ted Briseno #23678.

- 18 1 Jacket, LAPD Uniform-
- 19 1 Shirt, LAPD Uniform-
- 20 1 Notebook, LAPD from shirt pocket.
- 21 1 Flashlight, blue

The following items were given to Detective [redacted] by Sgt [redacted] Foothill Division at 1800 hours.

- 22 2 Taser, LAPD #16 and #8 (No lens on #8).

Detectives [redacted] searched lockers #62 and #43.  
 Detectives [redacted] searched lockers #92 and #5.

b6  
b7c

1. Shirt. NB
2. PANTS - STAIN LT LEG cuff
3. Shoes - NEG
4. Boot RT Boot WEBS Blood
5. Baton VISIBLE Droplet Rubber Grs  
Blood at one time  
/ Asmarille
6. Gloves NEG
7. Card Blood
8. JKT Blood lower LT Back
9. NEG

10. NEG  
11. NEG

13. NEG

14. NEG

15. LT Boot Droplets  
RT Boot "

16. NEG

17. LT SHIRT Blood.  
Backs of fingers

18.

PROPERTY REPORT

IF EVIDENCE CONT., COMPLETE SHADED AREAS ONLY. IF NOT EVID. CONT., COMPLETE ENTIRE FORM.

Page 1 of 1

70-10.01.0

NARC. FIREARM SEARCH WARR. MONEY \$ TOTAL U.S. CURR. BKD

EVID. NON-EVID. ONLY CATEGORY PER REPORT

DR IF RELATED TO PREV. BKD. EVID. USE 9116-10677

DATE AND TIME THIS REPORT 3-8-91 0930 DATE PROPERTY BKD. 3-8-91 IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BOOKED EVIDENCE (IN THIS CASE COMPLETE ENTIRE REPORT) KING, Rodney Glenn DATE ORIG. EVID. TAKEN INTO CUSTODY 3-8-91

RESIDENCE ADDRESS 2530 N. Lincoln, Altadena ARRESTEE EVID. CONT. OF ARREST REPORT DOB CHANGE BKD. ON BKG. # R-818 797-3670

RESIDENCE ADDRESS (BUS. ADDRESS IF VICT. IS BUSINESS) 2530 N. Lincoln, Altadena VICTIM EVID. CONT. OF PIR (IF NO ARRESTEE) KING, Rodney Glenn B-

RESIDENCE ADDRESS AREA OR CITY, & DATE CRIME OCCUR. FTHL 3-3-91 TYPE OF PREMISES Hospital DEPT. EMPLOYEE IF BOOKED TO SERIAL NO. DIVISION IF FIREARM, CRT CHECKS: AFS NCIC YES NO YES NO

IS THIS STOLEN PROPERTY? NO PROBABLE CRIME ADW FELONY MISD. DATE & TIME PROP. TAKEN INTO POLICE CUSTODY - LOCATION - 3-6-91 1115 1200 N. State St. RD. OR CITY IF OUT 433

IS THIS FOUND PROPERTY? NO DATE & TIME FOUND PROPERTY DISCOVERED - LOCATION DISCOVERED - RD. OR CITY IF OUT

INVESTIGATIVE UNIT RHD/MCIS PROP. BKD. AT Property NOTIFICATIONS - PERSONS & UNITS Lt. RHD CONNECTING REPORTS - TYPE & OR ADW Rpt, Same DR# b6

Use of Evidence Continuation: Use only with Arrest Report or, if no Arrest Report, with PIR. Do not use if evidence is related to previously booked evidence. To book evidence, staple this page on top of Arrest face sheet (or PIR face sheet, if no arrest) and forward with evidence.

1. CIRCUMSTANCES (WHERE FOUND, BY WHOM, HOW-MARKED, ETC.) EXPLAIN IF 10.10 NOT ISSUED. GIVE RESULTS OF CRT CHECKS ON FIREARMS. 2. ITEMIZE PROPERTY (LIST NARCOTICS FIRST, THEN MONEY, FIREARMS, PROPERTY WITH SERIAL NUMBERS, AND OTHER PROPERTY. IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BKD. EVIDENCE, START WITH NEXT SEQUENTIAL ITEM NUMBER.)

Table with columns: ITEM NO., QUAN., ARTICLE, SERIAL NO./TYPE TEST OF DRUG, BRAND/DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS, MODEL NO./DRUG TEST RESULT, MISC.-COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC. IF MULT. ARREST, INCL NAME/BKG. # FROM WHOM TAKEN

On 3-6-91, Internal Affairs Division, Detective [redacted] recovered the below listed property from Los Angeles County Medical Center. Detective [redacted] subsequently gave Item #23 to Robbery-Homicide Division, Detective [redacted] Detective [redacted] booked Item #23 at Property Division as evidence.

b6 b7C

23 11 X-rays, of victim King.

Preliminary Drug Test SUPERVISOR/INVESTIGATING OFFICER TESTING SERIAL NO. WITNESSING OFFICER SERIAL

Search Warrant Info DATE ISSUED BY JUDGE COURT NO. ITEMS SEIZED PURSUANT TO WARRANT (4/540.90) ALL ITEMS ONLY ITEM NOS.

10.10 ISSUED? YES NO REPORTING EMPLOYEE(S) SERIAL NO. DIV. DETAIL PERSON REPORTING (SIGNATURE) RHD/MCIS X b6 b7C

CHECKS, CREDIT CARDS, ETC. (FORGERY / WLA DETS/HARBOR DETS. IF THL J.C. NARCOTICS (NARC DIV) FIREARM (DHD & R&I, CRIME/PROP TT SPVR) COPY TO:

PROPERTY REPORT

Page 1 of 1 70-10.01.0 (R.8/89)

Form with fields for MARG., FIREARM, SEARCH WARR., MONEY, TOTAL U.S. CURR. BKD., EVID., NON-EVID., DR # 9116-10677, DATE AND TIME THIS REPORT, RESIDENCE ADDRESS, ARRESTEE, VICTIM, DEPT. EMPLOYEE IF BOOKED TO, SERIAL NO., DIVISION, IS THIS STOLEN PROPERTY?, PROBABLE CRIME, DATE & TIME PROP. TAKEN INTO POLICE CUSTODY, IS THIS FOUND PROPERTY?, INVESTIGATIVE UNIT, PROP. BKD. AT, NOTIFICATIONS - PERSONS & UNITS, CONNECTING REPORTS - TYPE & DR.

CHECKS, CREDIT CARDS, ETC. (BFD, PLUS OVB FORGERY / WLA DELTS / HARBOR DELTS, IF THEIR OCC)

NARCOTICS (NARC. DIV)

FIREARM (DHD & R&I CRIME / PROP. TT SPVR)

EXTRA BY TO: .....

Use Of Evidence Continuation: Use only with Arrest Report or, if no Arrest Report, with PIR. Do not use if evidence is related to previously booked evidence. To book evidence, staple this page on top of Arrest face sheet (or PIR face sheet, if no arrest) and forward with evidence.

Table with 6 columns: ITEM NO., QUAN., ARTICLE, SERIAL NO./TYPE TEST OF DRUG, BRAND/DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS, MODEL NO./DRUG TEST RESULT, MISC.-COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC. IF MULT. ARREST, INCL. NAME/BKG. # FROM WHOM TAKEN

The below items of evidence were recovered by detectives pursuant to an ADW investigation. The items were recovered pursuant to a search warrant at Los Angeles County General Hospital, USC Medical Center. The items were booked at Property Division.

- 4 2 Vials of blood for patient Rodney King.
25 - Medical records for patient Rodney King. (35 pages)

Form with fields for Preliminary Drug Test, SUPERVISOR/INVESTIGATING OFFICER TESTING, SERIAL NO., WITNESSING OFFICER, SERIAL NO., DATE, ISSUED BY JUDGE, COURT NO., ITEMS SEIZED PURSUANT TO WARRANT (4/540.90), REPORTING EMPLOYEE(S), SERIAL NO., DIV., DETAIL, PERSON REPORTING (SIGNATURE)

b6
b7C

PROPERTY REPORT

Page 1 of 1 10.01.0 (3/83)

IF EVIDENCE CONT., COMPLETE SHADED AREAS ONLY. IF NOT EVID. CONT., COMPLETE ENTIRE FORM.

<input type="checkbox"/> NARC.	<input type="checkbox"/> FIREARM	<input type="checkbox"/> SEARCH WARR.	<input type="checkbox"/> MONEY \$	TOTAL U.S. CURR. BKD.	EVID. NON-EVID. ONLY 1 CATEGORY PER REPORT	DR 91-01-1039	IF RELATED TO PREV BKD. EVID. USE
--------------------------------	----------------------------------	---------------------------------------	-----------------------------------	-----------------------	--	---------------	-----------------------------------

DATE AND TIME THIS REPORT 3-6-91 1615	DATE PROPERTY BKD. 3-6-91	IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BOOKED EVIDENCE, ORIG. COMPLETE ENTIRE REPORT 1		DATE ORIGINAL EVIDENCE BKD.
RESIDENCE ADDRESS		ARRESTEE <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF ARREST REPORT	CHARGE BKD. OR BKG. #	
RESIDENCE ADDRESS (BUS. ADDRESS IF VICT. IS BUSINESS)		VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF PIR (IF NO ARRESTEE)	R - B -	
RESIDENCE ADDRESS		<input type="checkbox"/> OWNER OR IF UNKNOWN. <input type="checkbox"/> FINDER	R - B -	
AREA OR CITY, & DATE CRIME OCCUR.	TYPE OF PREMISES JAIL	DIVISION EAD	IF FIREARM, CRT CHECKS: AFS YES NO YES NO	
IS THIS STOLEN PROPERTY? NO	PROBABLE CRIME -	<input type="checkbox"/> FELONY <input type="checkbox"/> MISD.	RD. OR CITY IF STOLEN 0100	
INVESTIGATIVE UNIT IAD	PROP. BKD. AT PROP	NOTIFICATIONS - PERSONS & UNITS	CONNECTING REPORTS - TYPE & OR	

Use Of Evidence Continuation: Use only with Arrest Report or, if no Arrest Report, with PIR. Do not use if evidence is related to previously booked evidence. To book evidence staple this page on top of Arrest face sheet (or PIR face sheet, if no arrest) and forward with evidence.

1. CIRCUMSTANCES (WHERE FOUND, BY WHOM, HOW MARKED, ETC.) EXPLAIN IF 10.10 NOT ISSUED. GIVE RESULTS OF CRT CHECKS ON FIREARMS.
2. ITEMIZE PROPERTY (LIST NARCOTICS FIRST, THEN MONEY, FIREARMS, PROPERTY WITH SERIAL NUMBERS, AND OTHER PROPERTY. IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BKD. EVIDENCE, START WITH NEXT SEQUENTIAL ITEM NUMBER.)

ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO./TYPE TEST OF DRUG	BRAND/DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS	MODEL NO./DRUG TEST RESULT	MISC. - COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC. IF MULT. ARREST, INCL NAME/BKG. # FROM WHOM TAKEN
----------	-------	---------	------------------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------	---

Samples collected from Mr. Rodney King at LA. county JAIL  
 BY DETECTIVE [redacted] BOTH samples BKD PROP DIVISION b6  
 SGT [redacted] PRESENT DURING COLLECTION. SAMPLES BKD b7c  
 TO SGT [redacted]

2 Samples URINE

DVB (E)  
 CHECKS, CREDIT CARDS, ETC. (FOURTY-NINE/THIRTY-ONE/THIRTY-TWO)  
 NARCOTICS (NARC DIV)  
 FIREARM (OHIO, AR & I, CRIME / PROP TT / SPVR)  
 TRA COPY TO:

Preliminary Drug Test	SUPERVISOR/INVESTIGATING OFFICER TESTING	SERIAL NO.	WITNESSING OFFICER	SERIAL NO.
Search Warrant Info	DATE	ISSUED BY JUDGE	COURT NO.	ITEMS SEIZED PURSUANT TO WARRANT <input type="checkbox"/> ALL ITEMS <input type="checkbox"/> ONLY ITEM NOS.:
SUPERVISOR APPROVING	SERIAL NO.	10.10 ISSUED? <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	REPORTING EMPLOYEE(S)	SERIAL NO.
DATE & TIME REPRODUCED	DIVISION	CLERK	INTERNAL AFFAIRS	PERSON REPORTING (SIGNATURE) X

b6  
b7c

PROPERTY REPORT

IF EVIDENCE CONT. COMPLETE SHADED AREAS ONLY. IF NOT EVID. CONT., COMPLETE ENTIRE FORM

Page 1 of 1 10.01.0 (3/83)

<input type="checkbox"/> NARC.	<input type="checkbox"/> FIREARM	<input type="checkbox"/> SEARCH WARR.	<input type="checkbox"/> MONEY \$	TOTAL U. CURR. B.	NON-EVID. ONLY 1 CATEGORY PER REPORT	DR 91-1610481
--------------------------------	----------------------------------	---------------------------------------	-----------------------------------	-------------------	--------------------------------------	---------------

DATE AND TIME THIS REPORT 3-5-91 0830HR	DATE PROPERTY BKD. 3-5-91	IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BOOKED EVIDENCE, ORIG. EVID. BKD. TO (IN THIS CASE, COMPLETE ENTIRE REPORT)	DATE ORIGINAL EVIDENCE BKD. N-A
--	------------------------------	--	------------------------------------

RESIDENCE ADDRESS (BUS. ADDRESS IF VICT. IS BUSINESS)	ARRESTEE <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF ARREST REPORT	CHARGE BKD. ON
---	--	----------------

RESIDENCE ADDRESS	VICTIM <input type="checkbox"/> EVID. CONT. OF PIR (IF NO ARRESTEE)	BKG. #
-------------------	---	--------

AREA OR CITY, & DATE CRIME OCCUR. 3-3-91 0100	TYPE OF PREMISES STREET	DEPT. EMPLOYEE # DET	DIVISION IAC	IF FIREARM, CRT CHECKS: AFS YES NO NCIB6 YES NO b7C
--	----------------------------	-------------------------	-----------------	--

IS THIS STOLEN PROPERTY? No	PROBABLE CRIME	<input type="checkbox"/> FELONY	DATE & TIME PROP. TAKEN INTO POLICE CUSTODY	RD. OR CITY IF
-----------------------------	----------------	---------------------------------	---	----------------

INVESTIGATIVE UNIT IAC - INVESTIGATIONS	PROP. BKD. AT PROP DIV.	NOTING	CONNECTING REPORTS
--	----------------------------	--------	--------------------

Use of Evidence Continuation: Use only with Arrest Report or, if no Arrest Report, with PIR. Do not use if evidence is related to previously booked evidence. To book evidence staple this page on top of Arrest face sheet (or PIR face sheet, if no arrest) and forward with evidence.

1. CIRCUMSTANCES (WHERE FOUND, BY WHOM, HOW MARKED, ETC.) EXPLAIN IF 10.10 NOT ISSUED. GIVE RESULTS OF CRT CHECKS ON FIREARMS.
2. ITEMIZE PROPERTY (LIST NARCOTICS FIRST, THEN MONEY, FIREARMS, PROPERTY WITH SERIAL NUMBERS, AND OTHER PROPERTY, IF RELATED TO PREVIOUSLY BKD. EVIDENCE, START WITH NEXT SEQUENTIAL ITEM NUMBER.)

ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO./TYPE TEST OF DRUG	BRAND/DRUG WEIGHT, UNITS	MODEL NO./DRUG TEST RESULT	MISC. - COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC. IF MULT. ARREST, INCL. NAME/BKG. # FROM WHOM TAKEN
----------	-------	---------	------------------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------	--

THE BELOW TWO ITEMS WERE SEIZED AS EVIDENCE TO AN ON-GOING INVESTIGATION ON ABOVE DATES/TIMES BY ASSIGNED IAC PERSONNEL. ITEMS WERE NOT MARKED DUE TO FEAR OF CONTAMINATION - ITEMS WILL BE ANALYZED BY SIA. - INVEST. CONTINUOUS -

PROPERTY SEIZED:  
1) 1 PAIR OF TROUSERS BLUE JEANS - SIZE 32

2) 1 PAIR OF SHOES BLUE - SHOE SIZE 7

CHECKS, CREDIT CARDS, ETC. (INFO. BY FINGERPRINTS/ADJUDICATOR U.S., IF THEIR OCCUR)

NARCOTICS (NARC. DIV.)

FIREARM (DUI & R & I, CRIME / PROP. TT SPV)

COPY TO:

Preliminary Drug Test	SUPERVISOR/INVESTIGATING OFFICER TESTING	SERIAL NO.	WITNESSING OFFICER	SERIAL NO.
Search Warrant Info	DATE	ISSUED BY JUDGE	COURT NO.	ITEMS SEIZED PURSUANT TO WARRANT <input type="checkbox"/> ALL ITEMS <input type="checkbox"/> ONLY ITEM NOS.
SUPERVISOR APPROVING SGT	10.10 ISSUED? YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	REPORTING EMPLOYEE	DIV. DETAIL IAC	PERSON REPORTING x

b6  
b7C

# RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY

\* SAVE THIS RECEIPT \*

DATE AND TIME 3-5-91 1530 Hrs DR NUMBER N-A

LOCATION PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY  
FOOTBALL DIVISION

NAME OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY  
BRISENO, TED #23678

ADDRESS N-A STREET CITY

CHARGE N-A BOOKING NUMBER —

COURT CASE NUMBER NA ITEM NUMBERS ON PROPERTY REPORT

### PROPERTY TAKEN-DESCRIPTION

GIVE EXACT AMOUNT OF CASH  
\$ 0 0

QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC., COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC.
1	PR. OF TROUSERS	—	—	—	Blue [redacted] <span style="float: right;">b6 b7C</span>
2	PR OF BOOTS	—	—	—	Size [redacted]

PROPERTY BOOKED TO \_\_\_\_\_ DIVISION OF BOOKING

[redacted] ING [redacted] b6  
b7C

DO NOT CONSTITUTE RECOGNITION OF LEGAL TITLE TO ABOVE PROPERTY

SIGNATURE OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY (OPTIONAL)  
N-A

AN EMPLOYEE SEIZING OR TAKING CUSTODY OF PROPERTY SHALL ISSUE A RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY, FORM 10.10 (DUPLICATE COPY), TO THE PERSON RELIEVED OF THE PROPERTY (4/645.20, 5/10.10). THE ORIGINAL OF THE FORM 10.10 SHALL BE INCLUDED AS A PAGE OF THE ORIGINAL OF THE PROPERTY REPORT, FORM 10.1; NOTICE TO APPEAR / RELEASE FROM CUSTODY REPORT, FORM 5.2.8; OR ARREST REPORT, FORM 5.2, WHEN EVIDENCE IS LISTED THEREON.

# RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY

\* SAVE THIS RECEIPT \*

DATE AND TIME Mar 8 191 1620 DR. NUMBER 91-16-10677

LOCATION PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY 12760 Blaine St -oothill Dr Locker #62

NAME OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY Jim Wind #27745

ADDRESS Same as abv STREET CITY

CHARGE BOOKING NUMBER

COURT CASE NUMBER ITEM NUMBERS ON PROPERTY REPORT 8

PROPERTY TAKEN-DESCRIPTION GIVE EXACT AMOUNT OF CASH \$

QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC., COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC.
1	Shirt				Short sleeve blu
1	Pants				Blu
1	Shoes				Blk high top
2	Boots				Blk high top
1	Belt				Blk
2	Gloves				Blk
1	Cord				W/ Blk
1	Jacket				Blk
1	Uniform - shirt & pants from cleaning rack locker rm				Blu - Saw-Way #2 #617

PROPERTY BOOKED TO [Redacted] DIVISION OF BOOKING b6 b7C

SIGNATURE [Redacted] SERIAL NUMBER [Signature]

INSTITUTE RECOGNITION OF LEGAL TITLE TO ABOVE PROPERTY

SIGNATURE OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY (OPTIONAL)

AN EMPLOYEE SEIZING OR TAKING CUSTODY OF PROPERTY SHALL ISSUE A RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY, FORM 10.10 (DUPLICATE COPY), TO THE PERSON RELIEVED OF THE PROPERTY (4/645.20, 5/10.10). THE ORIGINAL OF THE FORM 10.10 SHALL BE INCLUDED AS A PAGE OF THE ORIGINAL OF THE PROPERTY REPORT, FORM 10.1; NOTICE TO APPEAR / RELEASE FROM CUSTODY REPORT, FORM 5.2.8; OR ARREST REPORT, FORM 5.2, WHEN EVIDENCE IS LISTED THEREON.

# RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY

\* SAVE THIS RECEIPT \*

DATE AND TIME Mar 8 191 1655 DR. NUMBER 91-16-10671

LOCATION PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY 12760 Osborne St Faithfull Div Locker # 43

NAME OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY Ted Briseno # 23678

ADDRESS Same as abv STREET CITY

CHARGE BOOKING NUMBER

COURT CASE NUMBER ITEM NUMBERS ON PROPERTY REPORT

### PROPERTY TAKEN-DESCRIPTION

GIVE EXACT AMOUNT OF CASH \$

QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC., COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTION, CALIBER, ETC.
1	Jacket				Blk
1	Shirt				Blu
1	Notebook	from shirt pocket			
1	Flashlight				Blu
		No items in locker			

PROPERTY BOOKED TO  DIVISION OF BOOKING  240

b6  
b7C

THIS RECEIPT DOES NOT CONSTITUTE RECOGNITION OF LEGAL TITLE TO ABOVE PROPERTY

SIGNATURE OF PERSON IN POSSESSION OF PROPERTY (OPTIONAL)

AN EMPLOYEE SEIZING OR TAKING CUSTODY OF PROPERTY SHALL ISSUE A RECEIPT FOR PROPERTY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY, FORM 10.10 (DUPLICATE COPY), TO THE PERSON RELIEVED OF THE PROPERTY (4/645.20, 5/10.10). THE ORIGINAL OF THE FORM 10.10 SHALL BE INCLUDED AS A PAGE OF THE ORIGINAL OF THE PROPERTY REPORT, FORM 10.1; NOTICE TO APPEAR / RELEASE FROM CUSTODY REPORT, FORM 5.2.8; OR ARREST REPORT, FORM 5.2, WHEN EVIDENCE IS LISTED THEREON.





# LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT ANALYZED EVIDENCE REPORT

DR NO.  
**91-01-10399**  
AREA OF OCCURRENCE  
—

12.20 0 (R.3/87)

DATE **3-8-91** TYPE OF INVESTIGATION **IA** DATE & TIME OF OCCURRENCE **7-6-91**

ANALYSIS REQUESTED  
**Check of Screening R/T**

<input type="checkbox"/> ARRESTEE	<input type="checkbox"/> VICTIM	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	LOCATION EVID BOOKED:
OFFICER REQUESTING	SERIAL NO.	DIVISION <b>BH</b>	PHONE NO. EXT.
			CORONER NO.

b6  
b7C

- SID USE ONLY -

I, the undersigned, am prepared to testify that I am a Criminalist employed by Los Angeles Police Department; that I did on the 7 day of Mar, 19 91 from Criminalist evidence consisting of:

Printouts of Data for URBAN DRUG SCREENS of DM #1  
DR #91-01-10399

b6  
b7C

That I did make an examination and analysis of this evidence and in my opinion:  
An examination of the results of drug screens performed on DM #1 revealed that there was no detectable drugs present below our standard cutoff for the eight classes of drugs screened for

DATE ANALYSIS COMPLETE <b>3-8-91</b>	DISPOSITION OF EVIDENCE <b>Returned to</b>
SUPERVISOR APPROVING	AN

b6  
b7C

DR#: 91-0110399

DATE: 3/8/91

PROPERTY BOOKED TO:



b6  
b7C

ITEM #: 1

BOOKING DATE: 3/6/91

The above listed sample was screened for drugs by R.I.A. and/or E.M.I.T.. The sample was NEGATIVE for the following drugs:

- X   OPIATES
- X   PHENCYCLIDINE
- X   COCAINE
- X   AMPHETAMINES
- X   BARBITURATES
- X   METHAQUALONE
- X   CANNABINOIDS
- X   BENZODIAZEPINES

DATE RECEIVED: 3/6/91

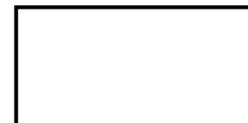
DATE RELEASED: 3/8/91

DISPOSITION OF PROPERTY: Returned to Central Property Division

ANALYST



SERIAL #:



b6  
b7C

Chain of custody of Video Receive  
from KTLA.

1. LT [redacted]
2. CAPT [redacted]
3. LT [redacted]
4. [redacted]
5. Det [redacted]

b6  
b7C

NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE		TIME (2400)	NCIC NUMBER	OFFICER I D	NUMBER
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (IF APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS <input type="checkbox"/> INT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER			

CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
-----------------------------------	---------------------------	-----------------

1. CHP OFFICERS : [REDACTED] (DRIVER) VERDUGO HILLS AREA  
 2. [REDACTED] 2130 WINDSOR ALTADENA

3. Summary :  
 4. CHP VEH. [REDACTED] DRIVER WAS W/B I-210

5. APPROACHING SUNLAND BL. WHEN SUBJ. VEH. (S/V) WAS  
 6. FIRST OBSD. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR AT HIGH  
 7. SPEED. S/V OVERTOOK & THEN SLOWED IN FRONT  
 8. OF THE PATROL CAR. THE PATROL CAR EXITED THE  
 9. FWY. AT SUNLAND BLVD. & IMMEDIATELY RE-ENTERED  
 10. IN AN ATTEMPT TO PACE THE VEH. WHEN WE  
 11. GOT BACK ON THE FWY. S/V WAS AGAIN TRAVELLING  
 12. AT A HIGH SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND BL.  
 13. WE WERE ABLE TO OVERTAKE S/V AS IT PASSED THE  
 14. OSBORNE EXIT. A PACE INDICATED S/V WAS  
 15. TRAVELLING AT 110 TO 115 MPH. (USING THE #1, 2  
 16. AND 3 LANES). W/OF OSBORNE ST. EXIT THE  
 17. PATROL CAR'S EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED  
 18. & SIREN TURNED ON. S/V SLOWED TO APPROX.  
 19. 80 MPH BUT FAILED TO YIELD CONTINUING TO THE  
 20. PAXTON ST. EXIT. S/V ROLLED THROUGH THE  
 21. STOP SIGN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE OFFRAMP &  
 22. DROVE W/B ON PAXTON. S/V RAN THE RED  
 23. LIGHT AT FOOTHILL BL AT APPROX 45-50 MPH.  
 24. L.A.P.D. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO CHP ASSISTANCE AVAIL  
 25. S/V CONTINUED W/B REACHING APPROX. 80  
 26. MPH. BEFORE SLOWING & TURNING LEFT ON  
 27. GLEN OAKS BL. AS S/V DROVE S/B ON GLEN  
 28. OAKS IT AGAIN ACCELERATED TO APPROX. 80  
 29. MPH S/V SLOWED FOR A RED LIGHT AT  
 30. VAN NUYS BL. AND THEN DROVE THROUGH IT  
 31. AT APPROX. 35 MPH. TURNING LEFT (E/B).  
 32. BY NOW ADDITIONAL UNITS WERE WITH THE

MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY / YEAR
--------------------------------	-----------------	--------------------

17

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENT

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURENCE		NCIC NUMBER	OFFICER I.D.	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE	<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT	TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (*X* APPLICABLE)		
<input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	<input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL	<input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE
CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT		<input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER
LOCATION / SUBJECT			REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
				STATE HIGHWAY RE <input type="checkbox"/> YES

1.

2. PURSUIT AS IT CONTINUED E13 AT SPEEDS U

3. TO 65 MPH, SVN TURNED N13 ON

4. BOOTHILL BL. & ACCELERATED TO APPROX.

5. 60 MPH, RUNNING A RED LIGHT AT

6. TERRA BELLA AS IT APPROACHED OSBORNE ST.

7. SVN SLOWED TO A STOP FOR A RED

8. LIGHT IN THE #1 LN. WHEN THE LIGHT

9. TURNED GREEN SVN PULL'D OVER TO THE

10. RIGHT N13 OF THE INTERSECTION. CHP OFFICER

11. [REDACTED] ATTEMPTED TO GET SUBJ. DRIVER <sup>b6</sup>

12. OUT OF THE VEH. USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURE <sup>b7C</sup>

13. BUT HE WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO

14. OBEY VERBAL COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE

15. DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND STOOD IN THE STREET

16.

17. THE TWO PASSENGERS COMPLIED WITH THE

18. FELONY STOP ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT

19. ON THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH, AND PLACED

20. ON THE GROUND. LAPD UNITS HANDLED

21. THE SUBDUING & ARREST OF THE DRIVER.

22. BOTH PASSENGERS PRODUCED GOOD 'ID'

23. AND WERE RELEASED WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED

24. THE VEH WAS NOT STOLEN.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

31.

[REDACTED]	MONTH/DAY/YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	<sup>b6</sup> <sup>b7C</sup>
------------	----------------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
USE OF FORCE REPORT

DR

DATE: 3-3-91 TIME: 0030 LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE: OSBORNE - FOOT HILL BL RD: 1655

SUSPECT'S NAME (LAST FIRST, MIDDLE): KING, RODNEY GLENN BOOKING NO.: 2381162 CHARGE: 2800.2 VC

SEX: M DESCENT: BLK HEIGHT: 603 WEIGHT: 225 DOB: 4-2-65 AGE: 25 CONNECTING REPORTS: ARREST

SOURCE OF ACTIVITY:  OBSERVED  RADIO CALL  CITIZEN CALL  STATION CALL  OTHER

CONDITIONS (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY):

PCP  MENTAL  FOOT PURSUIT  FAMILY DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON OFFICER

OTHER DRUG  DUI  OTHER TRAF. VIOL.  BUSINESS DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON CITIZEN

ALCOHOL  VEH. PURSUIT  415  NEIGHBOR DISPUTE  OTHER: POSS UNK DRUG SPECIFY

TYPE FORCE (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY)

**PHYSICAL FORCE**

BATON SAP:  STRAIGHT  MONADNOCK  KUBATON  SAP

PAIN COMPLIANCE:  TWIST LOCK  WRIST LOCK  OTHER: (SPECIFY)

MOTION USED:  STRIKE  BLOCK  CONTROL  KICKS  PUNCH  MARTIAL ART TECHNIQUE  MISCELLANEOUS PHYSICAL FORCE  OTHER: (SPECIFY)

**CHEMICAL SPRAY**

NO TIMES SPRAYED: \_\_\_\_\_

TYPE SPRAY USED (BRAND): \_\_\_\_\_

(MODEL NO.): \_\_\_\_\_ (EXPIR. DATE): \_\_\_\_\_

DISTANCE FROM SUSPECT: 1 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 3 \_\_\_\_\_ FT.

DURATION OF SPRAY: 1 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS. 3 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS.

WAS SPRAY EFFECTIVE?  YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.): \_\_\_\_\_

**TASER**

TASER SERIAL NO.: 09

NO. OF CASSETTES FIRED: 2

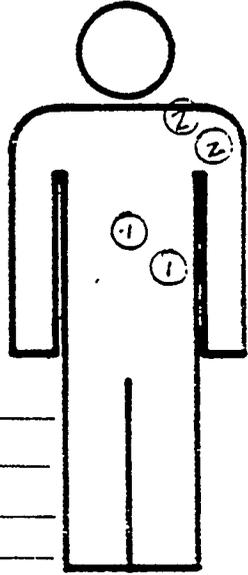
DISTANCE TO SUSPECT: 1 5 FT. 2 5 FT. 3 \_\_\_\_\_

DID DARTS PENETRATE SKIN?  YES  NO

WAITING TIME FOR TASER TO ARRIVE: 0 MINUTES

WAS IT EFFECTIVE?  YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.): UNK



ENTER THE ONE LAST TYPE OF FORCE THAT FINALLY CONTROLLED THIS SUSPECT.  
 SWARMED BY NUMEROUS OFFICERS

EFFECTS (Check all that apply):

NONE APPARENT  CHOKING  FELL TO GROUND  CONT. SOME RESISTANCE  STOPPED RESISTANCE

EYE CLOSURE  COUGHING  ATTACKED OFCR.  INCREASED RESISTANCE  OTHER: \_\_\_\_\_

RESIDUAL EFFECTS ON OFFICERS:  NONE  CHEMICAL  ELECTRICAL SHOCK

INJURIES RESULTING FROM USE OF FORCE

LAST NAME	TYPE INJURY	BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF INJURY	HOSPITALIZED YES	HOSPITALIZED NO	OFFICER YES	OFFICER NO	LIGHT YES	LIGHT NO
SGT. KOON, STACY	N	NONE		X		X		X
SUSP. KING, RODNEY	A	CONTUSIONS - ABRASIONS	X					

ADDITIONAL (USE OF OTHER DEVICE; I.E., FIELD TEST; ADDITIONAL OFFICER INJURED; SUSP. INJURIES UNRELATED TO USE OF FORCE; ANY OTHER PERTINENT)

INVOLVED OFFICERS

SERIAL NO.	SEX	DESCENT	DIVISION/DETAIL	ON-DUTY?	IN UNIFORM?
	M	WHT	FTAL 166	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>
			FTAL 140	YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>

DATE AND TIME REPRODUCED: \_\_\_\_\_ DIVISION: \_\_\_\_\_ CLERK: \_\_\_\_\_ INVESTIGATING SUPERVISOR: \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO.: \_\_\_\_\_ DIV./DETAIL: \_\_\_\_\_ W/C OR OIC APPROVING: \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO.: \_\_\_\_\_

DISTRIBUTION: 1 - ORIGINAL, COMMANDING OFFICER, PERSONNEL & TRAINING BUREAU; 1 - EMPLOYEE'S COMMANDING OFFICER; 1 - EMPLOYEE'S BUREAU COMMANDING OFFICER; 1 - COMMANDING OFFICER, TRAINING DIVISION (ATTACH A COPY OF ALL RELATED REPORTS)



BOOKING NO 3321182 | LOC BMD 4216 | OR JC. NO C2194790 | STATE CA | WT

ARRESTEE'S LAST NAME KING | FIRST ROD | MIDDLE GLENN | SUF

ADDRESS 2530 N LINCOLN AV | APT NO

CITY ALTADENA | STATE CA

SEX M | DESCENT B | HAIR BLK | EYES BRO | HEIGHT 403 | WEIGHT 225 | BIRTHDATE 040285 | AGE 25

VEH LIC. NO | STATE | R.D. 1655 | AKA- LAST KING | FIRST GLENN

BIRTHPLACE LA | MOB. INV. UNIT LS 26 | JUV. DETAINED AT | AD CHG

DIVISION AND 4215 | DETAIL ARRESTING A | DATE ARRESTED 030391 | TIME ARR 0100 | TIME BKD. 0417

LOCATION OF ARREST OSBORNE | BAIL 15000.00 | FOOHILL BL | TOTAL NO BAIL

CHARGE & CODE F 2900.0VC | DEFINITION EVADING | WARRANT NO. ☆

CRIME RPT OR

LA 2006709K

CII 07490672

FBI 01235600

ADMONITION OF RIGHTS (WHEN APPLICABLE):

THE FOLLOWING STATEMENT WAS READ TO THE ARRESTEE. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT. IF YOU GIVE UP THE RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT ANYTHING YOU SAY CAN AND WILL BE USED AGAINST YOU IN A COURT OF LAW. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO SPEAK WITH AN ATTORNEY AND TO HAVE AN ATTORNEY PRESENT DURING QUESTIONING. IF YOU SO DESIRE AND CANNOT AFFORD ONE, AN ATTORNEY WILL BE APPOINTED FOR YOU WITHOUT CHARGE BEFORE QUESTIONING.

THIS ADMONITION WAS READ TO THE ARRESTEE BY NOT GIVEN

NAME

ADDITIONAL CHARGES (ON ADDL. WARRS LIST NO. COURT AND BAIL INCL. P.A.)

SOCIAL SECURITY NO 527122

ARRAIGN. DATE | TIME | COURT | LOCATION CRIME COMMITTED SAA | R.D. 1655 | RESIDENCE PHONE NO 797-3570

EMPLOYER / SCHOOL DODGER STADIUM

OCCUPATION / GRADE | PHY ODD IT PT ARM CRYSTAL

CLOTHING WORN BLK SHIRT WHT SHIRT, GRAY PNT, BLU SHS | EXACT LOCATION / DISPOSITION ARRESTEE'S VEHICLE BLK WHT TOW (CAR IMPOUND) | HOLD FOR

LIST CONNECTING RPTS BY TYPE & IDENTIFYING NOS Use of Force | VEHICLE USED (YEAR, MAKE, MODEL, TYPE, COLORS, LIC. NO., ID MARKS) 88 HYUNDAI EXCEL 2DR WHT | PASSENGER 2

COMPLAINTS / EVID OF ILLNESS / INJ. BY WHOM TREATED MT LAGO JAIL WARD | DRIVING VEH. (DIRECTIONS & NAME OF STREET) AT OR BETWEEN STREETS SB FOOHILL BL AT OSBORNE ST | RETAINED 0.00 | CASH 0.00 | DEPOSITED

INVOLVED PERSONS Code: V: VICTIM W: WITNESS P / A: ARRESTING PRIVATE PERS R: PERSON RPTG 459: S: PERSON SECURING D: PERSON DISCOVERING JUV: P: BOTH PARENTS G: GUARDIAN

NAME	V & W'S SEX	DESC.	D.O.B.	ADDRESS	CITY	ZIP	PHONE
				IR			
				IB			
				IR			
				IB			
				IR			
				IB			

COMBINED CRIME REPORT IF MULTI. ARRESTEES THIS SECTION & ABOVE CRIME RPT. CHECK BOX IS COMPLETED ON ONLY ONE FACE SHEET. TYPE OFFENSE VICT'S OCCUPATION

DATE AND TIME CRIME OCCURRED | TYPE PROPERTY | TOTAL \$ | EST. DAMAGE \$ | TYPE PREMISES

459 / 8FV ONLY-POINT AND METHOD OF ENTRY | WEAPON / FORCE / INSTRUMENT USED | TFV / 8FV ONLY-VICT'S VEH. (YR., MAKE, TYPE, LIC.)

MO (UNIQUE ACTIONS)

COMBINED EVID. RPT. USE THIS SECTION IN LIEU OF PROPERTY REPORT IF ONLY ONE ARRESTEE, NO GUN, AND NO MORE THAN 3 ITEMS OF EVID. LOC. EVID. BKD. 10.10 GIVEN? Y N Preliminary Drug Test SUPV. / INV. OFCR. TESTING SER. NO. WITNESS OFCR. SEF

ITEM	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO. / TYPE TEST OF DRUG	BRAND / DRUG WEIGHT UNITS	MODEL NO. / DRUG TEST RESULT	MISC.

APPROVAL / REPORTING OFFICERS [Signature] RAP SHEET ATTACHED YES NO REPORTING OFFICER(S) POWELL TO WIND TO SERIAL NO. 25410 DIV. & DETAIL 16R23 VACATION b6 b7C

JUVENILE DISPO. Petition Request: [ ] DETAINED [ ] RELEASED [ ] NON-BOOK [ ] NON-BOOK & WARR. INVEST. OFCR. SERIAL #

FINAL CHARGE, IF DIFFERENT THAN ORIGINAL (SECTION, CODE & DEFINITION) IF REFERRED, AGENCY & PERSON ACCEPTING REFERRAL PROPERTY BOOKED? Y N SUPERVISOR APPROVING SEP

IF YES, 10.6 COMPLETED? Y N JUV. COORD. REVIEWING SEP

11 [ ] C & R 13 [ ] EXON-INNOCENT 04 [ ] CYA 18 [ ] JUV. TRAF. MISD. 16 [ ] DPSS [ ] OTHER: DATE / TIME DISPO. REPROD. DIV

12 [ ] REL-IN SUP. EVID. 03 [ ] PROBATION 17 [ ] FIRE DEPT.

14 [ ] PROVED ADULT 05 [ ] COMMUNITY SERVICE 06 [ ] OTH. LAW ENF AGENCY 10 [ ] DEPT. MENTAL HEALTH

PAGE NO. 2/7		TYPE OF REPORT ARREST				NG NO. 381162	DR NO. —
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (EG. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC)	DOLLAR VAL.

DEFT KING, RODNEY GLENN CHG 2800.2 VC FEL EVAD

SOURCE OF ACTIVITY

b6  
b7C

USE OF FORCE

ON 3-3-91 AT APPROX 0030 HRS OFCR T WIND # 27745 AND I, L POWELL # 25440, ASSIGNED 16A23 FTML PACT WERE RESPONDING TO ASSIST CHP OFCRS [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED], UNIT 98 60 VERDUGO HILLS OFFICE, WHO WERE IN A VEH PURSUIT OF A RECKLESS DRIVER SB GLENDAKS BL FROM FAXTON. BOTH POLICE VEH'S WERE MKD BK/WHT VEH'S WITH EMERGENCY LIGHT BARS ON ROOFS. ALL OFCRS WERE IN FULL UNIFORM.

OBSERVATIONS

b6  
b7C

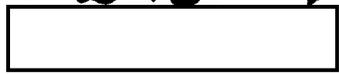
OFCRS [REDACTED] WERE WB I-210 FWY APPROACHING SUNLAND BL WHEN THEY OBS DEFTS VEH APPROACHING THEM FROM THE REAR AT A HIGH RATE OF SPEED. DEFTS VEH PASSED THEIR PATROL CAR THEN SLOWED. OFCRS [REDACTED] EXITED THE FWY AT SUNLAND, THEN IMMEDIATELY RE-ENTERED IN AN ATTEMPT TO PACE DEFTS VEH. DEFT WAS DRIVING A WHT 88 HYUNDAI EXCEL 2DR LIC 2KFM102. WHEN THEY GOT BACK ON THE FWY THEY OBS DEFTS VEH AGAIN TRAVELLING AT A HIGH SPEED APPROACHING WHEATLAND AV. THEY WERE ABLE TO OVERTAKE DEFTS VEH AS IT PASSED THE OSBORNE EXIT AND PALED THE SPEED AT 110 TO 115 MPH USING THE #1, #2 AND #3 LANES WHEN THEY WERE W OF OSBORNE, OFCR [REDACTED] ACTIVATED THEIR VEH EMERGENCY LIGHTS AND SIREN. DEFTS VEH SLOWED TO 80MPH CONTINUING TO THE FAXTON ST EXIT. DEFT FAILED TO STOP AT THE STOP SIGN AT THE END OF THE OFFRAMP WHICH WAS APPROX SW W FROM THE END OF A BLIND CURVE, ENDANGERING

PAGE NO. 3/7		TYPE OF REPORT ARREST		ISSUING NO. 381162		DR NO. —	
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (EG. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC.)	DOLLAR

OBSERVATIONS (CONT.)

USE OF FORCE

ANY TRF WB ON PAXTON WHO WOULD NOT HAVE STOPPED IN TIME TO PREVENT A T/A. DEFT DROVE WB PAXTON AT 45-50MPH FAILING TO STOP AT THE RED TRI-LIGHT AT FOOTHILL BL CAUSING NB AND SB VEHs TO YIELD TO AVOID T/A'S. DEFT ACCELERATED TO APPROX 80 MPH WB ON PAXTON S TO SB GLENDALES BL. DEFT CONTINUED AT APPROX 80MPH IN 35MPH ZONE PASSING OTHER VEHs AND PEDS ON THE SIDEWALKS, WHO WOULD BE INJURED IF DEFT VEH HAD CAUSED A T/A. DEFT DROVE THROUGH THE RED TRI-LIGHT AT GLENDALES BL AND VAN NUYS AT APPROX 35 MPH, CAUSING SEVERAL EB AND WB VEHs TO SLAM ON THEIR BRAKES TO AVOID THE W/VE CAUGHT UP TO THE CHP UNIT AND DEFT'S VEH. THIS POINT, ACTIVATED OUR EMERGENCY LIGHTS AND CONTINUED IN THE PURSUIT TO ASSIST THE CH. WE OBS DEFT AND 2 M/B PASSENGERS TURN AHEAD AND LOOK BACK TOWARD THE PURSUING UNITS SEVERAL TIMES. DEFT CONTINUED DRIVING EB AT APPROX 65 MPH PASSING OTHER VEHs IN A 35MPH MOSTLY RESIDENTIAL AREA. DEFT RAN THE RED TRI-L AT VAN NUYS BL AND FOOTHILL BL CAUSING A SB VEH TO SKID TO A STOP TO AVOID T/A WITH DEFT OR POLICE VEH'S. DEFT CONTINUED SB FOOTHILL AT APPROX 60 MPH / 35 MPH ZONE. DEFT DROVE THROUGH THE MID PHASE RED TRI-LIGHT AT TERRA BELLA AT APPROX 60 MPH. ANY VEHs EB ON TERRABELLA W/ VIEW OF THE INTERSECTION WAS LIMITED DUE TO BUILDINGS ON N SIDE WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN ABLE REACT AND STOP TO AVOID A T/A. DEFT STOPPED SUDDENLY FOR RED TRI-LIGHT AT OSBORNE ST AND FOOTHILL JUST BARELY AVOIDING A BROADSIDE T/A WITH AN EB VEH. DEFT THEN PROCEEDED SB #2 LN AND STOPPED JUST SHORT OF HITTING A TRUCK THAT WAS YIELDING TO OUR LIGHTS AND SIRENS. OFFICER



ORDERED ALL PERSONS OUT OF VEH. USING <sup>b6</sup><sub>b7C</sub>

PAGE NO. 4/7	TYPE OF REPORT ARREST	BOOKING NO. 38116Z	OR NO.				
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (E.G. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC.)	DOLLAR \$A

OBSERVATIONS (CONT)

USE OF FORCE

FELONY STOP PROCEDURES. BOTH PASSENGERS EXITED IN PASS SIDE OF DEFT'S VEH. COMPLIED WITH SINGER'S ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN INTO CUSTODY WITHOUT INCIDENT. DEFT HOWEVER DID NOT COMP. WITH [REDACTED] ORDERS. DEFT AT FIRST WOULD NOT EXIT VEH. AFTER SEVERAL MORE ORDERS OVER PA, DEFT EXITED HIS VEH, THEN GOT BACK IN, AND THEN EXITED AGAIN. DEFT FAILED TO PUT HIS HAND ON HIS HEAD INSTEAD PUTTING HIS LT HAND IN HIS PANTS POCKET AND PLACING HIS RT HAND ON THE ROOF OF HIS CAR. WE CONTINUED ORDERING DEFT TO PLACE HIS HANDS ON HIS HEAD AND LAY DOWN ON THE GROUND. DEFT FINALLY LAY DOWN ON THE GROUND AND I APPROACHED HIM TO HAND CUFF HIM. DEFT THEN STARTED TO RAISE UP AND I PLACED MY KNEE ON HIS BACK TO PREVENT THIS MOVEMENT. DEFT CONTINUED TO TRY AND RISE UP CAUSING ME TO LOSE MY BALANCE AND FALL OFF. DEFT STARTED TO TURN AND CHARGE TOWARDS ME. I BACKED AWAY AND SET [REDACTED] FIRED A TASER AT DEFT STRIKING HIM IN THE BACK AND TEMPORARILY HALTING DEFT'S ATTACK. DEFT RECOVERED ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AND RESUMED HIS HOSTILE CHARGE IN OUR DIRECTION WIND AND I DREW OUR BATONS TO DEFEND AGAINST DEFT'S ATTACK AND STRUCK HIM SEVERAL TIMES IN THE ARM AND LEG AREAS TO INCAPACITATE HIM. DEFT CONTINUED RESISTING KICKING AND SWINGING HIS ARMS AT US. WE FINALLY KNOCKED DEFT DOWN AND HE WAS SUBDUED BY SEVERAL OFFERS USING THE SWARM TECHNIQUE. DEFT CONTINUED STRUGGLING WHILE ON THE GROUND AND THEN STARTED LAUGH AND MAKING INCOHERENT STATEMENTS. DEFT CONTINUED STRUGGLING AND WAS SPITTING AT OFFERS AND PARAMEDICS EVEN AFTER BEING TOLD TO STOP.

CONTINUATION SHEET

Los Angeles Police Department

PAGE NO. 57	TYPE OF REPORT ARREST	BOOKING NO. 381162	DR NO.				
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (ES. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC)	DOLLAR VALUE

OBSERVATIONS (CONT)

DEPT 111111

DEFT WAS TRANSP TO PACIFICA HOSP FOR INITIAL MT THEN TO LAGUSCMC JAIL WARD FOR BOOK. WE DETECTED A FAINT SCOR OF ALCOHOL AND A CHEEY OOR ON DEFT'S BREATH. DEFT WAS UNABLE TO ANSW. QUESTIONS ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED AND HIS HOSTILE AGITATED DEMEANOR CONTINUED FOR APPROX AN DEFTS SPEECH WAS HURRIED AND USUALLY INCOHER AND HIS MUSCLES WERE EXTREMELY RIGID. DEFT WAS POSSIBLY UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF A DRUG, PROBABLY PCP, BUT DUE TO HIS INJURIES WE WERE UNABLE TO EVALUATE. AFTER ABOUT 1 HR, DEFT WAS SEMI-CO-OPERATIVE AND STATED HE THEN REMEMBERED FIGHTING WITH CI

ARREST

DEFT WAS ARRESTED 2800.200 FELONY EVADING.

BOOKING

DEFT WAS BKG 2800.200 AT LAGUSCMC JAIL WAR. BKG WAS APPROVED BY SGT [REDACTED] ITO <sup>b6</sup> <sub>b7c</sub>

M.T

DEFT WAS MTD FOR ABRASIONS AND CONTUSIONS ON HIS FACE, ARMS, LEGS AND TORSO AREAS.

ADDITIONAL

DEFTS LICENSE STATUS WAS SUSPENDED. DEFT WAS ON PAROLE FOR 211 PC CDC # E 4835 AND A PAROLE HOLD WAS PLACED ON HIM.

TRAFFIC COLLISION AND ARREST STATUS REPORT

DATE & TIME OCCURRED 3-3-91 0100		CATEGORY 1		DR#				
H & R <input type="checkbox"/> M	DUI <input type="checkbox"/> F <input type="checkbox"/> M	EVADING <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	DEATH <input type="checkbox"/>	TYPE CPI —	IMP <input type="checkbox"/>	DATE HOLD REL —	TYPE EVIDENCE BOOKED —	DATE RELEASED —

VICTIM'S NAME —	LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE OSBORNE + FOOT HILL
PARTY #1 OR ARRESTEE KING, RODNEY GLENN	BOOKING # 2381162
	COURT CASE # LA006667

O H & L R V	DRIVER ID'D <input type="checkbox"/> Y <input type="checkbox"/> N	DRIVER'S DESCRIPTION, INCLUDE NAME IF KNOWN	
	H & R VEHICLE DESCRIPTION		LIC # STATE
	REGISTERED OWNER'S NAME AND ADDRESS		

17(B)4 PC SUPV. NAME & # —	CHARGE(S) FILED---PRECEDE WITH P/W # ARRESTEE - 2800.2 VC, 245(C) PC	RECLASSIFIED TO —
-------------------------------	---	----------------------

DATE OF DEATH —	CLASSIFICATION OF DEATH —	CORONER'S CASE # —	DECEASED TOXICOLOGY —	NOTIFICATIONS: DATE: / MODE: /
OCCURRENCE SUMMARY DEFT EVADED CHP AND LAPD OFFERS				

DATE	ACTIVITIES & NOTES
3-4	CASE ASSIGNED & REVIEWED
	DEFT BK'D AT L.A.C.M.C. JAIL WARD
	USE OF FORCE
	DEFT ON PAROLE FOR 211 PC AS OF 12-27-90
"	CONTACTED STATE PAROLE, LEARNED DEFT IS ASSIGNED TO THE ALHAMBRA OFFICE.
"	CALLER ALHAMBRA PAROLE OFFICE, 213-630-5700. SPoke WITH DEFT'S [REDACTED] [REDACTED] STATED DEFT DID NOT SHOW UP FOR A REQUIRED APPOINTMENT LAST WEEK. [REDACTED] WILL PLACE A PAROLE HOLD.
"	CONTACTED FTHL W/C. THEY HAVE NO INFO ON ID OF THE 2 PASSENGERS IN DEFT'S VEH.
"	PRESENTED CASE TO D.A. DDA [REDACTED] FILED 2800.2 VC, 245(C) PC

INVEST CONT DATE	INVEST CLOSED DATE 3-4-91	SUPV APPROVING NAME & SERIAL # [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATING OFCR & SERIAL # [REDACTED]	DETAIL UTD
------------------	------------------------------	--	---	---------------



ARRESTEE'S LAST NAME FIRST MIDDLE: KING, RODNEY GLENN  
BOOKING NO: 2381162  
DR. NO.: [REDACTED]  
COURT CASE NO.: LA 006667

DOB: 4-2-65  
AKA/STREET NAME: [REDACTED]  
DATE OF ARREST: 3-3-91  
CHARGE: 2800.2 VC

EVIDENCE YES (NO) [X] ENTER DISPOSITION IN NOTES: [REDACTED] DIV. VTD [REDACTED] DETECTIVE: [REDACTED] DIV. [REDACTED] SER. [REDACTED]

NOTES (NOT TO BE USED FOR STATEMENTS OR CONFESSIONS): [REDACTED]

DATE: [REDACTED] TIME: [REDACTED] PLACE: [REDACTED]

OFFICER: [REDACTED]

AGENCY: [REDACTED]

REMARKS: [REDACTED]

ON PAROLE FOR ROBBERY AS OF  
12-27-90. CDC# E48354

ALHAMBRA OFFICE, 213-620-583  
PAROLE HOLD PLACED.

DDA [REDACTED] FILED 2800.2 VC  
245(C) PC

CASE ENVELOPE CHECKLIST

- CRIME REPORT
- ARREST REPORT(S)
- FOLLOW-UP REPORT(S)
- 5.9
- 5.10
- PROPERTY REPORT(S)
- VEHICLE REPORT(S)
- CRIMINAL HISTORY - RAP SHEET
- CERTIFICATE OF RELEASE
- DA/CA REJECT
- OTHER REPORTS/ DOCUMENTS  
TRANSPORTATION  
TELETYPE

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
DETECTIVE'S CASE ENVELOPE

**MONTEREY PARK POLICE DEPARTMENT  
BOOKING AND PROPERTY RECORD**

LOCATION OF ARREST <b>ALTA DENA S.O.</b>	TIME OF ARREST <b>2030</b>	FILE NUMBER <b>89-8194</b>	C.I.I.	B-NUMBER <b>50643</b>
LAST NAME <b>KING</b>	FIRST <b>RODNEY</b>	MIDDLE <b>GLEN</b>	DATE BOOKED <b>MON 11/13/89</b>	TIME <b>21</b>
ADDRESS <b>2551 LINCOLN AVE</b>	CITY <b>ALTA DENA</b>	STATE <b>CA</b>	ZIP CODE <b>91001</b>	PHONE <b>NONE</b>
AKA <b>SACRAMENTO</b>	SEX <b>M</b>	AGE <b>24</b>	BIRTHDATE <b>04/02/65</b>	HEIGHT <b>6'03"</b>
	RACE <b>B</b>	WEIGHT <b>185</b>	EYES <b>BRO</b>	HAIR <b>BRO</b>
		SCARS, MARKS, TATOO AND/OR ADD'L I.D. CHARACTERISTICS <b>NONE</b>		

CHARGE (CODE NO. AND DEFINITION) <b>211 PC ARMED ROBBERY</b>	RELATIONSHIP <b>FRIEND</b>	EMERGENCY CONTACT <b>567-19-2204</b>	SECURITY NO. <b>567-19-2204</b>
AD. CHG. <b>MISDWAR PASPO</b>	WARRANT/NO. <b>PRE 05 M 0057</b>	AGENCY <b>01 647 B \$3,000</b>	AD. CHG. <b>WARRANT/NO. AGENCY</b>
AD. CHG. <b>AD. CHG.</b>	WARRANT/NO. <b>WARRANT/NO.</b>	AGENCY <b>AGENCY</b>	AGENCY <b>AGENCY</b>

CASH - RINGS - WATCH <b>NONE NONE NONE</b>	ADDITIONAL PROPERTY DESCRIPTION <b>1 BLK BELT IBRN WALLET MISC PAPERS</b>
EMPLOYER <b>LABOR UNION</b>	ADDRESS <b>670 N. FAIR OAKS AVE PASADENA 2136817066</b>
LENGTH OF EMPLOYMENT <b>6yrs</b>	MARITAL STATUS <b>M</b>
CHILDREN <b>2</b>	RESID. IN STATE - AT PRESENT ADDRESS <b>24 yrs 2yrs</b>
PREVIOUS ARRESTS - CHARGES - DISPO.	VEHICLE LICENSE NO. STATE <b>none DMV COURT</b>

BOOKER'S SIGNATURE WHEN BOOKED <b>Rodney King</b>	ADVISED OF 606 P.C. BY <b>yes</b>	INIT. <b>RS</b>	ADDITIONAL PROPERTY
--	--------------------------------------	--------------------	---------------------

PHONE NO. CALLED	RELATIONSHIP <b>FRIEND</b>	DATE <b>11/14/89</b>	TIME <b>12:15</b>
	<b>FRIEND</b>	<b>11-14-89</b>	<b>1555</b>

BOOKING OFFICER <b>SAME</b>	BOOKING OFFICER	SEARCHED BY:
ENFORCEMENT AGENCY OF		

DATE AND TIME RELEASED <b>11/15/89</b>	COURT OF APPEARANCE <b>ALL M/LC</b>	DATE <b>11/15/89</b>	TIME
PRISONER'S SIGNATURE WHEN RELEASED <b>x Rodney King</b>	PRISONER'S SIG. FOR REC'T OF REMAINING CASH AND PROPERTY <b>BY COURT</b>	RELEASE APPROVED BY:	

WANT: JDIC	COMPLETED	DO YOU HAVE
FINGER-PRINT CARDS	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	RECENT INJURY
MUG PHOTO	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	V.O.
PRIOR B NO. CHECK	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	T.B.
RAPS CHECK	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	HEPATITIS
LASERFAX	<input type="checkbox"/>	AIDS
RT. THUMB PRINT	<input type="checkbox"/>	OTHER COMMUNICAB DISEASE
WHEN BOOKED	WHEN RELEASED	EXPLAIN

**Court Appearance Form**

Suspect's Name KING RODNEY GLEN

Date to Court 11/15/89

Detective F. LEE #213

Court ALL M/LC

File # 89-8194 B# 50643

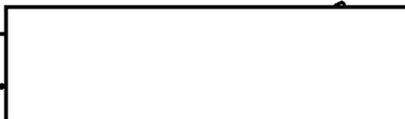
Charges 211 PC. 245 PC.

WARRANT SERVED REPORT

FILE #

19-8194

LOCATION OF ORIGINAL STOP OR CONTACT



b6  
b7c

DATE SERVED 11-13-89 TIME 2300 SERVED BY OFCR.

SER.# JW

DISPOSITION: YOU MUST WRITE IN YES OR NO IN APPROPRIATE SECTIONS BELOW

BOOKED Ys BAIL POSTED NO B# 50643 COURT DATE \_\_\_\_\_ BAIL BOND # \_\_\_\_\_

IF THIS IS AN IMMEDIATE CASH BAILOUT CHECK HERE ( )

CASH BALL RCPT # \_\_\_\_\_ AGENCY \_\_\_\_\_ WARRANT DISPO: ABSTRACT \_\_\_\_\_

FOREIGN \_\_\_\_\_ MPPD \_\_\_\_\_ SUBJ. ETHNIC ORIGIN \_\_\_\_\_ (THIS INFO NEEDED FOR DOJ STATS)

PHONE # CALLED \_\_\_\_\_ DATE & TIME \_\_\_\_\_ NAME \_\_\_\_\_

PHONE # CALLED \_\_\_\_\_ DATE & TIME \_\_\_\_\_ RELATION NAME \_\_\_\_\_

PHONE # CALLED \_\_\_\_\_ DATE & TIME \_\_\_\_\_ RELATION NAME \_\_\_\_\_

PHONE # CALLED \_\_\_\_\_ DATE & TIME \_\_\_\_\_ RELATION NAME \_\_\_\_\_

ADDITIONAL CHARGES 211 PC

REMARKS ADMITTED TO WARRANT

11-16  
1300

Transported to Alh. M.C. 11-15-89

PAGE 001 TO: MPKP · FROM: CWS ML .11/13/89. 23:01:15  
 \*\*\*\*\*CWS WARRANT-ABSTRACT\*\*\*\*\*  
 \* BOOKING AGENCY: MONTEREY PARK PD 23:01 - .11/13/89 \*  
 \* BOOKING DATE: .11/13/89 BOOKING NUMBER: 898194 0 \*  
 \* LASD REPOSITORY OR THE COURT HOLDS: \*  
 SURNAME KING FIRST RODNEY MIDDLE GLENN SUFFIX \*  
 \* RES. ADDR: 2551 LINCOLN ALTADENA CA \*  
 \* DESCRIPTION M B D.O.B. 04/02/65 603 200 BLK BRO \*  
 \* MISDEMEANOR BENCH WARRANT \*  
 \* WARRANT NUMBER PAS89M0057001 \*  
 \* BAIL \$3000.00 \*  
 \* VIOLATION 647(B)/PC \*  
 \*  
 \* DATE ISSUED 07/13/89 FILG .AGY PASADENA PD PHONE ( 818 ) 4054501 \*  
 \* COURT PASADENA MUNI. CT. DIV 004 \*  
 \* JUDGE MITCHELL ELVIRA R \*  
 \* RESTRICTED 840 PC \*  
 \* OFFICER [REDACTED] \*  
 \* MISC DESCRIPTORS \*  
 \* VLN C21984790 CA CII A07490672 SSN 567192204 VLN MAIN .00000000 \*  
 \* ALL STATUS \*

b6  
b7c

THIS ABSTRACT IS SUFFICIENT FOR BOOKING PURPOSES

FILE NUMBER  
39-008194  
DATE & TIME RPTD TO PD  
1/31/89 1201 DAY  
FBI

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE  COUNTER  COURTESY  SHOTS FIRED  OFFICER INJURED  GANG RELATED

INCIDENT DESC  
CODE SECTION 211 A.C.  
CRIME/INCIDENT ROBBERY  
CLASSIFICATION TIRE IRON  
DATE OCCURRED 11/03/89 DAY 221 TIME 1200 TO DATE / / DAY TIME  
LOCATION 1050 W. GALLEY AVE MPK

VICTIM OR FIRM NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)  
99 MARKET.  
DOB / / RACE SEX HAIR EYES HT WT

RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE

BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER ZIP BUSINESS PHONE NO. SS#  
1050 W. GALLEY AVE (415) 282-9967

INVOLVED PERSONS  
X RP W PI NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) DOB RACE SEX HAIR EYES HT WT  
C R BLK BRN 508 175 b6

RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE  
ST- CA b7C

BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER ZIP BUSINESS PHONE NO. SS#  
1050 W. GALLEY AVE (415) 282-9967

INVOLVED PERSONS  
V RP W PI NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) DOB RACE SEX HAIR EYES HT WT

RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE

BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER ZIP BUSINESS PHONE NO. SS#

VIC VEH LICENSE NO. STATE YEAR MAKE MODEL STYLE COLOR PREMISES/VEHICLE SECURED

PRELIMINARY INVESTIGATION  
 AREA CHECKED  NEIGHBORS CONTACTED  
 VICTIM(S) CONTACTED  WITNESS CONTACTED  
 FET REQUESTED  
CHECK IF MORE NAMES IN CONTINUATION

NO FACTORS  
AREA TARGET  
 1 FREEWAY  2 CONSTRUCTION SITE  9 DRIVEWAY  3 INDUSTRIAL/COMMERCIAL  4 PARK  5 PARKING LOT  10 RESIDENTIAL  6 SCHOOL GROUND  7 SHOPPING CTR/BUSINESS  8 STREET/ALLEY/RESIDENT  11 YARD  99  
STRUCTURE RESIDENTIAL  
 1 APARTMENT  2 CONDOMINIUM  3 DUPLEX  4 MOBILE HOME  5 SINGLE FAMILY  6 TOWN HOUSE  
COMMERCIAL  
 10 BANK/FINANCE  11 BAR  12 BUSINESS OFFICE  13 ENTERTAINMENT/RECREAT  14 FAST FOOD  15 GAS STATION  16 HOTEL/MOTEL  17 INDUS/MFG/WHSE  18 JEWELRY/COIN/PAWN  19 LIQUOR STORE  20 MARKET  21 MINI MART  22 PHARM/MEDICAL/DENTAL  23 RESTAURANT  24 RETAIL GOODS  25 RETAIL SERVICES  26 SCHOOL/PUBLIC BLDG  27 VEHICLE  99  
POINT OF ENTRY  
 1 UNKNOWN  2 FRONT  3 REAR  4 SIDE  5 GROUND LEVEL  6 UPPER LEVEL  7 ADJACENT BUILDING  8 BASEMENT  9 DOOR  10 DUCT/VENT  11 FLOOR  12 GARAGE  13 LOUVRE  14 PET DOOR  15 ROOF  
VEHICLE ONLY  
 16 SLIDING GLASS DOOR  17 WALL  18 WINDOW  
 23 DRIVER'S SIDE  24 PASSENGER SIDE  25 CONVERTIBLE  26 DOOR  27 HOOD  28 SUNROOF  29 TRUNK  30 WINDWING  31 WINDOW  99  
METHOD OF ENTRY  
 0 UNKNOWN  1 ATTEMPT ONLY  2 BODILY FORCE  3 HID IN BUILDING  4 KICKED  5 KNOB TWIST  6 LOCK BOX BROKEN  7 LOCK CUT/BROKEN  8 LOCK PICKED  9 LOCK PUNCHED  10 LOCK SLIPPED/KEY  11 OPEN/UNLOCKED/NO FORCE  12 OPEN FOR BUSINESS  13 PRIED  14 REMOVED  15 SMASHED  16 TUNNELED  
TOOLS USED  
 20 UNKNOWN  21 BOLT CUTTER  22 BRICK/ROCK  23 CHANNEL LOCK/PLIERS  24 FLASHLIGHT  25 GLASS CUTTER  26 HANGER/SLIP DEVICE  27 KEY  
 29 PRY TOOL  30 SAW/BURN/DRILL  31 SCREWDRIVER  32 SLIM JIM  33 TAPE/WIRE  34 TIRE IRON  35 VICE GRIPS  28 WRENCH  99  
SECURITY SYSTEM  
 0 NONE  1 AUDIBLE ALARM  2 CAMERA  3 DEADBOLT LOCK  4 DOG  5 FENCE/BARS  6 GUARD SERVICE  7 NEIGHBORHOOD WATCH  11 OPERATION ID  8 OUTSIDE LIGHTING  9 SECURITY SIGN/STICKER  10 SILENT ALARM  12 WINDOW BARS  
SUSPECT ACTIONS  
 0 NO LOSS  1 ALARM DISABLED  2 ALCOHOL ON BREATH  3 ATE/DRANK ON PREMISES  4 CASED LOCATION  5 CASH DEMANDED  6 CAT BURGLAR  7 CLIMAXES  9 DEFECATED  10 DEMAND NOTE USED  13 EXIT PREPARED  14 FIRED WEAPON  15 FOLLOWED/STALKED VICTIM VICTIM WAS  16 FORCED VEHICLE OFF ROAD  17 GLOVES WORN  95 GRAFFITI LEFT  18 HID IN BUSHES  20 KNEW LOC OF HIDDEN CASH  21 LOCKOUT USED  
 22 MASK WORN/FACE HIDDEN  23 MATCHES USED FOR LIGHT  24 MASTURBATED  25 MULTIPLE SUSPECTS  26 OFFERED  28 PHONE DISABLED  30 PILLOWCASE TAKEN/USED  31 POWER DISABLED  34 RANSACKED  38 SELECTIVE IN LOOT  39 SMOKED ON PREMISES  40 TOOK CONCEALABLES  41 TOOK JEWELRY  42 TOOK MONEY  43 TOOK TV/STEREO/RADIO  48 UNDER INFLUENCE DRUGS  52 VANDALIZED  54 VEHICLE DEMANDED/STOLEN  55 VEH NEEDED REMOVE PROPTY  56 VICTIMS CLOTHES CUT/RIP  57 VICTIMS NAME USED  58 VICTIMS TOOLS USED  59 WITHDRAWS BEFORE CLIMAX  
EVIDENCE  
 1 NONE  2 BLOOD  3 BULLET CASING  4 CLOTHES  5 FINGERPRINTS  6 FOOT PRINTS  8 OTHER PRINTS  9 PAINT  10 PHOTOGRAPHS  11 SEMEN  13 TOOLS  14 VEHICLE  15 WEAPONS  99 IMPRINTS

SOLVABILITY  
 1 SUSP(S) ARRESTED  6 OPPRTY LIMITED TO A FEW  11 SUSP DESCRIBED  16 DEAD BODY  
 2 SUSP(S) NAMED  7 SUSP CAN BE ID'D  12 WITNESS AVAILABLE  17 PRINTS LIFTED  
 3 SUSP(S) CAN BE LOCATED  8 SUSP VEHICLE CAN BE ID'D  13 PROPERTY TRACEABLE  
 4 MAJOR INJURY OR SEX RELATED  9 SIGNIFICANT MD PRESENT  14 EVID COLL.  
 5 PROPERTY LOSS OVER 10,000  10 SPECIAL INTEREST  15 WEAPON CAN BE ID'D  
 NO SUSPECTS SEEN OR HEARD

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 1/31/89 1200 DATE/TIME APPROVED  
COPIES TO 11-5 130C RMS ENTRY

ARRESTED YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	SUSPECT (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)	NICKNAME (AKA)	DOB	AGE	RACE	SEX	HAIR	EYES	HEIGHT	WEIGHT	BUILD
	RESIDENCE ADDRESS			ZIP	RESIDENCE PHONE NO.		BUSINESS PHONE		DRIVER'S LIC. NO.		STATE
	BUSINESS ADDRESS			ZIP	SS #		B. CITE #				

ARRESTED YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	SUSPECT (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE)	NICKNAME (AKA)	DOB	AGE	RACE	SEX	HAIR	EYES	HEIGHT	WEIGHT	BUILD
	RESIDENCE ADDRESS			ZIP	RESIDENCE PHONE NO.		BUSINESS PHONE		DRIVER'S LIC. NO.		STATE
	BUSINESS ADDRESS			ZIP	SS #		B. CITE #				

<b>HAIR LENGTH</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 TANNED	<input type="checkbox"/> 24 THIN MUSTACHE	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 SQUARE	<input type="checkbox"/> 26 ANGULAR FACE	<b>TEETH</b>
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 SHORT	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 WEATHERED	<input type="checkbox"/> 25 HANDLE BAR	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 THIN/LONG	<input type="checkbox"/> 27 DIMPLES	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 COLLAR LENGTH	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 MOHAWK	<input type="checkbox"/> 13 WRINKLED	<input type="checkbox"/> 26 LOW EXTENSION	<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 28 CLOSE SET EYES	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 SHOULDER LGTH	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 PONYTAIL	<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 27 THICK MUSTACHE	<b>DISTINGUISHING MARKS</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 29 WIDE SET EYES	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 BRACES
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 LONG	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 PROCESSED	<b>FACIAL HAIR</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 28 DESG BEARD w MUS	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 30 CROSS/COCK EYES	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 BROKEN
<input type="checkbox"/> 6 PUNK STYLE	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 PUNK	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 29 SM RING BEARD	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 0 NONE OBS	<input type="checkbox"/> 31 DIF SHAPED EYES	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 CHIPPED
<input type="checkbox"/> 7 SHAVED	<input type="checkbox"/> 13 STRAIGHT	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 30 LRG FULL BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 AMP/WMISS LIMB	<input type="checkbox"/> 32 DIFF SIZE EYES	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 CROOKED
<input type="checkbox"/> 8 BALD	<input type="checkbox"/> 14 WAVY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 2 CLEAN SHAVEN	<input type="checkbox"/> 31 LRG RING BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 ARTIFICIAL LIMB	<input type="checkbox"/> 33 BROK/CRK NOSE	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 FALSE
<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 15 BANGS	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 FU MANCHU	<input type="checkbox"/> 32 SCRAGGLY BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 BLIND	<input type="checkbox"/> 34 BREAK NOSE	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 GAPS BETWEEN
<b>HAIR TYPE</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 16 CENTER PART	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 FUZZ	<input type="checkbox"/> 33 OLD DUTCH BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 CANE/CRUTCH	<input type="checkbox"/> 35 UNUSL SHAP NOSE	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 GOLD CAP
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 17 COMBED BACK	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 GOATEE	<input type="checkbox"/> 34 ABE LINCOLN	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 CRIPLD BODY PRT	<input type="checkbox"/> 36 BULBOUS NOSE	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 JEWELED/STUD
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 18 CURLERS	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 LOWER LIP	<input type="checkbox"/> 35 BEARD/EXP CHIN	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 DEAF	<input type="checkbox"/> 37 FLARED NOSTRILS	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 MISSING
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 THICK	<input type="checkbox"/> 19 DIRTY	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 MUSTACHE	<input type="checkbox"/> 36 MUTTON CHOPS	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 DEFORMED LIMBS	<input type="checkbox"/> 38 PIERCED NOSE	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 RETAINER
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 3 WIRY	<input type="checkbox"/> 20 SIDE PART	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 SIDEBURNS	<input type="checkbox"/> 37 SHORT BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 GROWTHS/MOLES	<input type="checkbox"/> 39 CURVED LIPS	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 SILVER CAPPED
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 FINE	<input type="checkbox"/> 21 STYLED	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 UNSHAVEN	<input type="checkbox"/> 38 FORK BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 HEARING AID	<input type="checkbox"/> 40 CLEFT LIP	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 STAIN/OECAY
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 THINNING	<b>COMPLEXION</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 VAN DYKE	<input type="checkbox"/> 39 FULL BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 LIMP	<input type="checkbox"/> 41 HARE LIP	<input type="checkbox"/> 13 BUCK
<input type="checkbox"/> 6 RECEDING	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 MID-EAR SIDEBURN	<input type="checkbox"/> 40 SOUTHERN COL	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 SKIN DISCOLORED	<input type="checkbox"/> 42 CLEF/DIMPLE CHIN	<input type="checkbox"/> 99
<input type="checkbox"/> 7 SHAVED	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 LOBE LGTH SIDEBRN	<input type="checkbox"/> 41 POINTED GOATEE	<input type="checkbox"/> 13 SPASTIC MOVEMTS	<input type="checkbox"/> 43 UNDERBITE	<b>SPEECH</b>
<input type="checkbox"/> 8 WIG	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 ACNE/POCKED	<input type="checkbox"/> 13 LOBE LGTH FLARE	<input type="checkbox"/> 42 3-POINT GOATEE	<input type="checkbox"/> 14 WHEELCHAIR	<input type="checkbox"/> 44 OVERBITE	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT
<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 ALBINO	<input type="checkbox"/> 14 LRG FLAIR SIDEBRN	<input type="checkbox"/> 43 ANCHOR BEARD	<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 45 LARGE EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN
<b>HAIR STYLE</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 CLEAR	<input type="checkbox"/> 15 LRG CHEEK SIDEBRN	<input type="checkbox"/> 44 FULL GOATEE	<b>FACIAL FEATURE ODDITIES</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 46 SMALL EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 ACCENT-U.S.
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 DARK	<input type="checkbox"/> 16 LRG REV FLARE	<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 47 UNUSL SHP EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 ACCENT-FOREIGN
<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 FRECKLED	<input type="checkbox"/> 17 SQUARE MUSTACHE	<b>FACIAL SHAPE</b>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 0 NONE OBS	<input type="checkbox"/> 48 CAULFLWR EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 DISGUISED
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 1 AFRO/NATURAL	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 LIGHT/FAIR	<input type="checkbox"/> 18 CONFUCIOUS	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 20 LARGE HEAD	<input type="checkbox"/> 49 MUTILATED EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 SLURRED SPEECH
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 BRAIDED	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 MEDIUM	<input type="checkbox"/> 19 TURKISH MUS	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 21 SMALL HEAD	<input type="checkbox"/> 50 "DUMBO" EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 SPEECH IMPED
<input type="checkbox"/> 3 BUSHY	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 8 OLIVE	<input type="checkbox"/> 20 BUSHY MUS	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 BROAD	<input type="checkbox"/> 22 UNUSUAL SHAP HD	<input type="checkbox"/> 51 PIERCED EARS	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 STUTTERING
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 BUTCH	<input type="checkbox"/> 9 PALE/SALLOW	<input type="checkbox"/> 21 LONG POINT MUS	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 HI CHEEKED	<input type="checkbox"/> 23 SLOPED FOREHEAD	<input type="checkbox"/> 99	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 MUTE
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 CURLY	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 RUDDY	<input type="checkbox"/> 22 SHORT MUS	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 LONG	<input type="checkbox"/> 24 BULGING FOREHD	<b>HANDED</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 99
		<input type="checkbox"/> 23 POINT w PART	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 OVAL	<input type="checkbox"/> 25 UNUSUAL SHP FACE	<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	
		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 5 ROUND	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 ROUND		<input type="checkbox"/> 1 RIGHT	<input type="checkbox"/> LEFT

SUSPECT INFORMATION/DESCRIPTIONS	SUSPECT 1		SUSPECT 2		TATTOOS	SUSPECT 1		SUSPECT 2	
	CODE		CODE			L	R	L	R
1 CAP/HAT									
2 COAT/JACKET	GRY								
3 PANTS	GRY SHORTS								
4 SHIRT	WHT P SHIRT								
5 SHOES									
6 MASK									
7 GLOVE									
8 JEWELRY									
9 GLASSES									
10									
11									

<b>FACIAL FEATURES</b>	<b>GANG MEMBER</b>	<b>ADDITIONAL DESCRIPTION</b>
EYES: A- B- C- D- E- NOSE: A- B- C- D-	<input type="checkbox"/> KNOWN <input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECTED	
LIPS: A- B- C- D- CHIN: A- B- C-	NAME	
<b>WEAPONS</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> 8 KNIFE	<input type="checkbox"/> 18 SINGLE SHOT
<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	<input type="checkbox"/> 10 OTHER CUT/STAB INST	<input type="checkbox"/> GAUGE
<input type="checkbox"/> 0 UNKNOWN	<input type="checkbox"/> 11 BASEBALL BAT	<input type="checkbox"/> GRIPS
<input type="checkbox"/> 1 SIMULATED	<input type="checkbox"/> 14 BODILY FORCE	<input type="checkbox"/> 99
<input type="checkbox"/> 2 HANDGUN	<input type="checkbox"/> 15 BOMB/EXPLOSIVE	<b>KNIFE FEATURE</b>
<input type="checkbox"/> 4 RIFLE	<input type="checkbox"/> 16 BOTTLE	<input type="checkbox"/> 53 BUTCHER
<input type="checkbox"/> 5 SHOT GUN	<input type="checkbox"/> 17 BRICK/ROCK	<input type="checkbox"/> 61 KITCHEN KNIFE
<input type="checkbox"/> 6 TOY GUN	<input type="checkbox"/> 18 CLUB/BLUDGEON	<input type="checkbox"/> 57 POCKET
<input type="checkbox"/> 7 OTHER UNK GUN	<input type="checkbox"/> 21 NUNCHAKUS	<input type="checkbox"/> 58 HUNTING
	<input type="checkbox"/> 22 SCISSORS	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 23 SCREWDRIVER	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 24 TEAR GAS/CHEM AGENT	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 25 VEHICLE	
	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> 99 OTHER <u>TIRE IRON</u>	
	<b>GUN FEATURE</b>	
	<input type="checkbox"/> SUSPECT	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 1 ALTERED STOCK	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 2 AUTOMATIC	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 3 BLUE STEEL	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 4 BOLT ACTION	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 5 CHROME/NICKEL	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 6 DERRINGER	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 7 DOUBLE BARREL	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 12 OVER-UNDER	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 14 PUMP	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 15 REVOLVER	
	<input type="checkbox"/> 16 SAWED-OFF	

<b>SUSPECT VEHICLE</b>	STATE	YEAR	MAKE	MODEL	STYLE	COLOR	<input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED/TOWED
	CAL.	98	HONDA		HAT-4	WHT	<input type="checkbox"/> PARKED
<b>REMARKS</b>	1-LED EIB GARAGE						
<b>OFFICER(S) REPORTING</b>	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERVISOR APPROV		DATE/TIME APPROVED			
	11-03-89 1400						

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

MONTEREY PARK POLICE  
CA0194800

PROPERTY AND  
NARRATIVE

PAGE 3 OF 5

FILE NUMBER  
44 00 1194

DATE TIME REPTD TO PD DAY

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY  NARRATIVE CONTINUATION  VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT  SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

CODE SECTION	CRIME/INCIDENT	CLASSIFICATION						
BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC DESCRIPTION	VALUE
S	1	U-S CURRENCY <sup>UNK</sup>	-	-	-	-	MISC INFORMATION	UNK
S	2	FOOD STAMPS <sup>UNK</sup>	-	-	-	-	MISC VALUE FOOD STAMPS	UNK
S	3	CHEQUES <sup>UNK</sup>	-	-	-	-	MISC PAYROLL CHEQUES	UNK

UNK. TOTAL LOSS AT TIME OF THIS REPORT.

SOURCE: I WAS DISPATCHED TO 1050 W GARVEY AVE REGARDING A  
211PC THAT HAD JUST OCCURRED.

SYNOPSIS: SUSP. DEMANDS MONEY, STRUGGLES WITH VICTIM, THEN  
FLEES WITH MONEY.

VICTIM STATEMENT: VICTIM [ ] STATED THAT HE WAS STANDING  
BEHIND THE COUNTER NEXT TO THE CASH REGISTER. THE  
SUSP. ENTERED THE STORE AND WALKED TO THE COUNTER.  
THE SUSP. TOOK SOME WENTYNE GUM AND THEN HANDED  
THE VICTIM AND \$1 FOOD COUPON (EVID. ITEM 6). THE  
VICTIM THEN GAVE THE SUSP HIS CHANGE. AT THIS  
TIME THE [ ] PULLED A TIRE IRON FROM HIS WAIST  
[ ] USING HIS LEFT HAND. THE SUSP TOLD THE VICTIM  
TO OPEN THE CASH REGISTER. THE VICTIM OPENED THE  
REGISTER. THE SUSP THEN SAT ON THE COUNTER

b6  
b7c

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING SER. NO. DATE/TIME SUBMITTED SUPERVISOR APPROV DATE/TIME APPROVED

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.	
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR		BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)								

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

AND BEGAN PULLING MONEY OUT OF THE REGISTER WITH HIS RIGHT HAND. THE SUSP. THEN STARTED TO TAKE CHECKS. THE VICTIM TOLD HIM TO JUST TAKE MONEY AND LEAVE THE CHECKS. THE SUSP. THEN STARTED TO STRIKE THE VICTIM WITH THE TIRE IRON. THE VICTIM GRABBED THE TIRE IRON AND THEN THE SUSP. LOST HIS BALANCE AND FELL BEHIND THE COUNTER. A STRUGGLE THEN ENSUE. THE SUSP. THEN KNOCKED OVER A LARGE DISPLAY CASE AND WAS ABLE TO CLIMB BACK OVER TO THE OTHER SIDE OF THE COUNTER. THE SUSP. THEN PICKED UP A PIECE OF THE DISPLAY RACK AND TRIED TO HIT THE VICTIM. THE VICTIM THEN RAN TOWARDS THE REAR OF THE STORE. THE SUSP. THEN RAN OUT THE FRONT DOOR. THE VICTIM THEN FOLLOWED THE SUSP. OUT THE FRONT DOOR. THE VICTIM SAW THE SUSP. RUN TO A VEH THAT WAS PARKED ON GARRETT AVE. THE SUSP. OPENED THE REAR HATCH ATTEMPTING TO OBSCURE THE REAR LICENSE PLATE. THE SUSP. THEN ENTERED THE VEH. AND FLED E/B ON GARRETT. THE VICTIM WENT BACK INTO THE STORE AND WROTE DOWN THE LICENSE NUMBER OF THE SUSP. VEH. (EVID. ITEM 1). THE VICTIM THEN NOTIFIED MPPD THE VICTIM

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERVISOR APPROV	DATE/TIME APPROVED
		11-27-89 4:2		

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)							

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

ADVISED THAT HE CAN ID THE SUSP.

OFFICER STATEMENT: I SAW THAT TWO DISPLAY CASES WERE KNOCKED DOWN ALONG WITH THE CASH REGISTER AND NUMEROUS DISPLAY ITEMS. I RECOVERED THE TIRE IRON, THE BUSINESS CARD WITH SUSP. VEH. LIC. NUMBER, AND THE FOOD COUPON FROM THE FRONT COUNTER. THE SUSP'S JACKET (ITEM #7) WAS LEFT AT THE SCENE AND I RECOVERED IT NEXT TO THE FRONT COUNTER. THE 216-2AGS MATCHES WERE IN THE INSIDE POCKET OF THE JACKET. I BOOKED ALL EVIDENCE ITEMS INTO MADD EVIDENCE THE TIRE IRON, 216-2AGS MATCHES, AND FOOD COUPON WERE HELD FOR PRINTS. SGT. [ ] TOOK 3 POLAROID PHOTOGRAPHS SHOWING THE FRONT COUNTER AND VICTIMS INJURIES.

I SAW THAT THE VICTIM SUSTAINED CUTS AND ABRASIONS TO HIS RT. ARM, LT WRIST AND LT KNEE. HE WILL SEEK HIS OWN MEDICAL ATTENTION.

EVIDENCE: SEE ATTACHED PROPERTY SHEET.

ADDITIONAL INFO: NONE.

b6  
b7C

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING MP [ ]	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11-03-89 1430	SUPERVISOR APPROV	DATE/TIME APPROVED
--------------------------------	----------	--------------------------------------	-------------------	--------------------



CODE/CLASSIFICATION 2192, 2452  
RECLASSIFIED TO  
COMPLAINT NUMBER (DET. USE ONLY) GA001701

VICTIM OR FIRM NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) "99" MARKET  
RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. BUSINESS PHONE NO. DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE  
BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER 1050 W. GARRETT AVE. MONTE... 91754 ZIP SS# b6 b7C

INVOLVED PERSONS  
1 VICTIM OR FIRM NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) "99" MARKET  
2 W I  
BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER 1050 W. GARRETT AVE. MONTE... 91754 ZIP  
RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. BUSINESS PHONE NO. DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE  
BUSINESS ADDRESS OR EMPLOYER ZIP SS#

ARRESTED YES X NO  
SUSPECT (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) NICKNAME (AKA) DOB AGE RACE SEX HAIR EYES HEIGHT WEIGHT BUILD  
KING EDNEY GLEN 04/04/65 24 B M BLK. BRN. 603 220 LARGE  
RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. BUSINESS PHONE DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE  
2530 LINCOLN AVE. ALTBREND (818) 797-3670 ( ) UNK. UNK.  
BUSINESS ADDRESS ZIP SS# B/CITE#  
UNK. 567-19-2204 50643

ARRESTED YES X NO  
SUSPECT (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE) NICKNAME (AKA) DOB AGE RACE SEX HAIR EYES HEIGHT WEIGHT BUILD  
RESIDENCE ADDRESS ZIP RESIDENCE PHONE NO. BUSINESS PHONE DRIVER'S LIC. NO. STATE  
BUSINESS ADDRESS ZIP SS# B/CITE #

SUS VEH LICENSE NO. STATE YEAR MAKE MODEL STYLE COLOR  
2KFA102 CA. 88 HYUNDAI EXCEL 4 DR WHIT.

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

11/3/89, 1545 HRS.

THE VEHICLE USED FOR THE PROPERTY IS REGISTERED TO [REDACTED] b6 b7C

ANYONE AND OTHER

M.P.P.D. DETECTIVES WENT TO THAT ADDRESS TO SEE IF THE CAR WAS THERE. DATA ENTRY DATE 11/28/89 SER # 762

I TALKED TO [REDACTED] b6 b7C

WHO TOLD ME THE FOLLOWING: THE CAR WAS IN THE GARAGE... BUT IT'S BEING DRIVEN BY HIS

WHO AT [REDACTED]

CLEARANCE  
X ARREST  
EXCEPTIONAL  
UNFOUNDED  
SUSPENDED  
CONTINUED  
COMES TO  
CHIEF  
CAPTAIN  
CRIME ANALYSIS  
COMM. RELATIONS  
DETECTIVES  
DOJ  
COURT  
JUVENILE HA  
TRAFFIC  
OTHER  
11-29  
130  
RMS ENTRY

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11-13-89  
DATE/TIME APPROVED 11-20-89 0900 b6 b7C

INVESTIGATOR'S WORKSHEET

DATE: 11/16/89

STIM(S) 99" MURKET

CASE: # 27-7194

SUSPECT(S) KATH. ROSS - 20011

BKG #: 50643

\*\*\*ACTIVITY\*\*\*

- 01 INTERVIEW VIC [X] 16 COMPL ADULT [ ] 31 CASE CL/REFUSE PROS [X] 46 REPORT/SUP
02 INTERVIEW WIT [ ] 17 COMPL JUVE [ ] 32 CASE CL/EXCEPTIONAL [ ] 47 CHECKPAWNS
03 INTERVIEW R/P [ ] 18 COURT TEST [X] 33 ARREST FELONY [ ] 48 SUSP 849B1
04 INTERVIEW ARR [ ] 19 SEARCH WARRANT [ ] 34 ARREST MISC [ ] 49 MEDICAL EX
05 INTERVIEW SUS [X] 20 SEARCH WARR RETURN [ ] 35 RELEASE SUSPECT [ ] 50 CONT. PARC
06 INTERVIEW OTH [ ] 21 SUBPOENA SERVICE [X] 36 RECOVER PROPERTY [ ] 51 CONT. PROE
07 ATL VICTIM [ ] 22 JUV PETITION [X] 37 SEND TELETYPE [ ]
08 ATL WITNESS [ ] 23 DICTATE RPT [X] 38 CONTACT O/AGENCY [ ]
09 ATL SUSPECT [ ] 24 DICTATE SUPP [ ] 39 FP COMPARE [ ]
10 ATL R/P [ ] 25 MANUAL FILE SRCH [X] 40 FP SEARCH [ ]
11 ATL OTHER [ ] 26 COMP NAME SEARCH [ ] 41 CAL ID [ ]
12 AUTOPSY [ ] 27 COMP PROP SEARCH [ ] 42 COMPOSITE [ ]
13 EXAM SCENE [X] 28 SUS PHY SEARCH [X] 43 PHOTO LINEUP [ ]
14 EXAM EVID [X] 29 VEH DESC SEARCH [ ] 44 LIVE LINE UP [ ]
15 SURVEILLANCE [X] 30 CASE CLEAR/ARREST [X] 45 COMPARE CRIMES [ ]

JUDGE: \_\_\_\_\_

\*\*\*COURT\*\*\*

D.A: \_\_\_\_\_

FILING

REJECTIONS

COURT DISPOSITIONS

- 01 FEL CASE FIL [X] 01 INSUF EVID [ ] 01 849(B)1 [ ] 11 RESTITUTION [ ]
02 MIS CASE FIL [ ] 02 SEARCH/SEIZU [ ] 02 GUILTY PLEA [ ] 12 PROBATION [ ]
03 OFCE CONFER [ ] 03 INADMIS EVID [ ] 03 NOLO [ ] 13 PROCED SUSP [ ]
04 REF OTH AGY [ ] 04 ELEMENT MISS [ ] 04 AQUITTED [ ] 14 DIVERSION [ ]
05 FEL WAR OBTN [ ] 05 V/REF TESTIF [ ] 05 DISMISSED [ ] 15 PLEA BARGAIN [ ]
06 MIS WAR OBTN [ ] 06 W/REF TESTIF [ ] 06 CONVICT FELN [ ] 16 DUI SCHOOL [ ]
07 JUV PETITN [ ] 07 INTER JUSTIC [ ] 07 CONVICT MISC [ ] 17 COMM. SERVICE [ ]
08 DIVERSION/B8 [ ] 08 INV NEEDED [ ] 08 SENT CYA [ ]
09 D.A REJECT [ ] 09 NO P.C. [ ] 09 SENT JAIL [ ]
10 [ ] 10 [ ] 10 FINE [ ]

\*\*\* CASE STATUS \*\*\*\*

\*\*\* EVIDENCE \*\*\*

- 01 AC: ACTIVE
02 CA: CLEAR ADU AR [X]
03 CJ: CLEAR JUV AR [ ]
04 CL: CLOSED [X]
05 EC: EXCEPT CLEAR [ ]
06 IN: INACTIVE [ ]
07 SU: SUSPENDED [ ]
08 UN: UNFOUNDED [ ]
09 WO: WARR OBTAINED [ ]
10 [ ]

- 01 HOLD FOR FUTURE DISP [X]
02 RETURN TO OWNER [ ]
03 RETURN TO FINDER [ ]
04 RETURN TO. (SEE REPT) [ ]
05 AUCTION [ ]
06 DESTROY [ ]
07 OUT TO COURT [ ]
08 APPROP FOR DEPT USE [ ]
09 OTHER [ ]
10 [ ]



COMMENTS: 15 11/16/89

INVESTIGATOR: [ ]

SU: [ ]

D.E. CLERK: b6 b7C

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

LIKENS IS GLEN WHO HE DESCRIBED AS A FEMALE, 24 YRS, 604, 210-220 LBS. HE SAID THEY LIVE IN THE GARAGE AT 2530 LINCOLN AVE., ALTBEDENIA.

WE WENT TO THAT ADDRESS TO TALK TO GLEN. WHEN WE ARRIVED I SAW A WHIT. HYUNDAI, LIC # [REDACTED] PARKED IN THE DRIVEWAY AT THAT ADDRESS. I KNOCKED ON THE SIDE GARAGE DOOR AND IDENTIFIED [REDACTED] AS A POLICE

DECR. THERE WAS NO RESPONSE. [REDACTED] HEARD A VOICEMAIL SITTING ON THE PORCH OF THE ADJOINING HOUSE SAY, "HE'S TURNING OVER THE WHEEL."

I WENT TO THE BACK YARD AND SAW A REAR DOOR TO THE GARAGE OPENED BUT NO ONE WAS THERE.

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER'S REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUP	DATE/TIME APPROVED
[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]	11/14/89	[REDACTED]	11-20-89 0400

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

of

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT.

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

I THEN HEARD DOGS BARKING ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE WALL. WE DID NOT SEE ANYONE RUN OUT AND GO OVER THE WALL.

I TALKED TO [REDACTED] D.O.B. [REDACTED] WHO TOLD ME THE FOLLOWING:

[REDACTED] NAME IS RODNEY GLEN KING, 24 YRS. (D.O.B. 4/4/65). RODNEY WAS SITTING AT THE KITCHEN TABLE WITH HER COUSIN AND SHE WAS IN ANOTHER ROOM WHEN I KNOCKED ON THE SIDE DOOR. ALL OF A SUDDEN RODNEY RAN OUT THE BACK DOOR WITHOUT SAYING ANYTHING. I ASKED HER TO TELL ME WHAT RODNEY WAS WEARING. SHE TOLD ME HE WAS WEARING A LIGHT T-SHIRT AND GRAY SHORTS.

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR		BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

I ASKED HER WHO IS THE OWNER OF THE WHITE HYUNDAI. SHE TOLD ME THAT IT BELONGED TO HER. SHE TOLD ME THAT SHE AND RODNEY DRIVE THE CAR. I ASKED HER WHO DRIVES THE CAR TODAY. SHE TOLD ME THAT SHE HAD AN ARRANGEMENT WITH RODNEY LAST NIGHT. HE LEFT THE HOUSE TAKING THE CAR WITH HIM. HE DIDN'T COME BACK UNTIL THIS AFTERNOON. I ASKED HER TO TELL ME WHAT HE WAS WEARING WHEN HE LEFT LAST NIGHT. SHE SAID HE WAS WEARING GRAY SHORTS, WHITE T-SHIRT AND A GRAY TRACKER.

11/3/89, 1625 HRS.

I TOLD [REDACTED] MY REASON FOR TAKING THESE PICS ASKED HER IF SHE WOULD GIVE CONSENT FOR ME TO SEARCH HER HOUSE AND

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

CAR. SHE SAID YES AND SIGNED THE ATTACHED CONSENT TO SEARCH FORM.

A PAYROLL CHECK AND \$500 IN CASH WERE RECOVERED FROM THE GLOVEBOX OF HER CAR.



SHE SAID THE CASH BELONGED TO HER BUT SHE COULDN'T TELL ME HOW MUCH WAS THERE OR WHAT DENOMINATIONS SHE HAD.

11/3/89, 1500HRS.



AT M.P.P.D. THE DET. [REDACTED] WROTE UP THE ATTACHED POLICE BULLETIN. COPIES OF THIS BULLETIN WERE DISTRIBUTED AT M.P.P.D. PALMDALE P.D. AND THE ALTADENA

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11/15/89	SUP	DATE/TIME APPROVED 11-20-89 0900
---------------------------------	-----	-------------------------------------

MONTEREY PARK POLICE  
CA0194800

PROPERTY AND  
NARRATIVE

FILE NUMBER

89-8194

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY

CRIME REPORT  
CONTINUATION

VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT

SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
		SHERIFF'S STATION						
		11/13/89, 2323 MRS.						
		ALTEDENA SHERIFF'S DEPUTIES ARRESTED KING FOR 836.3 P.C., 211 P.C. - M.P.D. CHARGES AND TRANSPORTED HIM TO M.P.D. FOR BOOKING. REFER TO THEIR SHERIFF REPORT SAME FILE NO.						
		AT M.P.D. INTERVIEW ROOM #2 I ADVISED KING OF HIS RIGHTS FOR DEPT 15 MANUAL 4/162-10. HE SAID HE UNDERSTOOD BUT WANTED TO TALK TO A LAWYER FIRST. NO FURTHER QUESTIONS WERE ASKED ABOUT THE CRIME HE HAD BEEN ARRESTED FOR.						
		I ASKED KING TO TELL ME WHAT HE WAS ON PROBATION FOR.						

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED

11/14/89

SUPERVISOR

DATE/TIME APPROVED

11-20-89 0900b7c

89-8194

CONTINUATION OF -  
 EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
		HE TOLD ME HE HAD BEEN ARRESTED FOR PICKING UP A HOOKER IN PASADENA A COUPLE OF YEARS AGO.						
		KING STARTED TELLING ME THAT THE CHARGE OF ROBBERY, FOR WHICH HE WAS ARRESTED FOR NOW, IS A SERIOUS CHARGE AND WHAT HE DID WAS NOT A ROBBERY. HE TOLD ME THAT THE GUY THREW THE TIRE IRON AT HIM AND PULLED HIS SHIRT AND JACKET OFF.						
		I TOLD HIM THAT I COULDN'T TALK TO HIM ABOUT THE CASE BECAUSE HE SAID HE WANTED TO TALK TO A LAWYER. I TOLD HIM THAT THE ONLY WAY I COULD TALK TO HIM IS IF HE ASKED TO TALK TO ME.						

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY

CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION

VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT

SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)							

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

I TOLD HIM THAT I WOULD BE HERE TOMORROW NIGHT AND IF HE WANTED TO TALK TO TELL THE JAILER TO COME AND GET ME.

KING SAID HE COULD TALK TO ME TOMORROW OR HE WOULD TALK TO ME NOW. HE SAID HE WANTED TO TALK ABOUT THE CASE.

I TOLD HIM TO THINK ABOUT IT AND I WOULD COME BACK IN AWHILE AND IF HE STILL WANTS TO TALK I'LL TALK TO HIM.

11/13/89 2358 HRS.

I CAME BACK INTO THE ROOM

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.	
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR		BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)								

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE	
		AND ASKED HIM IF HE WAS SURE HE WANTED TO TALK TO ME ABOUT THE CASE.							
		HE SAID YES HE IS - HE WOULD TALK TO ME.							
		I ADVISED HIM OF HIS RIGHTS. HE SAID HE UNDERSTOOD, WAIVED HIS RIGHTS AND WOULD TALK TO ME WITHOUT THE PRESENCE OF AN ATTORNEY. KING TOLD ME THE FOLLOWING: ON THAT FRIDAY, SOMETIME BEFORE 3 P.M. HE GOT TO THE MARKET IN MONTEREY PARK. - HE WAS COMING BACK FROM LONG BEACH WHERE HE HAD BEEN FISHING. HE STOPPED AT A COUPLE OF STORES IN LONG BEACH TO BUY A PACK OF GUM.							

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER/REPORTING OFFICER NO. [ ]

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED  
11/14/89

SUPERVISOR APPROV. [ ]

DATE/TIME APPROVED  
11-20-89 09.00 b6 b7C

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> -RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR		BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE	
		HE DID NOT GET THE GUN BE- CAUSE THE STORES WOULD NOT TAKE FOOD STAMPS.							
		AT THE MKT. IN MKR. HE ASKED THE CHINESE MAN IF HE TOOK FOOD STAMPS. THE MAN SAID NO.							
		KING SAID HE GOT MAD BE- CAUSE HE KNEW THAT THESE STORES SHOULD TAKE FOOD COUPONS. HE THREW THE FOOD STAMPS AT THE MAN.							
		THE CHINESE MAN GRABBED KING'S JACKET AND SHIRT PULLING IT OFF HIS BODY. THE MAN PULLED UP THE TIRE IRON AND THREW IT AT HIM BUT MISSED							

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)							

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
		KING REACHED FOR THE POTATOES CHIP TRAY AND THREW IT AT THE MAN, HITTING HIM ON THE HEAD. THE MAN FELL TO THE GROUND. KING KICKED THE MAN IN THE CHEST AREA BUT MISSED KING GOT HIS SHIRT BACK, PUT IT ON AND RAN OUT THE FRONT DOOR. THE MAN CHASSED HIM BUT HE WAS ABOUT 20 OR 30 FEET IN FRONT OF HIM. KING GOT INTO HIS WHT. HUNDAI (CAR) AND LEFT. KING SAID HE DOESN'T KNOW HOW THE CHECK GOT INTO THE CAR.						
		I ASKED KING WHY HE OPENED THE HATCHBACK WHEN HE GOT TO HIS CAR.						
		HE SAID HE WAS GOING TO						

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11/20/89	SUPERVISOR APPROV [Signature]	DATE/TIME APPROVED 11-20-89 0900
---------------------------------	----------------------------------	-------------------------------------

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR		BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

THROW THE SPARE TIRE AT THE  
MAN.

I TOLD HIM THE SPARE  
TIRE WAS SECURED UNDER A  
FRIDGE AND IT WOULD TAKE TO  
WORK TO GET IT OUT.

KING SAID HE'S GOT A LOT  
OF STUFF IN THE TRUCK OF  
HIS CAR AND HE WOULD'VE PICKED  
UP ANYTHING TO THROW AT THE  
MAN.

KING SAID HE DID NOT TAKE  
ANY CASH OR CHECKS. ALL HE  
TOOK WAS THE PACK OF GUNS.

AS WE CONTINUED TO TALK  
HE SAID THE CHECK COULD HAVE  
BEEN CALLED IN HIS T-SHIRT

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERVISOR APPROV	DATE/TIME APPROVED
		11/20/89		11-20-89 0900



89-8194

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE
	PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized (Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)							

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

11/14/89, 2045 HRS.

[REDACTED] CAME TO M.P.P.D. TO LOOK AT A PHOTO LINE UP CONTAINING KING'S PHOTO. PRIOR TO SHOWING THE PHOTO LINE UP I ADVISED HIM OF THE PHOTO LINE UP ADMINISTRATION. HE SAID HE UNDERSTOOD AND SIGNED THE ATTACHED FORM. [REDACTED] POINTED TO THE MIDDLE PHOTO IN THE BOTTOM ROW (RODNEY KING) AND SAID THAT HE LOOKED LIKE THE ONE BUT HE'S NOT POSITIVE. HE PICKED KING'S PHOTO BECAUSE OF THE FACIAL FEATURES. [REDACTED] SAID, "HE LOOKS THE SAME."

IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT ON 11/9/89, 1900 HRS, I SHOWED [REDACTED] A PHOTO LINE UP CONTAINING

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -  
 EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
		KING'S PICTURE. THE PHOTO WAS TAKEN SEVERAL MONTHS EARLIER. [REDACTED] WAS NOT ABLE TO MAKE AN I.D.						

[REDACTED] TOLD ME HIS LOSS FROM THE PROPERTY WAS \$1000 IN FOOD STAMPS, TWO PAYROLL CHECKS (CASHED AT HIS MILIT.) AND ABOUT \$1900 IN CASH. THE DENOMINATIONS ARE AS FOLLOWS: 3 OR 4 TWENTY DOLLAR BILLS, 3 TEN DOLLAR BILLS AND 8 FIVE DOLLAR BILLS.

I SHOWED [REDACTED] THE PAYROLL CHECK THAT WAS RECOVERED FROM THE GLOVE BOX OF KING'S CAR. HE POSITIVELY I.D.'D IT AS ONE OF THE CHECKS THAT WAS TAKEN. HE TOLD ME THE SUSP. THAT CASHED THE CHECK IS A REGULAR

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY  
 SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
 WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER'S REPORTING	SER NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERV.	DATE/TIME APPROVED
		11/11/89		11-20-89 0900

MONTEREY PARK POLICE  
CA019480

PROPERTY AND  
NARRATIVE

PAGE 16 OF 16  
FILE NUMBER  
89-8194

CONTINUATION OF -

- EVIDENCE/PROPERTY
- CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION
- VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT
- SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE	
		CUSTOMER AND HE CASHED THAT CHECK THE NIGHT BEFORE (THURSDAY NIGHT) AT HIS MKT							
		11/15/89, 1130 HRS.							
		FACTS OF THIS CASE WERE REVIEWED BY ALM. D.D.A. [REDACTED] A							b6 b7C
		COMPLAINT WAS FILED CHARGING KING WITH ONE COUNT 211 P.C. AND ONE COUNT 245 P.C.							
		CASE CLEARED AND CLOSED E/A.							

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11/16/89	SI	DATE/TIME APPROVED 11-20-89 09
----------------------	----------	---------------------------------	----	-----------------------------------

ANTERREY PARK POLICE DEPARTMENT

Date 11/3/89

File Number 89-9194

PROPERTY REPORT

Arrestee ..... Charge(s) ..... B Number .....  
 Arrestee ..... Charge(s) ..... B Number .....  
 Arrestee ..... Charge(s) ..... B Number .....

Owner .....  
 Victim "99" MARKET Address 1050 W. GARRETT, MARIETTA, GA Phone (815) .....  
 Number 282-9967

Property Booked by  Held as Evidence  Found Property ..... Safekeeping .....

b6  
b7C

Item #	Quantity	Description	For Property Clerk Only			
			Bin#	Date	Rel.	Relocate
1.)	ONE	PAYROLL CHECK, NO. 35792, PNY TO ORDER OF <span style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; width: 100px; height: 15px;"></span> "HYGRADE FURNITURE TRANSPORT INC." AMOUNT \$180.50				
2.)		U.S. CURRENCY, DENOMINATIONS 1-\$20 <sup>00</sup> , 5-\$10 <sup>00</sup> & 3-\$5 <sup>00</sup> TOTALING \$85 <sup>00</sup>  BEARING STAMPS RECOVERED FROM GLOVE BOX OF WHITE HYUNDAI, LIC # 2KENA102				
3.)	ONE	KITCHEN KNIFE 6" STAINLESS BLADE, 3" WOODEN HANDLE  ITEM RECOVERED ON FLOOR - FLOOR UNDER ST. FRT. SEPT BY BLUE #713				
4.)	ONE	6" KNIFE, 3" BLADE 3" HANDLE PLASTIC HANDLE  ITEM RECOVERED FROM ST. FRT. FLOOR. FOUND BY				



CONSENT TO SEARCH

I

[Redacted]

FREELY <sup>b6</sup>  
<sub>b7C</sub>

AND VOLUNTARILY GIVE MY CONSENT FOR  
[Redacted] ON ANY OTHER POLICE OFFICER  
OF THE MONTEREY PARK P.D. TO SEARCH  
MY HOUSE AND VEHICLE AT [Redacted]

[Redacted]

VEHICLE TO BE SEARCHED, 1988

HYUNDAI EXCEL, LIC # [Redacted]

[Redacted]

November 3<sup>rd</sup>, 1989

b6  
b7C



FILE NO. 89-3194

1. You have the right to remain silent.
2. Anything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law.
3. You have the right to talk with an attorney before we talk to you and to have him present during any questioning.
4. If you are unable to afford an attorney, one will be appointed to represent you before questioning, free of charge if you wish one.
5. Do you understand each of these rights I have explained to you? "YES"
6. Do you want to talk about this case? "YES"
7. Do you want to talk to an attorney before talking to me? "NO"
8. Do you want an attorney present when talking to me? "NO"

I WAS ADVISED OF MY CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS BY



b6  
b7c

I UNDERSTAND THESE CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS AND WAIVE MY RIGHTS TO SILENCE AND THE PRESENCE OF AN ATTORNEY. ✓ YES          NO

DATE: 11/13/89

TIME: 2258 HRS.

LOCATION: M.P.P.D. INTERVIEW ROOM #2

SUSPECT SIGNATURE: x Rodney King

WITNESS SIGNATURE: \_\_\_\_\_

CONTINUATION OF -

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY       CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION       VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT       SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
		WHILE ASSISTING DET. [REDACTED] ON A 211 P.C.						b6 b7C
		Follow-up at [REDACTED] ADA DENA						
		I SEARCHED THE SUSPECT VEHICLE AT THE LOCATION. THE SUSPECT VEH. WAS AN 1988 HYUNDAI, WHITE 4 DOOR, LIC. # [REDACTED]						
		THE VEH WAS PARKED, FACING N/B IN THE REAR PORTION OF THE DRIVEWAY						
		WE WERE LOOKING FOR, MONEY, PAYROLL CHECKS, AN UNKNOWN WEAPON AND A MATCH BOOK - AND ANY OTHER EVIDENCE WHICH COULD BE MATCHED TO TODAY'S 211 P.C.						
		WHILE SEARCHING THE GLOVE BOX, I FOUND A "WAD" OF U.S. CURRENCY, STUFFED BETWEEN SOME MISC. PAPERS. UPON REMOVING THE MONEY, I SAW THAT IT WAS WADDED UP AND WRINKLED. AS I SEPARATED TO COUNT IT, I SAW THAT THE DENOMINATIONS WERE NOT TOGETHER. I.E. THE TWENTIES WERE MIXED IN WITH SINGLES - FIVES - AND TEN DOLLAR BILLS. IT APPEARED, THAT THE MONEY HAD BEEN GATHERED IN A HURRY, HAD BEEN WADDED UP AS IF IT WAS HELD IN ONE HAND						

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFFICER(S) REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERVISOR APPROV.	DATE/TIME APPROVED
[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]	11-03-89 2200	[REDACTED]	11-20-89 0400 b6 b7C

CONTINUATION OF -

- EVIDENCE/PROPERTY
- CRIME REPORT CONTINUATION
- VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT
- SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

<b>BICYCLE</b>	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	------------------	-------

AND STUFFED INTO THE GLOVE BOX,  
I ALSO FOUND A PAYROLL CHECK, WHICH  
WAS MADE OUT TO [REDACTED] IN THE  
AMOUNT OF \$180.80. THE PRE-PRINTED NAME ON  
THE CHECK, THE EMPLOYER, WAS: HYGRADE TRANSPORT CO.  
THE CHECK HAD BEEN ENDORSED BY THE EMPLOYEE

[REDACTED]. BELOW THE ENDORSEMENT, WAS  
A TELEPHONE NUMBER OF [REDACTED]. ON THE  
FACE OF THE CHECK, WAS A C.O.L.# OF [REDACTED]

I CALLED [REDACTED] AND ASKED HIM IF  
HE HAD RECENTLY CASHED THIS CHECK. HE SAID  
THAT HE CASHED THE CHECK ON 11-02-89 AT APPROX.  
7:15 P.M. AT THE 99 MARKET ON GARVEY AVE. &  
ELECTRIC AVE. MPK.

THE ABOVE CHECK, WAS FOUND WADDED UP AND  
LYING ON THE RIGHT FRONT PASSENGERS SEAT OF  
THE ABOVE DESCRIBED VEH.

I ALSO FOUND A KNIFE APPROX. 6" LONG, WITH  
A REDISH BROWN HANDLE, LYING ON THE RIGHT  
FRONT PASSENGERS FLOOR.

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA  
WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

OFF	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED 11-23-89 2000	SUPE	DATE/TIME APPROVED
-----	--------------------------------------	------	--------------------

MONTEREY PARK POLICE  
CA019480

PROPERTY AND  
NARRATIVE

PAGE 1 OF 2

FILE NUMBER 89-8194

DATE TIME REPTD TO PD DAY

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY  NARRATIVE CONTINUATION  VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT  SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

CODE SECTION CRIME/INCIDENT CLASSIFICATION

BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS	WHEEL INCH	MAKE	MODEL	SERIAL NO.	FRAME NO.
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	BRAKE TYPE	NO. OF GEAR	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SPECIAL MARKINGS	VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

LASD / ALTADENA SHERIFFS STATION WAS NOTIFIED OF MONTEREY PARK P.D.'S WANT OF S/KING, RODNEY, (FOR A 211 P.C.) THROUGH A CRIME BULLETIN.

TODAY AT APPRX. 20:00 HRS. UNIT 71A PM- DEPUTIES [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] DROVE PAST THE LISTED LOCATION ( [REDACTED] ALTADENA, 91001). WE SAW IN THE BACK DRIVEWAY, A WHITE '88 HYUNDAI # [REDACTED] (AS LISTED ON THE BULLETIN). WE RAN THE PLATE FOR A CHECK ON WANTS AND WARRANTS WHICH TURNED UP NEGATIVE. WE THEN WAITED SEVERAL HOUSES AWAY, TO SEE IE. ANY ONE WOULD DRIVE THE CAR.

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) \_\_\_\_\_ (CITY) \_\_\_\_\_ CALIFORNIA

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNED \_\_\_\_\_

DATE/TIME SUBMITTED

SUPERVISOR APPROV

DATE/TIME APPROVED

b6  
b7C

EVIDENCE/PROPERTY     NARRATIVE CONTINUATION     VICTIM/WITNESS STATEMENT     SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT

CODE SECTION	CRIME/INCIDENT	CLASSIFICATION	
BICYCLE	<input type="checkbox"/> FOUND <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED	<input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> STOLEN	<input type="checkbox"/> BOYS <input type="checkbox"/> GIRLS
	FRAME/COLOR	SEAT COLOR	WHEEL INCH
		WHEEL INCH	MAKE
		BRAKE TYPE	MODEL
		NO. OF GEARS	HEADLIGHT <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
			BASKET <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
			SERIAL NO.
			FRAME NO.
			SPECIAL MARKINGS
			VALUE

PROPERTY CODE: S-Stolen R-Recovered L-Lost F-Found D-Damaged Ev-Evidence O-Under Observation V-Vandalized  
(Use all applicable codes. For example, if property is both stolen & recovered, Code is S/R)

CODE	ITEM	ARTICLE NAME	QTY.	SERIAL NO.	BRAND/MAKE	MODEL NAME/NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION	VALUE
------	------	--------------	------	------------	------------	----------------	-------------------	-------

AT 2020 HRS. TWO MALE BLACKS,

MALE, BLACK, 601.185, 19 b6 b7c

D.O.B. [REDACTED]

CAL I.D. # [REDACTED]

AND KING, RODNEY, EXITED 2538 N. LINCOLN AV. WE SAW. THAT KING HAD A SOCIAL SECURITY CARD WITH HIS NAME ON IT. AT THIS TIME WE DETAINED KING, AND CHECKED FOR WARRANTS VIA OUR SHERIFFS RADIO. HE HAS A \$3000.00 647(B) P.C. WARRANT FOR HIS ARREST.

WE ARRESTED HIM AND TRANSPORTED TO CRESCENTA VALLEY SHERIFFS STATION. WHILE THERE WE TELEPHONED MONTEREY PARK P.D. TO SEE IF THEY WANTED HIM FOR THE 211.P.C.

THEY CONFIRMED THEY WANTED HIM AND WE TRANSPORTED HIM TO MONTEREY PARK P.D. AT 2110 HRS.

FOR STATEMENT USE ONLY

SIGNED ON (DATE/TIME) [REDACTED] CITY ALTADENA SHERIFFS CALIFORNIA

WITNESS [REDACTED] SIGNED

OFFICER'S REPORTING	SER. NO.	DATE/TIME SUBMITTED	SUPERVISOR APPROV	DATE/TIME APPROVED
[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]	11/14/89	[REDACTED]	11-20-89 0900 b6 b7c

Case # 89-8194

You will be asked to look at a group of photographs. The fact that the photographs are shown to you should not influence your judgment. You should not conclude or guess that the photographs contain the picture of the person who committed the crime. You are not obliged to identify anyone. It is just as important to free innocent persons from suspicion as to identify guilty parties. Please do not discuss the case with other witnesses nor indicate in any way that you have identified someone.

Signed: X

[Redacted Signature]

Date:

11/3/89

Time:

1:58 P.M.

[Redacted]

NO I.D.

b6  
b7C

Case # 89-8194

You will be asked to look at a group of photographs. The fact that the photographs are shown to you should not influence your judgment. You should not conclude or guess that the photographs contain the picture of the person who committed the crime. You are not obliged to identify anyone. It is just as important to free innocent persons from suspicion as to identify guilty parties. Please do not discuss the case with other witnesses nor indicate in any way that you have identified someone.

Signed: 



b6  
b7C

Date: 11/14/89

Time: 2045 HRS

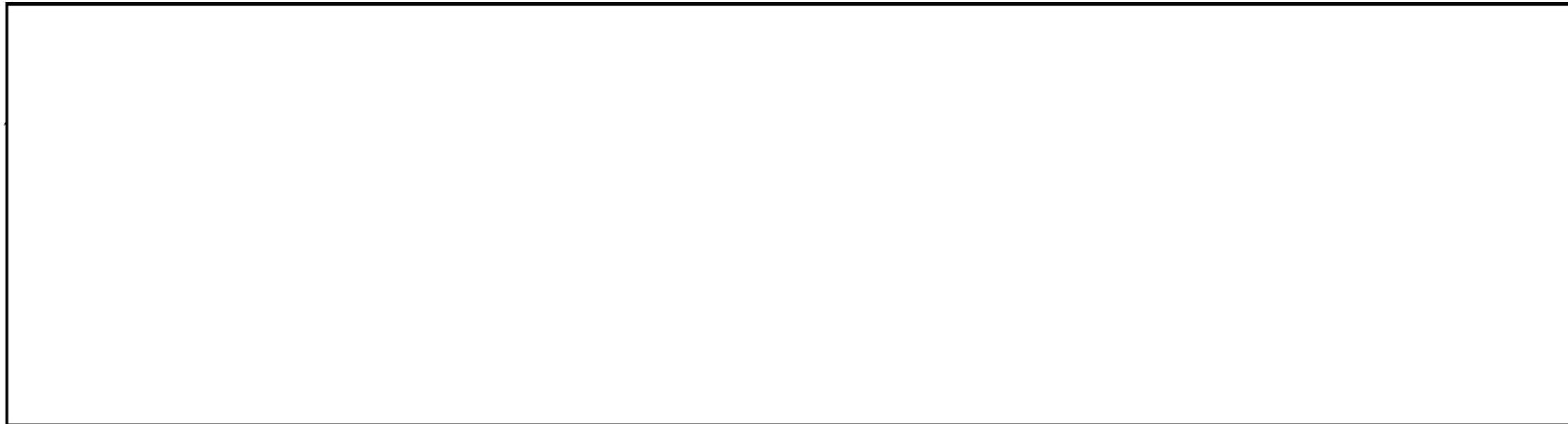


I.D. CENTER PHOTO, BOTTOM ROW. (RODNEY KING, SAID THAT HE LOOKED LIKE THE SUSP BUT HE'S NOT POSITIVE. HE I.D. THIS SUSP. BY HIS FACIAL FEATURES. "HE LOOKS THE SAME"

# "MUG" SHOW-UP FOLDER

b6

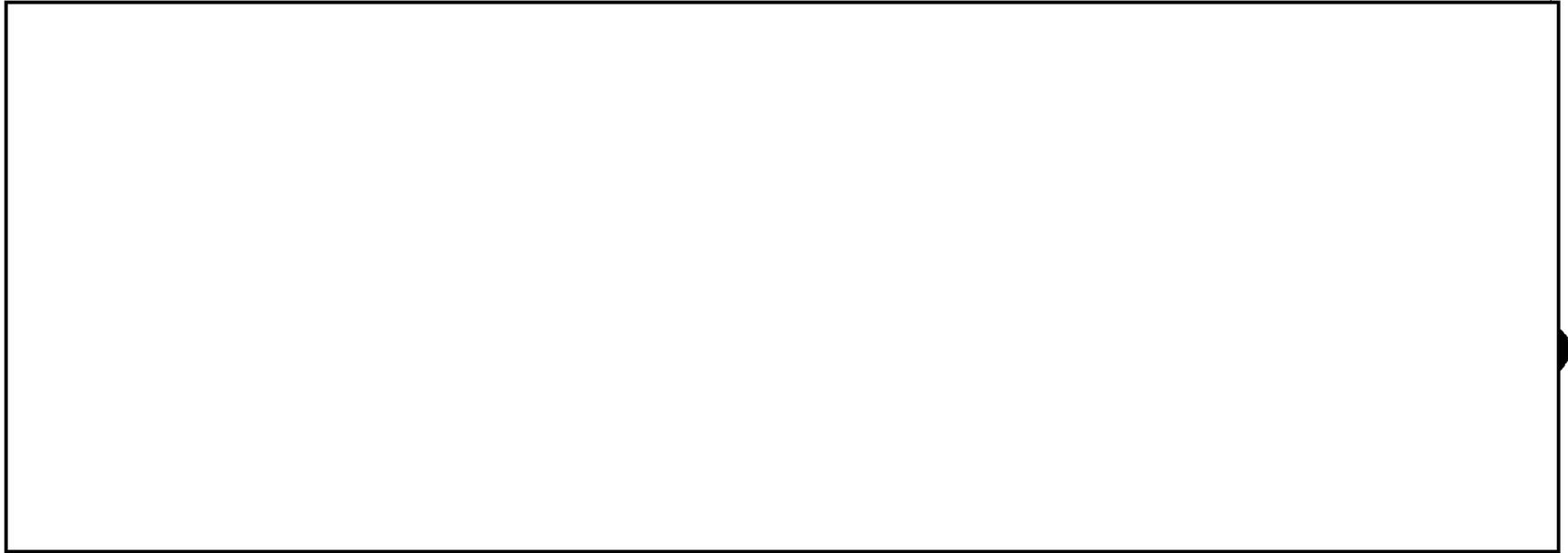
b7c



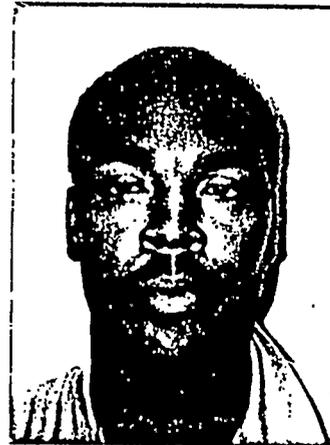
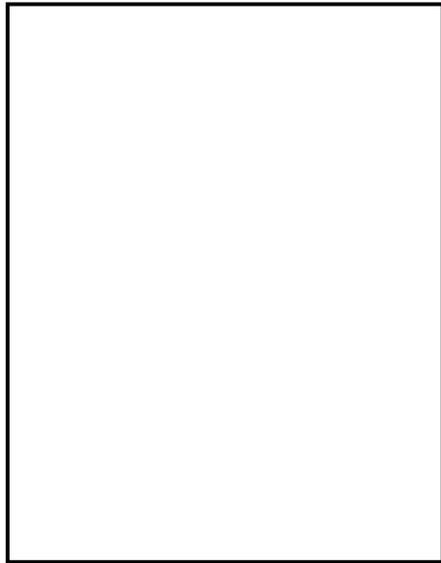
11-14-89



# "MUG" SHOW-UP FOLDER



b6  
b7c



b6  
b7c



# Police Bulletin

...An Official Publication of the Monterey Park Police Department  
(for circulation among police officers exclusively)

SPECIAL BULLETIN #89-24

CRIME 211 P.C. / 245 P.C.

DATE 11-03-89

VICTIM 99 MARKET

FILES 89-8194

LOCATION 1050 W. GARVEY AVE. MONTEREY PARK.

KING, GLENN ROONEY OR KING, ROONEY D.O.B. 04-04-65

SUSPECT M/B/A - 602-210 LBS. MUSCULAR, 24 YRS., WHITE T-SHIRT, GRAY SHORTS

VEHICLE 1988 HYUNDAI - WHITE - 4 DOOR L.I.C. # [REDACTED]

SUSP. ENTERS 99 MARKET, DEMANDS VICT. TO OPEN CASH REGISTER. TAKES MONEY AND PAYROLL CHECKS. VICT. TELLS HIM TO LEAVE THE CHECKS AND TAKE THE MONEY ONLY, THE SUSP. BECOMES ANGRY AND HITS VICT. WITH A TIRE IRON. SUSP. THEN FLEES IN ABOVE DESCRIBED VEH.

R.O. OF VEH, IS SUSP. UNCLE. SUSP.'S ADDRESS WAS OBTAINED, WHICH IS 2530 LINCOLN AVE. ALTA DENA, UPON ARRIVAL AT LOCATION, SUSP. SEES POLICE AND FLEES OUT THE REAR OF THE LOCATION AND COULD NOT BE FOUND.

INFORMATION WAS OBTAINED BY L.A.S.D. THAT THE SUSP. POSSIBLY IS INVOLVED AND COULD BE THE SHOOTER, IN A DRIVE BY SHOOTING EARLIER THIS YEAR. SUSP. IS KNOWN TO ASSOCIATE WITH THE "BLOODS".

VEH. WAS LOCATED AND SOME OF THE PROPERTY WAS RECOVERED. SUSP. HAS ACCESS TO THE ABOVE VEH.

IF SUSP. IS CONTACTED, ARREST 836.3/211 P.C. CONTACT:



Detective

[REDACTED]

Approved



b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

- FOR STAT ONLY -

DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL  
ARREST- INVESTIGATION REPORT  
CHP 202 (Rev 3-88) OPI 041

CITY <b>SAN FRANCISCO</b>		FILE NUMBER
AREA <b>575</b>	BEAT <b>60</b>	COLLISION REPORT NUMBER
NO. <b>1</b>	DATE OF ARREST <b>3-3-91</b>	REPORT <input type="checkbox"/>
TIME OF ARREST/INCIDENT <b>0110</b>	LOCATION OF ARREST/INCIDENT <b>E/B FOOTHILL NB OSBORNE</b>	DISPATCH NOTIFIED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
CITATION NUMBER <b>NORIE</b>	OFFENSE(S) CHARGED OR INVESTIGATED <b>23152(A) V.C.</b>	JUS 8718 REQUIRED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
NAME (LAST, first, middle) <b>KING, RODNEY GLENN</b>		RESIDENCE ADDRESS <b>2530 N. LINCOLN, AYADENA, CA 91001</b>
RACE <b>B</b>	SEX <b>M</b>	BIRTHDATE <b>4-2-65</b>
HAIR <b>BLK</b>	EYES <b>BRN</b>	HEIGHT <b>6-3</b>
WEIGHT <b>225</b>	PLACE OF BIRTH (city, state, county) <b>SACRAMENTO</b>	
DRIVER'S LICENSE NUMBER <b>C2184790</b>	STATE <b>CA</b>	DDL STATUS <b>3-3-91</b>
DATE/TIME DDL CHECK	METHOD OF CHECK <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> T.T. <input type="checkbox"/> MAIL <input type="checkbox"/> PHONE	MISC. (AKA, SSN, etc.) <b>567-19-2204</b>
EMPLOYER <b>UNKNOWN</b>	ADDRESS	
BOOKING, CII, FBI, ETC., NUMBER(S) <b>FOOTHILL L.A.P.D.</b>	WHERE BOOKED/CONFINED	FINGERPRINTED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
DATE/TIME BOOKED OR TURNED OVER <b>3-3-91 @</b>	NOTIFYING OFFICIAL	
NOTIFICATION (who, how, when)	NOTIFYING OFFICIAL	
<input type="checkbox"/> JUVENILE <input type="checkbox"/> FOREIGN NAT'L		

LAST NAME, FIRST AND MIDDLE INITIAL

VEHICLE

STATE	YEAR	VIN/EN NUMBER	VEHICLE WAS <input type="checkbox"/> PARKED <input type="checkbox"/> RELEASED <input type="checkbox"/> STORED <input type="checkbox"/> RECOVERED <input type="checkbox"/> IMPOUNDED
VEN. YEAR	MAKE <b>HYUNDAI</b>	BODY STYLE <b>EXCEL</b>	COLOR <b>WHITE</b>
			BODY TYPE <b>2DR</b>
LOCATION OF VEHICLE/RELEASED TO <b>BLACK &amp; WHITE TON</b>		ADDRESS	
NAME OF LEGAL OWNER	<input type="checkbox"/> SAME AS R/O	ADDRESS	

WITNESS

AGE	SEX	NAME	ADDRESS	PHONE RES
	M			
	M			
	M	<b>SGT. KOON</b>	<b>L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION</b>	
	M	<b>OFFICER POWELL # 25440</b>	<b>L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION</b>	

ADMONITION OF RIGHTS

1. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT.  
2. ANYTHING YOU SAY CAN AND WILL BE USED AGAINST YOU IN A COURT OF LAW.

3. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO TALK WITH AN ATTORNEY AND TO HAVE AN ATTORNEY PRESENT BEFORE AND DURING QUESTIONING.

4. IF YOU CANNOT AFFORD AN ATTORNEY, YOU WILL BE APPOINTED FREE OF CHARGE TO REPRESENT YOU BEFORE AND DURING QUESTIONING, IF YOU DESIRE.

THE ABOVE STATEMENT WAS READ TO THE ARRESTEE BY: **NOT ADVISED** I.D. TIME

DO YOU UNDERSTAND EACH OF THESE RIGHTS I HAVE EXPLAINED TO YOU?  YES  NO

HAVING THESE RIGHTS IN MIND, DO YOU WISH TO TALK TO US NOW?  YES  NO

SUBJECT'S WAIVER STATEMENT

MISDEMEANOR INCARCERATION (To be completed upon physical arrest for any misdemeanor, pursuant to Penal Code Section 853.5)

The person arrested:

1.  was so intoxicated as to be a danger to himself/herself or others.

2.  required medical examination or medical care or was otherwise unable to care for his/her own safety.

3.  was charged with one or more of the offenses listed in Section 40302 of the Vehicle Code. (Note paragraphs five and eight).

4.  had one or more outstanding arrest warrants issued.

5.  could not provide satisfactory evidence of personal identification.

6.  if released immediately would jeopardize the prosecution of the offense or offenses for which arrested or the prosecution of any other offenses.

7.  would be reasonably likely to continue the offense or offenses, or safety of persons or property would be imminently endangered immediately released.

8.  demanded to be taken before a magistrate or refused to sign citation.

9.  was not released for one or more of the reasons specified above.

**RELEASED TO FOOTHILL L.A.P.D.**

**- FOR STAT ONLY -**

b6  
b7C  
DATE  
**3-6-91**

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE 3-3-91	TRUCK IDENTIFICATION NUMBER 0110	NCIC NUMBER 9575	NUMBER b6 b7C
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE	<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT	<input type="checkbox"/> SA UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL
<input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	<input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS
		<input type="checkbox"/> MT & RUN UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER

CITY, COUNTY/JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION - SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	

1. (OFFICER [redacted] DRIVER) (OFFICER [redacted] PASSENGER)

2. SUMMARY:

3.

4. THE C.H.P. PATROL VEHICLE WAS W/B I-210 @ SUNLAND

5. WHEN I FIRST OBSERVED THE SUBJ. VEHICLE (S/V)

6. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR @ A HIGH RATE OF SPEED

7. I THEN QUICKLY EXITED THE FWY @ SUNLAND AND THEN

8. RE-ENTERED THE FWY @ SUNLAND TO BEGIN A PACE OF THE

9. S/V. AS THE PATROL VEH. REACHED THE TOP OF SUNLAND ON RAMPA

10. TO W/B I-210. I OBSERVED THE S/V AGAIN @ A HIGH RATE OF

11. SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND. I QUICKLY ACCELERATED

12. TO APPROX 110MPH AS THE S/V CONTINUED W/B I-210 IN THE #3

13. LN. JUST E/O OSBORNE, PULLING AWAY FROM THE PATROL VEH.

14. @ THIS TIME. THE S/V THEN SLOWED DUE TO TRAFFIC @ OSBORNE

15. AS THE PATROL VEH. WAS ABLE TO OVERTAKE THE HIGH SPEED S/V.

16. STILL @ SPEEDS OF 110 MPH TO 115 MPH. JUST WEST OF OSBORNE ST

17. I ACTUATED THE EMERGENCY LIGHTS, THE SUBJ. SLOWED TO APPROX

18. 80 MPH, BUT FAILED TO YIELD TO THE RT. I THEN ACTUATED ALL

19. OF THE EMERGENCY EQUIPMENT, YET THE S/V CONTINUED W/B

20. IN THE # 3LN NOW @ APPROX 75-80 MPH. AS WE APPROACHED PAXTON

21. ST. THE S/V SLOWED TO 65 MPH AND ELIRED THE FWY @ PAXTON

22. THE S/V THEN ROLLED THROUGH THE POSTED STOP SIGN @ THE

23. BOTTOM OF THE RAMPA AND MADE A LF. TURN ONTO PAXTON

24. DRIVING S/B. THE S/V THEN SAW THE RED LIGHT @ FOOTHILL

25. BLVD. THE C.H.P. PATROL VEH. WAS DIRECTLY BEHIND THE S/V

26. @ APPROX 75 FT. @ APPROX. 45-50 MPH WITH ALL EMERGENCY

27. EQUIPMENT ON, YET THE S/V STILL FAILED TO YIELD. L.A.P.D

28. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO OTHER (CHP) AVAILABLE

29. UNITS. THE S/V WAS NOW DRIVING S/B ON PAXTON @ APPROX

30. 80 MPH APPROACHING GLENDALES BLVD. THE S/V SLOWED W/IT

31. IT REACHED THIS INTERSECTION AND MADE A LF. TURN

32. ONTO GLENDALES BLVD. AS THE S/V DROVE S/B ONTO

MONTH / DAY / YEAR 3-3-91	MONTH / DAY / YEAR 3-6
------------------------------	---------------------------

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE 3-3-91		TIME 110	NCIC NUMBER 9575	OFFICER	NUMBER
<input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		<input type="checkbox"/> SA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	
		<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS		<input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	
CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT				REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT					STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO

1. GLENDALES THE SUV ACCELERATED TO APPROX 80 MPH.  
 2. UNTIL IT REACHED THE INTERSECTION OF VAN NUYS, THE  
 3. SUV ABRUPTLY SLOWED FOR THE RED LIGHT AND THEN  
 4. MADE A LF. TURN DRIVING THROUGH THE RED LIGHT @  
 5. APPROX 35 MPH. (E/B). BY THIS TIME ADDITIONAL UNITS  
 6. WERE WITH THIS FAILURE TO YIELD - PURSUIT, AS IT  
 7. CONTINUED E/B ON VAN NUYS @ SPEEDS UP TO 65 MPH.  
 8. THE SUV THEN MADE A RT. TURN (S/B) ON FOOTHILL BLVD  
 9. FROM VAN NUYS, AND DROVE S/B ON FOOTHILL BLVD,  
 10. RUNNING THE RED LIGHT @ ITS CROSS ST. OF TERRA BELLA  
 11. @ APPROX. 45 MPH. THE PATROL VEH. AND OTHER L.A.P.D UNIT.  
 12. WERE STILL BEHIND THIS SUV WITH ALL EMERGENCY EQUIPMENT  
 13. ACTIVATED, YET THE SUV WOULD NOT YIELD. AS THE SUV  
 14. APPROACHED THE INTERSECTION WITH OSBORNE ST. THE SUV  
 15. SLOWED TO A STOP IN THE #1 LN FOR A RED LIGHT.  
 16. WHEN THE TRAFFIC SIGNAL TURNED GREEN THE SUV PULLED  
 17. OVER TO THE RT. SHOULDER JUST S/O THE INTERSECTION.  
 18. ATTEMPTS WERE MADE TO GET THE DRIVER OUT OF THE  
 19. SUV USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURES BUT THE DRIVER  
 20. WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO OBEY VERBAL  
 21. COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND  
 22. STOOD, LEANING AGAINST THE SUV.  
 23.  
 24. THE TWO PASSENGERS, COMPLIED WITH THE FELONY STOP  
 25. ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT ON THE RT. SIDE OF THE S,  
 26. AND PLACED ON THE GROUND. L. A. P. D UNITS HANDLED  
 27. THE SUBDUING AND ARREST OF THE DRIVER. BOTH PASSENGERS  
 28. WERE ABLE TO PROVIDE GOOD I.D. AND WERE RELEASED W/  
 29. THE SUV WAS DETERMINED NOT STOLEN.  
 30.

31. DUE TO THE INJURIES THE DRIVER SUSTAINED DURING  
 32. HIS RESIST OF ARREST L.A.P.D HANDLED TO CONCLUSION.

MONTH/DAY/YEAR 3-3-91	MONTH/DAY/YEAR 3-6-91
--------------------------	--------------------------

b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE 3-3-91	TIME (H:MM) 10	NCIC NUMBER 9575	OFFICER/ID	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> OTHER: 202		
TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (IF APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> SA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER				

b6  
b7C

CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
-----------------------------------	---------------------------	-----------------

LOCATION / SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
--------------------	---

1. CHP OFFICERS: [REDACTED] (RIVER) VERDUGO HILLS A  
 2. [REDACTED] 2130 WINDSOR ALTADENI

3. Summary:

4. CHP VEH. [REDACTED] DRIVER WAS W/B I-210  
 5. APPROACHING SUNLAND BL. WHEN SUBJ. VEH. (S/V) WAS  
 6. FIRST OBSD. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR AT HIGH  
 7. SPEED. S/V OVERTOOK & THEN SLOWED IN FRONT  
 8. OF THE PATROL CAR. THE PATROL CAR EXITED THE  
 9. FWY. AT SUNLAND BLVD. & IMMEDIATELY RE-ENTERED  
 10. IN AN ATTEMPT TO PACE THE VEH. WHEN WE  
 11. GOT BACK ON THE FWY. S/V WAS AGAIN TRAVELLING  
 12. AT HIGH SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND BL.  
 13. WE WERE ABLE TO OVERTAKE S/V AS IT PASSED THE  
 14. OSBORNE EXIT. A PACE INDICATED S/V WAS  
 15. TRAVELLING AT 110 TO 115 MPH. (USING THE #1, 2  
 16. AND 3 LANES). W/O OSBORNE ST. EXIT THE  
 17. PATROL CAR'S EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED  
 18. & SIREN TURNED ON. S/V SLOWED TO APPROX.  
 19. 80 MPH BUT FAILED TO YIELD CONTINUING TO THE  
 20. PAXTON ST. EXIT. S/V ROLLED THROUGH THE  
 21. STOP SIGN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE OFFRAMP &  
 22. DROVE W/B ON PAXTON. S/V RAN THE RED  
 23. LIGHT AT FOOTHILL BL. AT APPROX. 45-50 MPH.  
 24. L.A.P.D. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO CHP ASSISTANCE AV.  
 25. S/V CONTINUED W/B REACHING APPROX. 80  
 26. MPH. BEFORE SLOWING & TURNING LEFT ON  
 27. GLEN OAKS BL. AS S/V DROVE S/B ON GLEN  
 28. OAKS IT AGAIN ACCELERATED TO APPROX. 80  
 29. MPH. S/V SLOWED FOR A RED LIGHT AT  
 30. VAN NUYS BL. AND THEN DROVE THROUGH IT  
 31. AT APPROX. 35 MPH. TURNING LEFT (E/B).  
 32. (BY NOW) ADDITIONAL UNITS WERE WITH THE

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]	MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	[REDACTED]	MONTH / DAY 3-6
------------	--------------------------------	------------	--------------------

b6  
b7C

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
**NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL**

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURENCE	TIME	INCIDENT NUMBER	OFFICER I.D.	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL ("X" APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS		
<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS <input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER		
CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT			REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT				STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO

1.

2. PURSUIT AS IT CONTINUED E/B AT SPEEDS UP

3. TO 65 MPH. SVN TURNED N/B ON

4. FOOTHILL BL. & ACCELERATED TO APPROX

5. 60 MPH. RUNNING A RED LIGHT AT

6. TERRA BELLA AS IT APPROACHED OSBORNE ST

7. ST. SVN SLOWED TO A STOP FOR A RED

8. LIGHT IN THE #1 LN. WHEN THE LIGHT

9. TURNED GREEN SVN PULLID OVER TO THE

10. RIGHT SIDE OF THE INTERSECTION. CHP OFFICER

11. [REDACTED] ATTEMPTED TO GET SUBJ. DRIVER b6

12. OUT OF THE VEH. USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURE b7C

13. BUT HE WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO

14. OBEY VERBAL COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE

15. DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND STOOD IN THE STREET

16.

17. THE TWO PASSENGERS COMPLIED WITH THE

18. FELONY STOP ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT

19. IN THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH. AND PLACED

20. ON THE GROUND. LAPD UNITS HANDLED

21. THE SUBDUING & ARREST OF THE DRIVER.

22. BOTH PASSENGERS PRODUCED GOOD 'ID'

23. AND WERE RELEASED WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED

24. THE VEH. WAS NOT STOLEN.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

## Memorandum

To : VERDUGO HILLS

Date : MARCH 4, 1991

File No.:

Subject : PURSUIT MAR. 3, 1991  
LAPC INVOLVEMENT.

From : Department of California Highway Patrol, VERDUGO HILLS.

ON MARCH 3, 1991 I WAS THE PASSENGER OFFICER WITH MY PARTNER [REDACTED] DRIVING. SHE OBSD. A HIGH SPEED VEH. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR AS WE WERE WB I-210 APPROACHING SUNLAND BLVD. AS THE VEH. CAUGHT UP TO US AND SLOWED WE EXITED THE FWY. AT THE SUNLAND OFFRAMP AND MADE A U-TURN AND IMMEDIATELY GOT BACK ON. THE VEH. HAD AGAIN ACCELERATED TO HIGH SPEED AND WAS VISIBLE IN THE DISTANCE APPROACHING WHEATLAND. WE WERE ABLE TO GET CLOSE ENOUGH TO THE VEH. AS IT APPROACHED OSBORNE ST OFFRAMP TO ASCERTAIN THAT ITS SPEED WAS 110 TO 115 MPH. AS IT APPROACHED SR 118 THE PATROL CAR'S <sup>EMERGENCY</sup> LIGHTS WERE TURNED ON, THE VEH SLOWED TO APPROX. 80 MPH, MOVED TO THE RIGHT BUT FAILED TO YIELD. THE SIREN WAS TURNED ON AND THE WHITE SPOT LIGHTS USED TO ILLUMINATE THE INTERIOR OF THE VEH, WITH THREE MALE-BLACK OCCUPANTS OBSERVED. I THEN RAN A "ROLLING 10-29" ON THE VEH. AS IT EXITED THE FWY. AT THE FAXTON ST. EXIT I REQUESTED ADDITIONAL CHP. UNITS FOR BACK-UP. DISPATCH ADVISED THAT NO CHP UNITS WERE AVAILABLE. I THEN REQUESTED THAT

b6  
b7c

## DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



L.A.P.D. BE CALLED FOR BACK-UP, THINKING THAT THE VEH WAS GOING TO STOP ON PAXTON ST. THE VEH FAILED TO STOP AND A PURSUIT RESULTED, TRAVELING S/B ON PAXTON ST. THE FIRST UNIT TO JOIN THE PURSUIT WAS A L.A. UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT POLICE UNIT THAT ORSD. US AS WE WERE E/B ON GLEN OAKS FROM PAXTON. I ADVISED DISPATCH OF THIS AND REQUESTED THAT L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL CONTINUE TO ASSIST. THEY JOINED THE PURSUIT IN THE AREA OF N/B VAN NUYS BL. APPROACHING OSBORNE ST. WE REMAINED PRIMARY UNIT AND TURNED E/B ON FOOTHILL BL. I NOTICED THAT NUMEROUS L.A.P.D. UNITS (EST. 5) WERE WITH THE PURSUIT. THE VEH. STOPPED SUDDENLY JUST W/OF OSBORNE ST. I USED THE P.A. AND SAID "PULL OVER AND YOU WON'T BE HURT." THE VEH. ACCELERATED QUICKLY FROM THE INTERSECTION THEN STOPPED SUDDENLY E/OF THE INTERSECTION. WE STOPPED APPROX 20' BEHIND WITH THE L.A. SCHOOL POLICE UNIT ON OUR RIGHT. THE L.A.P.D. UNITS STOPPED ON OUR LEFT BLOCKING THE E/B LANES OF FOOTHILL BL. I TOOK THE MICROPHONE AND BEGAN TO USE FELONY STOP PROCEDURES TO GET THE OCCUPANTS OUT OF THE VEH. AT FIRST THE NOISE FROM NUMEROUS UNITS WITH THEIR SIRENS STILL ON DROWNED OUT THE P.A. THEN WHEN THE SIRENS WERE TURNED OFF THE P.A. SYSTEM DID NOT WORK WELL BECAUSE OF A LOUD "FEED BACK". I THEN TOLD THE DRIVER TO EXIT,

## DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



SHOOUTING OUT THE COMMANDS. THE DRIVER AFTER EXITING FAILED TO OBEY MY COMMANDS AND BEGAN POINTING UP AT THE L.A.P.D. HELICOPTER AND "DANCING" AROUND. HE FINALLY DID COMPLY WITH MY INSTRUCTIONS TO LAY ON THE GROUND AT THE W/REAR OF HIS VEHICLE THOUGH HE CONTINUED TO MOVE AROUND. I THEN BEGAN ORDERING THE PASSENGERS OUT OF THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH. THEY COMPLIED AND WERE PLACED ON THE GROUND ON THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH. AS I WAS DOING THIS I HEARD A L.A.P.D. OFFICER (POSSIBLY THE SGT.) SHOUT "GET BACK, EVERYBODY BACK OFF". I THEN OBSD. THE DRIVER SHOT WITH A "TAZER" GUN AS HE WAS ATTEMPTING TO STAND UP. HE WAS KNOCKED DOWN BRIEFLY BUT WAS ABLE TO STAND UP AND BEGAN ADVANCING TOWARD THE OFFICERS. HE WAS THEN SHOT WITH THE "TAZER" AGAIN. HE REMAINED ON HIS FEET STAGGERING TOWARD THE POLICE UNITS. AN L.A.P.D. OFFICER (FOWELL) THEN STRUCK THE SUBJ. SEVERAL TIMES IN THE HEAD WITH HIS P.R.24 BATON WITH WHAT SEEMED TO BE MINIMAL EFFECT. THE SUBJ. STAGGERED, WAS HIT SEVERAL MORE TIMES IN THE HEAD AND LEGS BEFORE FINALLY GOING DOWN. I OBSERVED ALL THIS WHILE WATCHING THE TWO PASSENGERS ON THE R/SIDE OF THEIR VEHICLE. I DID NOT SEE HOW THE SUBJ.

## DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



WAS HANDCUFFED. THE PASSENGERS WERE COOPERATIVE AND COMPLIANT WITH MY INSTRUCTIONS EXCEPT FOR [REDACTED] AS I BEGAN TO PLACE THE HANDCUFFS ON HIM HE TURNED HIS HEAD (THE R/L-AR [REDACTED] ON THE GROUND) TOWARD THE RIGHT. AN OFFICER (UNKNOWN) PUT HIS FLASHLIGHT ON THE REAR OF [REDACTED] HEAD AND PUSHED IT BACK ONTO THE GROUND. THIS RESULTED IN A MAJOR CUT ON THE EAR OF HIS HEAD. [REDACTED] WAS THEN HANDCUFFED AS WAS THE OTHER PASSENGER. AT NO TIME DURING THE INCIDENT DID I USE MY BATON OR ANY OTHER FORCE OTHER THAN A CONTROL HOLD AGAINST ANY OF THE SUBJ.'S.

b6  
b7c

THE TWO PASSENGERS WERE PLACED IN CHIP PATROL CARS ([REDACTED] HAD ARRIVED AT THE SCENE) AND INTERVIEWED. THEY EACH HAD VALID I.D. WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED THAT THE VEHICLE WAS NOT STOLEN THEY WERE RELEASED. I ASKED [REDACTED] TO COLLECT THE NAMES OF THE LAPD OFFICERS AT THE SCENE. THE DRIVER WAS TRANSPORTED TO PACIFICIA HOSP. BY AMBULANCE WITH L.A.P.D. OFFICERS RIDING IN THE AMBULANCE. WHEN WE ARRIVED AT THE HOSP. WE SPOKE WITH SGT. KOON. HE STATED THAT THEY (LAPD)

b6  
b7c

DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



WOULD HANDLE THE ARREST DUE TO THEIR  
USE OF FORCE, IF IT WAS O.K. WITH US.  
I CONTACTED SGT. [REDACTED] BY PHONE  
AND ADVISED HIM OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES  
OF THE INCIDENT. HE APPROVED LAPD  
HANDLING THE ARREST. I THEN WROTE  
OUT A BRIEF STATEMENT FOR LAPD, OF  
THE CIRCUMSTANCES OF THE PURSUIT.  
WE THEN LEFT THE HOSPITAL.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

## Memorandum

To : VERDUGO HILLS

Date : 3-4-91.

File No.:

Subject : PURSUIT  
TURN OVER TO L.A.P.D.

From : Department of California Highway Patrol

VERDUGO HILLS

ON MARCH 3, 1991 @ 0040 HRS. MY PARTNER [REDACTED] AND MYSELF ENCOUNTERED A HIGH SPEED VEHICLE W/B I-210 BROWN SUNLAND AND SR-118 WITH SPEEDS UP TO 115 MPH.

AFTER THE EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED ON THE SUBJ. VEHICLE (S/U) @ W/B I-210 JUST E. OF SR-118 THE S/U SLOWED YET FAILED TO RESPOND OR YIELD TO OUR PATROL VEHICLE EMERGENCY LIGHTS AND SIREN.

THE S/U EXITED THE Fwy @ PAYTON ST. AND CONTINUED S/E STILL NOT RESPONDING TO OUR LIGHTS OR SIREN. THE S/U THEN CONTINUED S/B ON PAYTON ST. RUNNING LIGHTS @ FOOTHILL, GLENDALES, VAN NUYS AND ONCE MORE @ FOOTHILL BLVD, AS THE S/U MADE AN ATTEMPT. TO EVADE US ON THE SURFACE STREETS.

DUE TO NO AVAILABLE C.H.P. UNITS BEING AVAILABLE FOR BACK UP. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED FOR AN ADDITIONAL UNIT FROM L.A.P.D.

IT WAS @ GLENDALES BLVD AND VAN NUYS THAT "1" L.A.P.D. WAS OBSERVED TO BE IN THE FAILURE TO YIELD - PURSUIT AND BEHIND OUR PATROL UNIT.

THE S/U THEN CONTINUED N/B ON VAN NUYS TO FOOTHILL BLVD., MADE A RT(E/B) AND CONTINUED TO OSBORN ST.

b6  
b7c

## DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



Pg. 2 of 1

WHERE THE S/U RAN THE RED LIGHT AND THEN SLOWED AND PULLED TO THE SHOULDER OF FOOTHILL BLVD. JUST S/O OSBORNE. IT WAS THEN THAT I OBSERVED 6 L.A.P.D UNITS. ATTEMPTS TO GET THE DRIVER OUT WITH FELONY PROCEDURES WERE UNEVENTFUL AS THE DRIVER EXITED AS ADVISED BUT WOULD NOT COMPLY WITH THE ORDERS DIRECTED TOWARDS HIM.

AS THE SUBJ. EXITED, THE SGT. APPEARED RATHER JOVIAL AND HAPPY, AS HE WAVED TO THE HELICOPTER AND SMILED TO THE OFFICERS THAT WERE DIRECTING HIM TO LIE FACE DOWN ON THE GROUND. IT WASN'T UNTIL SEVERAL MINUTES LATER THAT THE SGT. COMPLIED, STILL SMILING AND LAUGHING. I WAS PREPARING TO ADVANCE TOWARDS THE DRIVER WHEN L.A.P.D SGT. KOON ADVISED ME THAT THEY COULD HANDLE. OFFICER POWELL OF L.A.P.D FOOTHILL DIVISION MADE AN ATTEMPT TO PLACE HANDCUFFS ON THE SUBJ. IN THIS PRONE POSITION AND AS HE DID SO, THE SUBJ BECAME RESISTANT AND BEGAN TO SWING HIS ARMS AND KICK HIS LEGS. OFFICER POWELL, PULLED AWAY AS SGT. KOON ADVISED THE SUBJ. TO HALT OR HE WOULD USE THE "STUN GUN", THE SUBJ. DID NOT COMPLY, BUT KEPT KICKING THE OTHER OFFICERS (UNKNOWN) AND PUNCHING THOSE THAT GOT CLOSE TO PUT CONTROL HELDS ON THE SUBJECT. THE SGT. FROM L.A.P.D. THEN ORDERED THE SUBJ. TO COMPLY, BUT THE SUBJ. REFUSED. THE SGT. THEN ADVISED HIS OFFICERS TO BACK AWAY. THE SGT. THEN FIRED THE "STUN GUN" @ THE SUBJ. STRIKING THE SUBJ. ON HIS BACK. THE SUBJ. THEN BECAME ALMOST VIOLENT NOT FALTERING @ ALL IN HIS STEPS, BUT CONTINUED TO TAKE SWINGS @ THE OFFICERS. THE SGT. THEN FIRED ONE MORE "STUN GUN" CARTRIDGE INTO THE

DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



PG. 3 OF 1.

BODY OF THE SUBJ. THE SUBJ. THEN DROPPED TO HIS KNEES. IT WAS THEN THAT OFFICER POWELL STRUCK THE SUBJ. IN THE FACE AND HEAD WITH HIS BATON SEVERAL TIMES AS THE SUBJ. FELL TO THE GROUND.

THE SUBJ. WAS THEN PLACED UNDER ARREST. THE PASSENGERS [REDACTED] (RT. FRONT) [REDACTED] (RT. REAR) COMPLIED WITH THE FELONY PROCEDURES AND WERE TAKEN OUT OF THE SUV ON THE RT SIDE WITHOUT ANY INCIDENT THEY WERE LATER RELEASED, WHEN THEY PRODUCED PROPER I.D AND WHEN IT WAS KNOWN THAT THE VEHICLE WAS NOT STOLEN.

b6  
b7C

L.A.P.D THEN REQUESTED AN AMBULANCE FOR THE DRIVER WHO SUSTAINED INJURY DURING HIS RESISTANT ALTERCATION. HE WAS THEN TRANSPORTED TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL WHERE SGT. KOON OF L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION ADVISED ME THAT DUE TO THE SUBJ.'S INJURIES THAT HIS DEPT. WOULD HANDLE TO ITS CONCLUSION.

THE OFFICERS THAT I WAS ABLE TO OBTAIN NAMES WERE:

- L.A.P.D OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER POWELL # 25990
- OFFICER WIND # 27745
- OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

THERE WERE ALSO 2 L.A. PARKVIEW SCHOOL DISTRICT POLICE OFFICERS PRESENT; OFFICER [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] TREATED THE DRIVER IN RM # 2 OF THE EMERGENCY RM. FOR HIS INJURIES.

[REDACTED] STATE TRAFFIC OFFICER [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

I was working as the [redacted]

b6  
b7C

On March 3, 1991, I spent the entire time in the [redacted]

[redacted] I kept busy approving traffic accident and arrest reports. The DUI Team, MPM Watch A1 officers, and Morning watch officers were working. The DUI Team was assigned to work in Van Nuys Division on the night of March 2, 1991.

On March 3, 1991, I received a phone call from a Foothill Division Patrol officer. I am not sure of the time but I think it was between 0130 hours and 0330 hours. I do not recall the name of the officer that called me. He wanted to obtain booking approval for a Felony Evading arrest. There were not any Valley Traffic Division officers involved in the pursuit or arrest.

The Foothill officer told me that the suspect had been chased by the California Highway Patrol at speeds of 115 mph on the freeway. The suspect exited the freeway and failed to stop for several red lights. He was also speeding on the surface streets. The officer did not mention anything about the suspect being intoxicated or under the influence of drugs or alcohol. I gave the booking approval for 2800.2 (Felony Evading) and told the officer that the suspect would have to be booked at Van Nuys jail. The officer told me that the officers had been involved in an altercation with the suspect and that the suspect would have to be booked at "County" due to the injuries he received during the altercation. The officer also told me that his Sergeant (I do not recall the Sergeant's name) was at the termination point of the pursuit. The officer said that his Sergeant was handling the Pursuit 15.7 and Use of Force investigation.

I approved the booking because the elements of Felony Evading were present. I did not personally observe the suspect due to the fact that [redacted] working and I was extremely busy working as the watch commander. I knew that a Foothill Sergeant had been at the termination point of the pursuit and that he was handling the pursuit 15.7 and Use of Force investigation. The suspect was at Foothill Station and was going to be booked at County Jail.

b6  
b7C

Suspect: King, Rodney  
Booking#: 2381162  
Charge: 2800.2 (Felony Evading)

b6  
b7C

(I typed this document on 3-6-91 at 1945 hours)

Sergeant [redacted]

**LOS ANGELES COUNTY  
DISTRICT ATTORNEY**  
**CHARGE EVALUATION WORKSHEET**  
(T055)

- Further investigation requested.  
 Probation Violation in lieu of filed.  
 Prosecution declined.

DA CASE NO.

POLICE CASE NO. (DR OR URN NO.)

Page \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_  
17. Date (Mo.-Day-Year)

03/06/91

DA OFFICE CODE  
VNY

**SUSPECT DATA**

SUSP NO	SUSPECT NAME (LAST-FIRST-MIDDLE)	19. BOOKING NO.	20. CHARGES			
			CODE	SECTION	SUB SECTION	REASON CODES (CIRCLE ONE/COUNT)
1	KING, RODNEY GLENN	2381162	VC	2800.2		A B C D E F G H I J K L M N
2						A B C D E F G H I J K L M N
3						A B C D E F G H I J K L M N
4						A B C D E F G H I J K L M N

**DOJ REASON CODES — FOR USE ON THIS FORM AND JUS-8715**

- A. Lack of Corpus
- B. Lack of Sufficient Evidence
- C. Inadmissible Search & Seizure
- D. Victim Unavailable/Declines to Testify
- E. Witness Unavailable/Declines to Testify
- F. Combined with Other Counts/Cases
- G. Interest of Justice
- H. Other - Indicate the Reason in "Remarks" Section
- I. Referred to non-California Jurisdiction
- J. Deferred for Revocation of Parole
- K. Further Investigation
- L. Prosecutor Prefiling Deferral

**L.A. COUNTY D.A. REASON CODES — NOT FOR USE ON JUS-8715**

- M. Probation Violation in lieu of filed.
- N. Referred to C.A. for Misdemeanor Consideration.

**DESCRIPTION** The suspect was involved in a high speed chase initiated by C.H.P. Numerous officers from different agencies became involved, but are not identified by name in the arrest/incident report. Passengers in the suspect vehicle were detained, but not named in the report nor questioned. Evidence suggests possible signs of intoxication, but no chemical test was conducted because suspect was transported for medical treatment. Investigation needs to be completed naming all possible witnesses to pursuit and arrest, identify and interview passengers and obtain hospital treatment records for evidence of drug/alcohol influence.

IRI REINER  
District Attorney

COMPLAINT DEPUTY (PRINT)

18. DEPUTY CODE

REVIEWING DEPUTY

**PROMIS  
CHECK  
COMPLETE**

In submitting this matter for consideration of a complaint, written reports of substantially all available evidence (except as to the oral information, if any, purporting to have been given by me and which is fully and correctly stated above) have been submitted to the above named Deputy (copies of which are attached hereto) except the following:

The disposition of this matter will be final unless the commanding officer requests reconsideration of the case, stating his reasons on the back of this form.

b6  
b7c

NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT OCCURRENCE	TIME	NCIC NUMBER	OFFICER ID	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE	<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT	TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (*X* APPLICABLE)		
<input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:	<input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL	<input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE
		<input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER

CITY/COUNTY/JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
-------------------------------	---------------------------	-----------------

LOCATION / SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
--------------------	---

1. CHP OFFICERS : [REDACTED] RIVER) VERDUGO HILLS AREA b6  
 2. [REDACTED] 2130 WINDSOR ALTADENA b7C

3. Summary :

4. CHP VEH. [REDACTED] DRIVER WAS W/B I-210  
 5. APPROACHING SUNLAND BL. WHEN SUBJ. VEH. (S/V) WAS  
 6. FIRST OBSD. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR AT HIGH  
 7. SPEED. S/V OVERTOOK & THEN SLOWED IN FRONT  
 8. OF THE PATROL CAR. THE PATROL CAR EXITED THE  
 9. FWY. AT SUNLAND BLVD. & IMMEDIATELY RE-ENTERED  
 10. IN AN ATTEMPT TO PACE THE VEH. WHEN WE  
 11. GOT BACK ON THE FWY. S/V WAS AGAIN TRAVELLING  
 12. AT A HIGH SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND BL.  
 13. WE WERE ABLE TO OVERTAKE S/V AS IT PASSED THE  
 14. OSBORNE EXIT. A PACE INDICATED S/V WAS  
 15. TRAVELLING AT 110 TO 115 MPH. (USING THE #1, 2  
 16. AND 3 LANES). W/O OSBORNE ST. EXIT THE  
 17. PATROL CAR'S EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED  
 18. & SIREN TURNED ON. S/V SLOWED TO APPROX.  
 19. 80 MPH BUT FAILED TO YIELD CONTINUING TO THE  
 20. PAXTON ST. EXIT. S/V ROLLED THROUGH THE  
 21. STOP SIGN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE OFFRAMP &  
 22. DROVE W/B ON PAXTON. S/V RAN THE RED  
 23. LIGHT AT FOOTHILL BL. AT APPROX. 45-50 MPH.  
 24. L.A.P.D. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO CHP ASSISTANCE AVAIL  
 25. S/V CONTINUED W/B REACHING APPROX. 80  
 26. MPH. BEFORE SLOWING & TURNING LEFT ON  
 27. GLEN OAKS BL. AS S/V DROVE S/B ON GLEN  
 28. OAKS IT AGAIN ACCELERATED TO APPROX. 80  
 29. MPH. S/V SLOWED FOR A RED LIGHT AT  
 30. VAN NUYS BL. AND THEN DROVE THROUGH IT  
 31. AT APPROX. 35 MPH. TURNING LEFT (E/B).  
 32. BY NOW ADDITIONAL UNITS WERE WITH THE

[REDACTED]	MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY / YEAR b6 b7C
------------	--------------------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------

STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
**NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL**

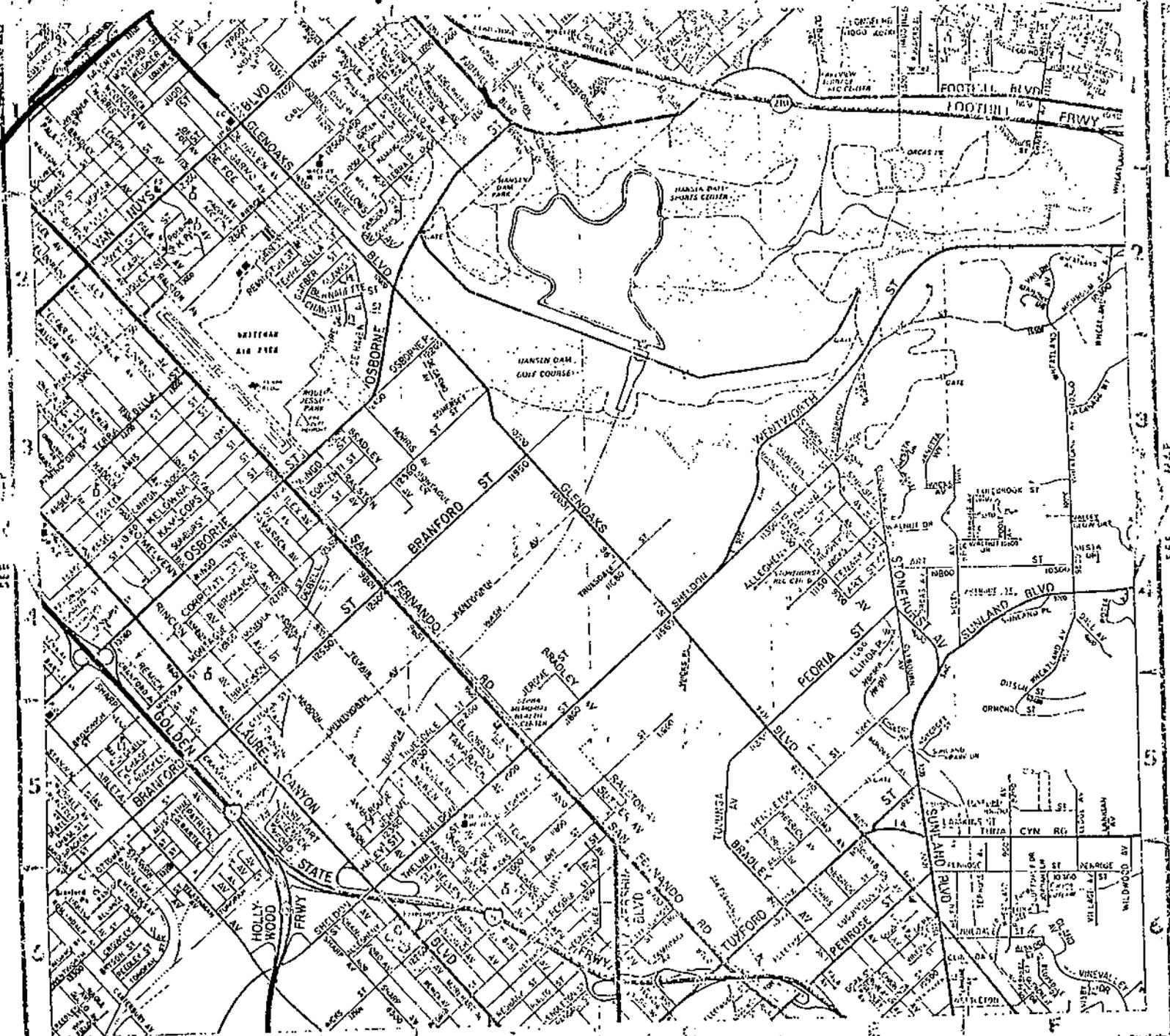
DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURENCE (2400)		NCIC NUMBER	OFFICER	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (* APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:		
		<input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL	<input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE
		<input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER
CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT			REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT				STATE HIGHWAY RE. <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO

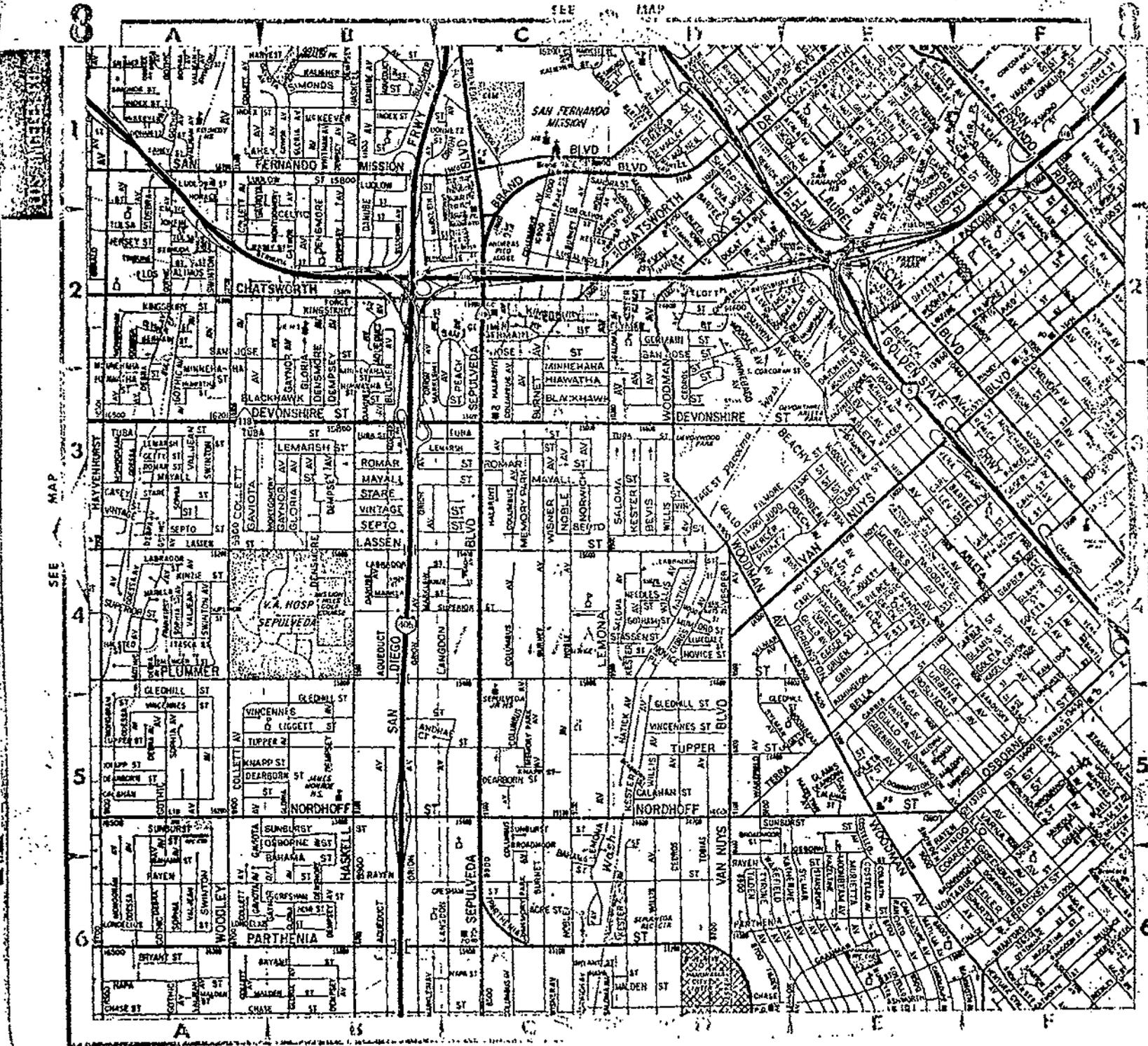
1.

2. PURSUIT AS IT CONTINUED EIB AT SPEEDS UP  
 3. TO 65 MPH. SUV TURNED NIB ON  
 4. FOOTHILL BL. & ACCELERATED TO APPROX  
 5. 60 MPH. RUNNING A RED LIGHT AT  
 6. TERRA BELLA AS IT APPROACHED OSBORNE S  
 7. ST. SUV SLOWED TO A STOP FOR A RED  
 8. LIGHT IN THE #1 LN. WHEN THE LIGHT  
 9. TURNED GREEN SUV PULLED OVER TO THE  
 10. RIGHT N/OF THE INTERSECTION. CHP OFFICER  
 11. [REDACTED] ATTEMPTED TO GET SUBJ. DRIVER <sup>b6</sup>  
 12. OUT OF THE VEH.. USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURE <sup>b7C</sup>  
 13. BUT HE WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO  
 14. OBEY VERBAL COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE  
 15. DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND STOOD IN THE STREET  
 16.  
 17. THE TWO PASSENGERS COMPLIED WITH THE  
 18. FELONY STOP ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT  
 19. ON THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH. AND PLACED  
 20. ON THE GROUND. LAPD UNITS HANDLED  
 21. THE SUBDUING & ARREST OF THE DRIVER.  
 22. BOTH PASSENGERS PRODUCED GOOD 'ID'  
 23. AND WERE RELEASED WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED  
 24. THE VEH WAS NOT STOLEN.  
 25.  
 26.  
 27.  
 28.  
 29.  
 30.  
 31.

[REDACTED]	MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH <sup>b6</sup> <sup>b7C</sup>
------------	--------------------------------	-----------------	---------------------------------------

COPYRIGHT © 1987 BY Thomas C. Gray





SEE MAP

SEE MAP

Copyright 1987 by Thomas Nelson, Inc.

# BOOKING RECOMMENDATION

No Carbon Required

SEE DISTRIBUTION AT BOTTOM FOR NUMBER OF COPIES REQUIRED.	DATE & TIME OF ARREST <u>3-3-97</u> <u>0030</u>	TIME OF INTERVIEW <u>0200</u>
---	--	----------------------------------

ARRESTEE'S NAME (Last, First, Middle)  
KING, RODNEY GLENN

ARRESTING OFFICER(S) <u>POWELL/WIND</u>	SERIAL NO(S) <u>25440/27745</u>	DIVISION <u>16</u>	DETAIL <u>A23</u>
--	------------------------------------	-----------------------	----------------------

ACTION ADVISED:  
 Booking Charge: 2800.2 UC FEL EVADING  
(As appears on AJIS Charge Table)

Advise arrestee of immediate cash bailout right (if two or fewer warrants for parking offense or traffic infraction).  
 Release without booking     Phone calls made     Phones calls refused by arrestee

BASIC CHARGE: \$ 5000<sup>00</sup>  
 ADD'L CHARGES: \$ \_\_\_\_\_  
 ENHANCEMENTS: \$ PAROLE HO  
 TOTAL BAIL: \$ NO BAIL

1. EVIDENCE TO BE BOOKED	2. SUGGESTIONS FOR CONTENTS OF REPORTS.	3. VISITATION RESTRICTION	RESPONSIBLE INVEST. UNIT <u>VTD</u>
--------------------------	---	---------------------------	--

PAROLE/PROBATION AGENT:	PHONE NO.	TIME TELEPHONIC HOLD PLACED: <u>0430</u>
-------------------------	-----------	--

REASON FOR SEARCH: List the specific facts and circumstances that qualify as reasonable suspicion to believe that this arrestee is concealing a weapon or contraband.

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

TYPE OF SEARCH AUTHORIZED:

STRIP     PHYSICAL BODY CAVITY\*  
 VISUAL BODY CAVITY    \*Note: Search warrant required.    WARRANT NO. \_\_\_\_\_

OBTAIN THIS AUTHORIZATION PRIOR TO SEARCH

DATE & TIME OF SEARCH	LOCATION SEARCH CONDUCTED	SEARCHING EMPLOYEE SERIAL NO.	DIV.	SEX	SEARCHING EMPLOYEE SERIAL NO.	DIV.	SEX
-----------------------	---------------------------	-------------------------------	------	-----	-------------------------------	------	-----

RESULTS OF SEARCH (List items and location removed from):

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

APPROVING SUP <u>Sgt</u>	[Redacted]	SERIAL NO. [Redacted]	DIVISION <u>VTD</u>	RAP SHEET REVIEWED YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
-----------------------------	------------	--------------------------	------------------------	---

**MISDEMEANOR ARRESTEES: Circle reason for booking below.**

- CONDITIONS FOR NON-ELIGIBILITY FOR RELEASE**
1. The person arrested is so intoxicated that he or she could be a danger to himself or herself or others.
  2. The person arrested requires medical examination or medical care or is otherwise unable to care for his or her own safety.
  3. The person is arrested for one or more of the offenses listed in Section 40302 or 40303 of the Vehicle Code. (EXCEPTION - DUI ARRESTEES MAY BE RELEASED AFTER BOOKING, IF OTHERWISE ELIGIBLE.)
  4. There are one or more outstanding arrest warrants for the person.
  5. The person cannot provide satisfactory evidence of personal identification.
  6. The prosecution of the offense or offenses for which the person is arrested or the prosecution of any other offense or offenses would be jeopardized by immediate release of the person arrested.
  7. There is a reasonable likelihood that the offense or offenses will continue or resume, or that the safety of persons or property will be imminently endangered by release of the person arrested.
  8. The person arrested demands to be taken before a magistrate or refused to sign the notice to appear.
  9. There is reason to believe that the person arrested would not appear at the time/place specified in the notice.

OFFICER MAKING O.R. DETERMINATION	<input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	MISD. WARRANT #, _____	OR REASON # _____
-----------------------------------	--	------------------------	-------------------

DISTRIBUTION: ORIGINAL - ATTACH TO DIV. COPY OF ARREST REPORT; OR TO DFAR IF NO ARREST RPT. OR BKG. COPY - (IF BOOKED) - ATTACH TO JAIL CUSTODY RECORD. (INCLUDES SBI BOOKINGS.)

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\* COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*

ATTN JAILER: \*\* ORDER TO TRANSPORT \*\*

THIS IS YOUR AUTHORITY TO TRANSPORT THE FOLLOWING DEFENDANT TO  
COURT FOR ARRAIGNMENT:

DEFT: RODNEY GLENN KING

BKG#: 12381162

ORIG BKG CHARGE: 2800.2

DISPO: RELEASE ON BKG CHARGE PENDING FURTHER INVEST

BAIL \$: \_\_\_\_\_

COURT: NONE

DAY: TUESDAY DATE: 030691 TIME: 1314

REFER: [REDACTED] DIV: VIDELECTIVES

PHONE: (818) 989-8391

ADDL INFO: \_\_\_\_\_

CAPD LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

\*\*\*\*\* END OF COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*\*\*\*

COURT TRANSPORTATION BROADCAST SENT AT 12:45:49 03/06/91

SYSTEM MESSAGE NUMBER

A02001A98

b6  
b7c

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*\*\*\*

ATTN JAILER \*\* O R D E R T O T R A N S P O R T \*\*

THIS IS YOUR AUTHORITY TO TRANSPORT THE FOLLOWING DEFENDANT TO COURT FOR ARRAIGNMENT:

DEFT: KING RODNEY GLENN

BKG#: 2381162

ORIG BKG CHARGE: 2800.2

DISPO: LA 006667

BAIL

COURT: VAN NUYS MUNICIPAL

DAY: TUESDAY DATE: 030591 TIME: 0830

REFER: [REDACTED] DIV: VTD DETECTIVES PHONE: (818) 989-8391

ADDL INFO:

CAPD LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

b6  
b7c

\*\*\* END OF COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*

COURT TRANSPORTATION BROADCAST SENT AT 14:39:26, 03/04/91  
SYSTEM MESSAGE NUMBER A01001913

OUTPUT MSG 039, FROM VTD1 03/04/91 14:39

\*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\* COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*\*\*\*

ATTN JAILER: \*\* ORDER TO TRANSPORT \*\*

THIS IS YOUR AUTHORITY TO TRANSPORT THE FOLLOWING DEFENDANT TO COURT FOR ARRAIGNMENT:

DEFT: RODNEY GLENN KING  
BKG#: 2381162  
ORIG BKG CHARGE: 2800.2  
DISPO: RELEASE ON BKG CHARGE PENDING FURTHER INVEST  
BAIL \$: \_\_\_\_\_  
COURT: NONE  
DAY: TUESDAY DATE: 030691 TIME: 1314  
REFER: [REDACTED] DIV: VIDELECTIVES PHONE: (818) 989-8391  
ADDL INFO: \_\_\_\_\_  
CAPD LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

b6  
b7c

\*\*\*\*\* END OF COURT TRANSPORTATION AREA BROADCAST MESSAGE \*\*\*\*\*  
\*\*\*\*\*

COURT TRANSPORTATION BROADCAST SENT AT 12:45:49, 03/06/91  
SYSTEM MESSAGE NUMBER  
A02001A98

IV  
DATE: 03/05/91 TIME: 11:31  
P: 06/22/91 LIC# [REDACTED] YRMD:88 MAKE:HYUN BTM :4H

b6  
b7c

R/O [REDACTED] C.C.:19

SOLD:00/00/88 RCID:05/24/90 OCID:07/27/88 LOCD:S  
L/O :TOKAI CR CORP, 314 S 1ST ST CITY:ALHAMBRA  
TYPE:11 PWR:G VEH :12 BODY:0 CLAS:00  
PARKING VIOLATIONS ON FILE

CLEARANCE INFORMATION RECORDS

OFFICE	WORK DATE	TECH/ID	SEQ #	VALUE	FICHE DATE	TTC
191	07/15/88	37	0238	00179.00	00/00/00	A00
865	07/06/89	5D	0012	00179.00	00/00/00	H05
177	05/24/90	EB	0025	00151.00	00/00/00	H05
177	05/24/90	EB	5025	00151.00	00/00/00	H05

END

OUTPUT MSG 156, FROM CL2@ FOR VTD1 03/05/91 11:31

IA  
QV.CA0194226.LIC/2KFM102.LIS/C  
INQUIRY MATCH ON LIC/2KFM102  
TOWED/STORED VEHICLE  
LIC [REDACTED] 88 HYUN EXC 2D WHI VIN [REDACTED]  
ITS/CA LIY/91 LIT/PC  
T/CA0199975 OCA/GLE DOT/030391 FCN/3119106400556  
S/BLACK/WHITE TOW 818-896-9511 22651H 12403  
ENT/ON CALIF FILE ONLY  
IMMEDIATELY CONFIRM WITH ORI/CA0199975 CHP-VERDUGO HILLS MNE/LCE  
TELEPHONE 213 736-3302

OUTPUT MSG 155, FROM CL2@ FOR VTD1 03/05/91 11:32

WARRANT SUMMARY

HITS:

FEL: 000 MIS: 001 DTH: 000 ID:

EXDN: 00

F B

505 145 BLK BRO LAM4 122689

\$245

WARR# 379252119420

RSTR OLN U6062016

CA

40508A/VC

M

27315E/VC

I

TYPE W WARR LVL M

1 2KFM102 CA

b6  
b7c

OUTPUT MSG 154,

FROM CWS# FOR VTD1

03/05/91 11:32

[REDACTED]

(3) PAGES.

b6  
b7c

6-91 0620 READ ARTICLE IN L.A. TIMES.  
REVIEWED CASE. DEVELOPED GAME PLAN,  
ORDERED UP PHOTO'S OF PURSUIT ROUTE AND  
ARREST SCENE,  
CHECKED ON LOCATION OF SUSPECTS  
VEH. VEH. RELEASED,  
CONTACTED CHP FOR THEIR PURSUIT TAPES  
AND COPY OF REPORTS, WILL BE READY  
AFTER 1700 HRS.

CONTACTED IAD, CASE ASSIGNED TO SGT5.  
[REDACTED] DISCUSSED CASE,

b6  
b7c

CONTACTED D.A. [REDACTED] (ASST D/A INVS OFFICE),  
THEY HAVE SUBMITTED CASE TO DOWNTOWN OFFICE  
CASE RETRACTED CASE SENT BACK FOR  
FURTHER INVEST. THEY REQUEST A LIST  
OF ALL OFFICERS INVOLVED IN PURSUIT, WITH STATIONS  
AND MBD, RECORDS FROM HOSPITAL. (C-NOTES FROM OFFICE)  
THEY INFORMED ME THAT THEIR SID UNIT  
WAS ALREADY INVOLVED IN THE INVESTIGATION (C-D/A  
HAD DET. [REDACTED] DRIVE PURSUIT TRAIL TOTAL ENAB6  
MILES 7.8 MILES LONG. SHB7C)

CONTACTED CHP LT. [REDACTED] 818 794-0304  
+ SGT. [REDACTED] GIVE ME  
INFO. ON PASS IN KINGS VEH. RT/FT SEAT

[REDACTED] RT/R [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] COMPUTER RUN  
POSS. HIT on [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] DOB [REDACTED]

FBI [redacted] (C-computer printouts).

STARTED [redacted] WARRANT FOR CAVITY SEARCH FOR URINE SAMPLE ON KING. I.A. CALLED SGT. [redacted] STATES THAT THEY HAVE A URINE SAMPLE BY CONSENT OF DEPT. THEY WILL ANALYSIS FOR PCP + OTHER DRUGS, I ADVISED THEM OF PV. LAB, THAT IS VERY COMPETENT IN ANALYZATION OF DRUGS,

b6  
b7C

CONTACTED SGT. [redacted] (VTO) HE ONLY APPROVED ARREST REPORT HE HAD NO KNOWLEDGE OF WHAT ACTUALLY OCCURRED,

CONTACTED SGT. [redacted] (VTO) HE DID A VERBAL OKG APPROVAL OVER THE PHONE NOBODY MENTIONED DMZ HE WILL PREPARE WRITTS PAPER ON HIS INVOLVEMENT (C-ATTACHED),

b6  
b7C

Follow-up: to PHOTO LAB PICKED-UP PHOTO'S

[redacted] REID [redacted]

Follow-up: to CAP OFFICE REID THEIR WRITTEN STATEMENTS + THEIR ARREST RPT.

REID CALLED RHD. CASE TURNED OVER TO THEM,

[redacted]

3-6-97

KING CASE b6  
b7C

D/DA

[REDACTED]

ADVISED HE KNOWS OF A WIT IN  
VEH, NAMED [REDACTED] N.F. INFO, VIEWED.  
T.V. TAPS W/HIM DISCUSSED CASE.

WANTS:

WARRANT FOR HOOP, RSC, + USC REC,  
INTERVIEW ALL WITS, INCLUDING ALL  
OFFERS INVOLVED.

CRIMINAL ATTY: [REDACTED]

CIVIL [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] HAS OFFICES IN HAWAII + MIAMI

CONTACT

D/DA INV. [REDACTED]

D/DA [REDACTED]

(DOING CRIMINAL AGAINST POLICE,

P.O., [REDACTED]

CALL HIM OR STATEMENT or OTHERS.

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No.
9116-10677

me <b>KING, Rodney Glenn</b>	Date/Time of Interview <b>3-6-91 1703</b>	Location of Interview <b>Los Angeles County Jail</b>
---------------------------------	--	---

Resid. Add. <b>2530 N. Lincoln Ave.,</b>	City <b>Altadena</b>	Zip Code	Phone <b>(818) 797-3670</b>
---	-------------------------	----------	--------------------------------

Bus. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone
-----------	------	----------	-------

Sex <b>M</b>	Desc. <b>BLK</b>	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB <b>4-2-65</b>	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
-----------------	---------------------	------	------	------	------	----------------------	-----	---------------------------	-------

Interview	Serial No(s)	Division
-----------	--------------	----------

Other Person(s) Present <b>Attorney</b>
--

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

b6  
b7C

Staple Optional Photo Here

On Saturday night at approximately 7:00 p.m., I drove over to [redacted] is related to [redacted] [redacted] We stayed there from 7:00 p.m. to 9:15 p.m. I had gone to the store and bought some beer then went back to [redacted] called me and we went over to [redacted] unknown location at about 9:45 p.m. [redacted] We picked up [redacted] and an unknown male Black. We went to the store then we dropped [redacted] off at an unknown location in Pasadena. We drove back to [redacted] and parked in front till about 10/10:30 p.m. I wanted to go to the area of Hansen Dam, I hadn't been there since I was a kid. We drove westbound on the 210 Freeway. [redacted] was in the front passenger seat and [redacted] was in the rear seat. I was going about 65 MPH on the freeway, maybe 80 MPH for a few seconds. I exited the freeway at Osborne St. I made a left on Osborne. I was driving about 40/45 MPH, I believe that's a 35 MPH zone. I drove about three or four blocks when [redacted] said the cops were behind us. I looked in my rear view mirror and over my shoulder and saw the police car's red lights. I heard the police car's loudspeaker say, "Pull the car over," it was a female's voice. I pulled my car to the curb, as I did so I saw that [redacted] was asleep in the front seat. The police told me to place my hands on the steering wheel then on the windshield. I looked back and saw the police car doors open and the police standing behind the doors. The female told me to open the car door and keep my hands where they could see them. They told me to step out of the car and lie down on the pavement. I stepped out of the car and laid down on the pavement. My head was towards the front door. I was lying across the yellow line. I was spread eagle. They told me to put my hands behind my back then I was handcuffed and hog-tied. I could see five police officers, their uniforms were black. My face was towards the ground. The next thing I felt was a slight shock in my right shoulder blade. There was a pause then I was whacked on the right side of my face with a billy club. I felt a second shock on my left shoulder blade then another pause. I heard someone say, "Turn your head, turn your head." I couldn't see who hit me. I heard a crack and then I heard someone say, "Turn your head, turn your head." I was weak, I didn't have any strength. I think I could place one of the police officers. I don't know if I could identify right now, I need to see pictures. I was shocked at least two times. I remember it was like a tranquilizer for a period of time. I made no effort to move. I was scared and I was hit so many times I didn't feel it after awhile. I think I was moving out of nerves. There could have been other conversation, but I don't recall hearing anyone.

At no time while I was outside the police car did I resist or attempt to flee from police custody.

b6  
b7c

I was placed in the back seat of the police car. I think I can identify the cop in the backseat of the police car. I attempted to remain calm after the second shot. I was never hit after being placed in the police car. I remember being at the hospital a short time later.

I had only drank one beer,, I drank it at the house. [ ] had one beer at the house, [ ] did not drink any beer. I did not take any drugs, I was not under the influence, nor did I take any medication. I'm not handicapped in anyway.

b6  
b7c

I have numerous injuries. I have a compound fracture to the right ankle, bruises to both legs, soreness to my left foot, laceration to left ankle, scratches to both knees, abrasion to right breast, right jaw broken, stitches inside jaw, right jaw swollen, laceration to right jaw, teeth broken, stitches above right temple, right bicep bruised.

Attorney's refused to allow a tape recording of Rodney King's statement to Detectives [REDACTED]

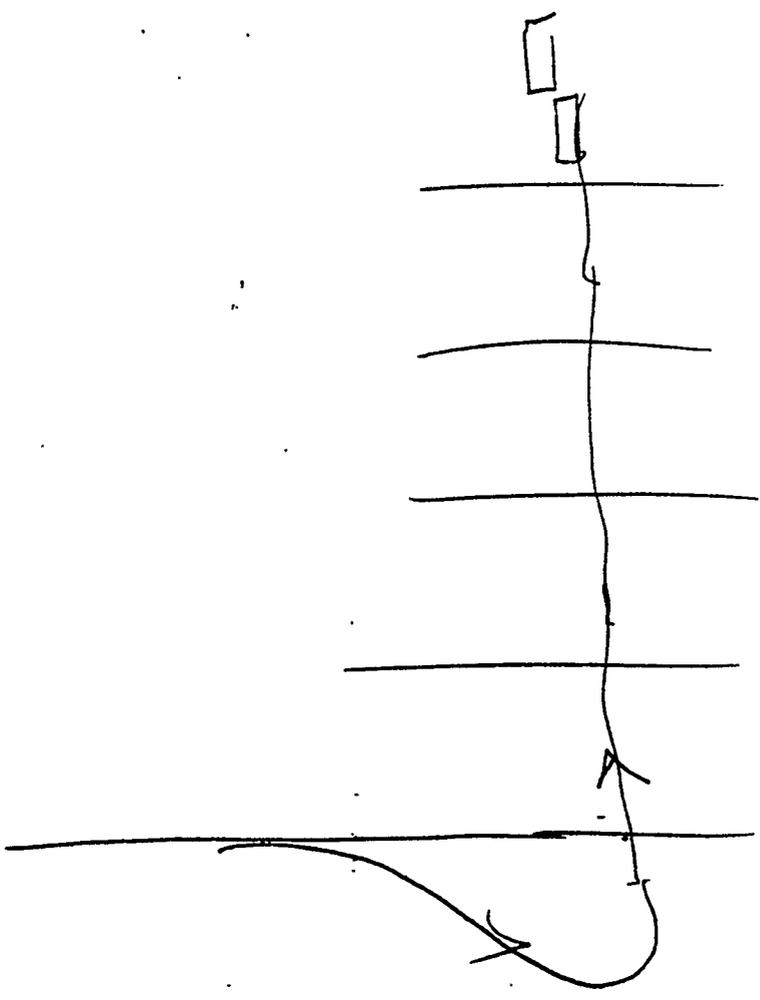
Attorney's STATED Rodney King was physical EXHAUSTED, I they were afraid he may forget in a specific Area and it may go against in late Attorney's are concerned about civil litigation. Attorney's will make Rodney King available for interview by the District Attorney's AT A LATER Date.

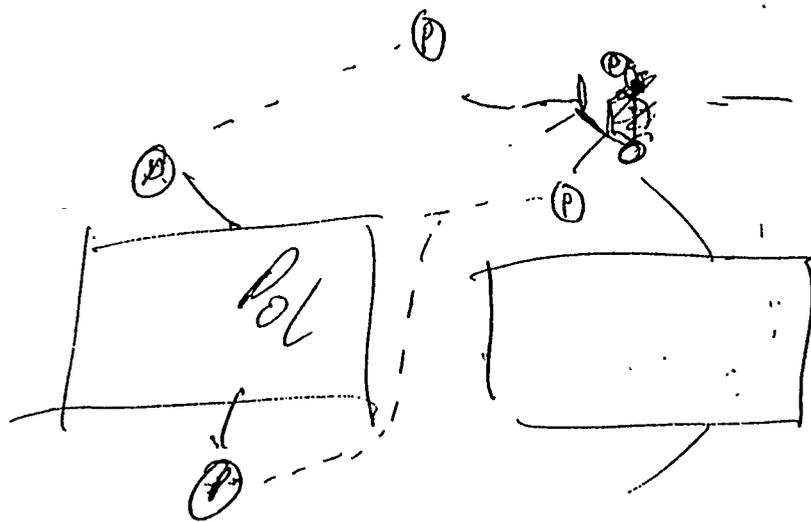
b6  
b7c  
TH

Attorneys refused to allow a tape recording of Rodney King's statement to Detectives [REDACTED]. The attorneys stated Rodney King was physically exhausted and they were afraid he may forget in a specific area and it may go against him later. Attorneys are concerned about civil litigation. Attorneys will make Rodney King available for interview by the District Attorney's Office at a later date.

b6  
b7c

Pack.





UNK where 3rd policeman / UNK where 4th & 5th policeman

OP. LIC. NO. **C2184790** STATE **CA** NAME (LAST NAME FIRST) **KING RODNEY GLENN** SUFFIX (M, C.)

RESIDENCE ADDRESS **2530 N LINCOLN AV** CITY **ONT** STATE **CA** SEX **M** DESCENT **BLK** HAIR **BLK** EYES **BRO**

HEIGHT **603** WEIGHT **225** BIRTHDATE **4-2-65** CLOTHING **BLK SHIRT GRAY SLACKS**

PERSONAL ODDSITIES **Tattoo on R. Shoulder** PHONE NO. **797-3670**

BUSINESS ADDRESS/SCHOOL/UNION AFFIL. **WIDGER STADIUM** SOC. SEC. NO. **2567-12-1104**

MONIKER/ALIAS **-** GANG/CLUB **-**

SUBJ. INFO. 1 LOITERER 3 SOLICITOR 5 GANG ACTIVITY 7 ON PAROLE  DRIVER  PASSENGER  
 2 PROWLER 4 MITCHNIKER 6 HAS RECORD 8 ON PROBATION

V E H

YEAR	MAKE	MODEL	TYPE	COLOR	VEH. LIC. NO.	TYPE	STATE
84	Plymouth	SL-60	TR	BLK	L	K	CA

INSIDE COLOR **BLK** INT. 1 BUCKET SEATS 2 DAMAGED INSIDE

EXTER. 1 CUST. WHEELS 2 PAINTED INSC. 3 LEVEL ALTER. 4 RUST/PRIMER 5 CUST. PAINT 6 VINYL TOP

BODY 1 DAMAGE 2 MODIFIED 3 STICKER 4 LEFT 5 RIGHT 6 FRONT 7 REAR WIN-DOWS 1 DAMAGE 2 CUST. TINT 3 CURTAINS 4 LEFT 5 RIGHT 6 FRONT 7 REAR

b6  
b7C

Persons with subject:

LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX	LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX
LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX	LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX

ADDITIONAL INFO (ADDITIONAL PERSONS WITH SUBJECT, BKG. NOS., I.D. NOS., NARRATIVE, ETC.)

**BLK USC III 17-6 Police File # 11-500**  
**PAF-1112**

DATE **3-3-91** TIME **0115** LOCATION **FTHL PL - OSBORNE ST** Rept. Dist.

OFFICER'S NAME **WIND** SERIAL NO. **27795** OFFICER'S NAME **POWELL** SERIAL NO. **25440**

FIELD INTERVIEW LAPD 15.43.0 (8/82) DIVISION **FTHL** DETAIL **16A23** SUPERVISOR'S INITS.

HI04 - INQUIRY BY RELATED NUMBER - JDS

PLEASE KEY IN NUMBER CODE: B NUMBER: 07490672\_\_

SELECT TYPE OF RECORD TO BE RETURNED BY ENTERING AN 'X'

PERSONAL HISTORY INFORMATION: \_

TRAILER AND APPLICANT HISTORY INFORMATION: X CONTROL DATE \_\_\_\_\_ (OPTIONAL)

TRAILER AND APPLICANT INFORMATION DISSEMINATED TO: RHD\_\_\_\_\_

APPROPRIATE NUMBER CODES ARE:

CODE A-BOOKING NUMBER	CODE E-EVENT NUMBER	CODE I-MAIN NUMBER
CODE B-CII NUMBER	CODE F-FBI NUMBER	
CODE C-COURT CASE NUMBER	CODE G-LA NUMBER	
CODE D-DRIVER'S LICENSE NUMBER	CODE H-SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER	

OPR \_\_\_\_\_ PERSON REQ \_\_\_\_\_ SER# \_\_\_\_\_ DIV \_\_\_\_\_

IW  
0 194235 RE: RW.CA0194235.NAM/KING,RODNEY.S

SEARCH MADE ON NAM/KING,RODNEY

NAME FIELD SEARCH REVEALS:

HIT # 001

HIT MADE ON NAM/KING,RODNEY GLENN

ORI/CA0300097 FCN/3739019200498

NAM/KING,RODNEY GLENN 040265 M X 603 184 BLK BRO

DOW/012389 WAR/VM38087 OFF/5499 TRAFFIC MISD ENT/1

BAIL/1,000

OCA/01068333 MIS/SUSPENDED LICENSE

OUTPUT MSG 020, PAGE 01 OF 03, FROM CL20

03/06/91 11:20 02 MSGS WAITING

HI04 - INQUIRY BY RELATED NUMBER - JDS

PLEASE KEY IN NUMBER CODE: B NUMBER: 07490672\_\_

SELECT TYPE OF RECORD TO BE RETURNED BY ENTERING AN 'X'

PERSONAL HISTORY INFORMATION: \_

TRAILER AND APPLICANT HISTORY INFORMATION: X CONTROL DATE \_\_\_\_\_ (OPTIONAL)

TRAILER AND APPLICANT INFORMATION DISSEMINATED TO: RHD\_\_\_\_\_

APPROPRIATE NUMBER CODES ARE:

CODE A-BOOKING NUMBER	CODE E-EVENT NUMBER	CODE I-MAIN NUMBER
CODE B-CII NUMBER	CODE F-FBI NUMBER	
CODE C-COURT CASE NUMBER	CODE G-LA NUMBER	
CODE D-DRIVER'S LICENSE NUMBER	CODE H-SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER	

OPR \_\_\_\_\_ PERSON REQ \_\_\_\_\_ SER# \_\_\_\_\_ DIV \_\_\_\_\_

CLN/C2184790.CA

IMMEDIATELY CONFIRM WITH CA0300097 ORANGE CO WRNT REPOSITOR MNE/AWS

TELEPHONE 714 647-7005

HIT # 002

SEARCH MADE ON NAM/

ORI/ [REDACTED] FCN/ [REDACTED]

NAM/ [REDACTED] M X 510 150 BRO BLU

DOW/073189 WAR/MMCR026408 OFF/5005 CONTEMPT OF COURT MISD ENT/1

BAIL/4,000

OCA/89004750 REE [REDACTED] MISXDRIVING UNDER THE INFLUENCE

CLN/ [REDACTED]

MI MASTER INQUIRY  
OPR ID#: \_\_\_\_\_ REQ BY: [REDACTED] UNIT: RHD\_\_\_\_\_ DR#/REASON: 187 INV\_\_

REQUIRED FIELDS:  
ORI: CA019 \_\_\_\_\_ LAST NAME: KING\_\_\_\_\_ FIRST NAME: RODNEY\_\_\_\_\_ SEX: M  
OPTIONAL FIELDS: REQUEST FOR EXACT MATCH: N ( Y = EI10 / HI02 / JNAM )  
MIDDLE NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ RACE: B DOB: 040265 AGE RANGE: \_\_ / \_\_ (USE AGE OR DOB)  
CLETS JDS CWS ISD CSO  
\_ ANI \_ QG \_ EI10 \_ JNAM \_ CHK \_ AFI \_ TISI X ALL SELECTIONS  
\_ QH \_ QW \_ HI02 \_ SI02

EI10-PARTIAL EVENT NAME INQUIRY - JDS  
CRITERIA: LAST KING FIRST RODNEY MIDDLE SUF  
SEX/RACE B DOB YR STAT CODE DEPT/RD  
DATES FROM: \_\_\_\_\_ TO: \_\_\_\_\_

LAST NAME FIRST NAME MI S K CODE DATES OCCURRED RD EVENT# PCT

[REDACTED]									
------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------

b6  
b7c

OUTPUT MSG 010, PAGE 01 OF 21, FROM JD10 03/06/91 11:12 06 MSGS WAITING

MI MASTER INQUIRY  
OPR ID#: \_\_\_\_\_ REQ BY: [REDACTED] UNIT: RHD\_\_\_\_\_ DR#/REASON: 187 INV\_\_

REQUIRED FIELDS:  
ORI: CA019 \_\_\_\_\_ LAST NAME: KING\_\_\_\_\_ FIRST NAME: RODNEY\_\_\_\_\_ SEX: M  
OPTIONAL FIELDS: REQUEST FOR EXACT MATCH: N ( Y = EI10 / HI02 / JNAM )  
MIDDLE NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ RACE: B DOB: 040265 AGE RANGE: \_\_ / \_\_ (USE AGE OR DOB)  
CLETS JDS CWS ISD CSO  
\_ ANI \_ QG \_ EI10 \_ JNAM \_ CHK \_ AFI \_ TISI X ALL SELECTIONS  
\_ QH \_ QW \_ HI02 \_ SI02

b6  
b7c

[REDACTED]									
------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------

KING RODNEY G M S 0144 111398 000772 880770707 100

[REDACTED]									
------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------

OUTPUT MSG 010, PAGE 02 OF 21, FROM JD10 03/06/91 11:12 06 MSGS WAITING

IH  
RE: QHY.CA0194235.07490672 [REDACTED] DATE:03-06-91 TIME:11:16:35  
RESTRICTED-DO NOT USE FOR EMPLOYMENT,LICENSING OR CERTIFICATION PURPOSES  
ATTN: [REDACTED] RHD ADW INV

b6  
b7c

\*\* III CALIFORNIA ONLY RECORD  
CII/A07490672  
DOB/04-02-1965 SEX/M RAC/B HGT/603 WGT/180 EYE/BRO HAI/BLK POB/CA  
NAM/01 KING,RODNEY GLENN  
02 KING,RODNEY GLEN

FPC HENRY  
O 31 - MOD 12  
I 20 - IMI 12  
FBI/46300CA3

CO [REDACTED]  
S [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

INN/CDC-E048354  
OCC/LABORER; CONSTRUCTION  
PAROLE: CDC  
CAPA LOS ANGELES CO #E48354

\* \* \* \*  
ARR/DET/CITE: NAM:01  
06-10-83 CASO LOS ANGELES  
CNT:01 #7147267-830263307  
245(A)(1) PC-ADW DR GBI FORCE:NOT FIREARM

\* \* \* \*  
ARR/DET/CITE: NAM:01  
12-25-86 CASO LOS ANGELES  
CNT:01 #8893507-860521307  
245(A)(1) PC-ADW DR GBI FORCE:NOT FIREARM

12-26-86  
DISPO:REL/DET ONLY/COMPLAINANT REFUSE PROS

\* \* \* \*  
ARR/DET/CITE: NAM:02 DOB:04-02-1965  
11-24-88 CASO LOS ANGELES  
CNT:01 #1131174 01235600  
243(A) PC-BATTERY ON PERSON

CNT:02  
10852 VC-TAMPER WITH VEHICLE

\* \* \* \*  
ARR/DET/CITE: NAM:02 DOB:04-02-1965  
11-13-89 CAPD MONTEREY PARK  
CNT:01 #50643 1235600  
211 PC-ARMED ROBBERY

COURT: NAM:02  
02-08-90 CASC LOS ANGELES PASADENA  
CNT:01 #GA001701

CRT:02

211 PC-ROBBERY:SECOND DEGREE

\*DISPO:CONVICTED

CONV STATUS:FELONY

SEN:2 YEARS PRISON

\* \*

CL ODY: CDC NAM:01

03-09-90 CASD CORRECTIONS

CNT:01 #E48354

212.5(B) PC-ROBBERY:SECOND DEGREE

SEN FROM:LOS ANGELES CO CRT #A001701

SEN:2 YEARS PRISON

12-27-90

DISPO:PAROLED FROM CDC

RECVD BY:CAPA LOS ANGELES CO

\* \* \* END OF MESSAGE \* \* \*

OUTPUT MSG 017, FROM CL20 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 11:17

HI04 - TRAILER & APPLICANT HISTORY INFORMATION - JDS

SEARCH PARAMETER: NUMBER 07490672 CII NUMBER

MAIN #: 01235600 CII #: A07490672 FBI #: 046300CA3 LA #: 2006708K

LAST NAME: KING FIRST: RODNEY MIDDLE: GLENN SUF:

CNTL DT ACT

061083 ARR AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE BKG 7147267

CHG 23103VC LEVEL M RECKLESS DRIVING

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT 19470 PAS MC SENT

061083 ARR AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE 483026330771143 BKG 7147267

CHG 245(A)PC LEVEL M ADW (RENUM-245(A)(1)PC / 245(A)(2)PC)

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

100484 ARR AGY CA0194209 LAPD-VAN NUYS DIV FILE BKG 7775201

CHG 40508(A)VC LEVEL M FTA/TRAFFIC WARRANT

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE BB62053 SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

PAGE 01

HI04 - TRAILER & APPLICANT HISTORY INFORMATION - JDS

SEARCH PARAMETER: NUMBER 07490672 CII NUMBER

MAIN #: 01235600 CII #: A07490672 FBI #: 046300CA3 LA #: 2006708K

LAST NAME: KING FIRST: RODNEY MIDDLE: GLENN SUF:

CNTL DT ACT

122586 DET AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE 486052130772052 BKG 8893507

CHG 245(A)(1)PC LEVEL F ADW NO FIREARMS/GBI

DISP 073 849B(1) PC-DET ONLY/COM REFUSE PROS CNV CHG1

DOD 122686 CASE SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

112488 ARR AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE BKG 1131174

CHG 243(A)PC LEVEL M BATTERY, PERSON

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE 87M5040101 SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT 19470 PAS MC SENT

112488 ARR AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE BKG 1131174

CHG 10852VC LEVEL M TAMPER WITH VEHICLE

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE 87M5040001 SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

PAGE 02

HI04 - TRAILER & APPLICANT HISTORY INFORMATION - JDS

SEARCH PARAMETER: NUMBER 07490672 CII NUMBER

MAIN #: 01235600 CII #: A07490672 FBI #: 046300CA3 LA #: 2006708K

LAST NAME: KING FIRST: RODNEY MIDDLE: GLENN SUF:

CNTL DT ACT

112488 ARR AGY CA0190007 LASD ALTADENA/CRE FILE BKG 1131174

CHG 40508(A)VC LEVEL M FTA/TRAFFIC WARRANT

DISP CNV CHG1

DOD CASE 2753880194 SP EXP DT CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

061689 ARR AGY CA0194201 LAPD-CENTRAL DIV FILE BKG 1461249

CHG 242PC LEVEL M BATTERY

DDD CASE 07M2040191 SP EXP DT

CNV CHG2

COURT SENT

111589

ARR AGY CA019033J S-ALHAMBRA FILE

BKG 1707006

CHG 211PC EL F ROBBERY

DISP

CNV CHG1

DOD CASE GA001701 SP EXP DT

CNV CHG2

COURT 19410 ALH MC SENT

Pr. 03

OUTPUT MSG 022, FROM JD10 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 11:22

MI  
OFF ID#: \_\_\_\_\_ REQ BY: \_\_\_\_\_ UNIT: RHD \_\_\_\_\_ DR# / REASON: 187 INV \_\_\_\_\_  
F IRED FIELDS:  
L : CA019 \_\_\_\_\_ LAST NAME: KING \_\_\_\_\_ FIRST NAME: RODNEY \_\_\_\_\_ SEX: M  
OPTIONAL FIELDS: REQUEST FOR EXACT MATCH: N ( Y = EI10 / HI02 / JNAM )  
MIDDLE NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ RACE: B DOB: 040265 AGE RANGE: \_\_\_\_ / \_\_\_\_ (USE AGE OR DOB)  
CLETS JDS CWS ISD CSO  
- ANI - QG - EI10 - JNAM - CHK - AFI - TISI X ALL SELECTIONS  
- QH - QW - HI02 - SI02  
CITATION NO- 3790959 CITATION DATE- 100889 TIME- 1640  
FIRST- **RODNEY** MID- **GREEN** LAST- **KING** ST- CA ZIP- 91001  
ADDR - 2551 LINCOLN ST CITY- ALTADENA  
OPERLIC- ST- DATE OF BIRTH- 040265 ( JUV=J ADULT=A )- A  
SEX- M DESCENT- B HAIR- BLK EYES- BRO HGT- 603 WGT- 200  
VEHLIC- 2KFM102 ST- CA YEAR- 88 MAKE- HYUN MOD- TYPE- 4D COLOR- WHI  
VIOL 1- 12500A 2- 21453A 3- 27315D 4- 5-  
AREA OF OCCUR- 12 MISC DESC-  
LOC OF VIOLATION(S)-- PRIMARY ST- TYPE- STREET CODE-  
CROSS ST- 8TH/SLAUSON TYPE- AV STREET CODE-  
SER- 25388DIV- 12 DETAIL- REPT DIST- 12 MSGNO- 001 OF 001  
OUTPUT MSG 011, PAGE 01 OF 01, FROM CS10 03/06/91 11:12 05 MSGS WAITING

b6  
b7c

MI  
OPR ID#: \_\_\_\_\_ REQ BY: [REDACTED] MASTER INQUIRY UNIT: RHD \_\_\_\_\_ DR#/REASON: 187 INV \_\_\_  
REQUIRED FIELDS:  
ORI: CA019 \_\_\_\_\_ LAST NAME: KING \_\_\_\_\_ FIRST NAME: RODNEY \_\_\_\_\_ SEX: M  
OPTIONAL FIELDS: REQUEST FOR EXACT MATCH: N ( Y = EI10 / HI02 / JNAM )  
MIDDLE NAME: \_\_\_\_\_ RACE: B DOB: 040265 AGE RANGE: \_\_\_ / \_\_\_ (USE AGE OR DOB)  
CLETS JDS CWS ISD CSO  
\_ ANI \_ QG \_ EI10 \_ JNAM \_ CHK \_ AFI \_ TISI X ALL SELECTIONS  
\_ QH \_ QW \_ HI02 \_ SI02

b6  
b7C

RE: QHA.CA0194235.NAM/KING,RODNEY. DATE:03-06-91 TIME:11:11:39  
RESTRICTED-DO NOT USE FOR EMPLOYMENT, LICENSING OR CERTIFICATION PURPOSES  
ATTN [REDACTED] RHD 187 INV

CII NAM DOB S R HGT EYE HAI TYP  
A07490672 KING,RODNEY,GLENN 04-02-65 M B 603 BRO BLK

b6  
b7C



APP

ID  
DATE:03-06-91\*TIME:11:12\*

MATCHED ON:\*L/N\*F/N\* BD

DMV RECORD FOR LAW ENFORCEMENT USE ONLY

DL/NO:C2184790\*B/D:04-02-65\*NAME:KING,RODNEY,GLENN\*

ADDR AS OF 12-21-90:2530 N LINCOLN AVE ALTADENA 91001\*

IDENTIFYING INFORMATION:

SEX:MALE\*HAIR:BLACK\*EYES:BRN\*HT:6-03\*WT:225\*OTH/ADDR AS OF

08-18-87:2551 LINCOLN ALTADENA \*

ID CARD MLD:00-00-00\*EXP/BD:96\*

LIC/ISS:12-21-90\*EXP/BD:94\*CLASS:C NON-COMMERCIAL\*

LATEST APP:

DL TYPE:RENEWAL\*ISS/DATE: 12-21-90\*OFFICE: PAS\* \*

LICENSE STATUS:

VALID\*

DEPARTMENTAL ACTIONS:

NONE

CONVICTIONS:

VIOL/DT	CONV/DT	SEC/VIOL	DKT/NO	DISP	COURT	VEH/LIC
06-10-83	06-24-83	23103 VC	M018828	CG	19470	
			*COURT PROB 01 YR			
04-1-86	01-04-89	146011 VC	*IRHVM3	Z	30460	7N1571
			*FTA CLEARED			
07-18-88	12-01-88	40508A VC	2753880	L	19463	1U04171
		80367A M&T				
		12951A VC				

FAILURES TO APPEAR:

NONE

ACCIDENTS:

NONE

END

OUTPUT MSG 016, FROM CL20 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 11:14

b6  
b7c

ST01 - INQUIRE BY BOOKING NO. - JDS PAGE 01  
 BOOKING NO: 02381162 MAIN NO: SP HANDLING: 10 AKA: 01  
 LAST NAME: KING FIRST NAME: RODNEY MID INIT: G SUFF:  
 SEX: M RACE: B AGE: 25 DOB: 04/02/65 HAIR: BL EYES: BRO HGT: 603 WGT: 225  
 PERM HOUSING: HOSP8100 TEMP LOC: 01 SENT STATUS: 3 VISIT ST: N  
 GRAND TOT: 0.00 TOT BAIL: 0.00 TOT REM FINE: 0.00  
 NEXT CRT: M130 NXT CRT DATE: 03/05/91 CRT TIME: 0830 CASE # 9999999999  
 ARR CHARGE: 2800.2VC ARR AGY: 4216 ARR DATE: 03/03/91 ARR TIME: 0100  
 FILE NO: BOOKED DATE: 03/03/91 TIME: 0417 LOC: 4216  
 RLSE DATE: RLSE REASON: RLSE TO AGENCY: EMP ID:  
 RLSE TIME: \*\* H O L D \*\* HOLD AGENCY: DCL CANC: 00  

CASE # OR WARRANT	CHARGE	COURT BAIL/FINE	RATE	TOTAL	NXT CRT/ SNT	DISP/
					PENALTY	SNT DAY DAYS EXP
9999999999	2800.2VC		0.00	0.00	030691	000 IMP

JD5000 NO MORE INFORMATION AVAILABLE FOR INQUIRY.

OUTPUT MSG 004, FROM JD20 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 11:10

S102 - INQUIRY BY NAME - JDS  
NAME: LAST KING \_\_\_\_\_ FIRST RODNEY \_\_\_\_\_ MID \_\_\_\_\_ SEX \_ RACE \_ AGE \_  
ARREST AGENCY \_\_\_\_\_ DATE BOOKED \_\_\_\_\_

S102 - INQUIRE BY NAME - JDS  
KING RODNEY  
LAST NAME FIRST NAME MI BKG NO. SP HANDLING JAIL LOC MAIN#  
\*\* CHARGE ARR AGCY ARR DATE/TIME RLSE DATE SEX RACE AGE DOB  
KING RODNEY G 00238116210 HOSP  
2800.2VC 4214 03/03/91 0100 00/00/00 M B 25 04/02/65

b6  
b7c

OUTPUT MSG 003, PAGE 01 OF 10, FROM JD10

03/06/91 11:08 NO MSGS WAITING

CASE G0017010  
BKG -50643  
DEF ALIAS

KING, RODNEY GLEN  
CII PDID

NM 04/02/65  
MAIN  
DFID G0017011

CODEFS 00

FBI

FELONY CASE HELD TO ANSWER 11/30/89 BY ALH CURR DA OFF PAS CRIME 00 DEF 00 0  
DR NO 89008194

OFFENSE WAS COMMITTED ON 11/03/89 AT  
ARRESTED ON 11/13/89 IN

INVEST AGENCY MP

MPK

FIVE MOST RECENT EVENTS:

PUB W MCCALLISTER

NEXT NEXT  
DATE CT-DEPT

DATE	CT-DEPT	PROC	DDA	ACTION	NEXT DATE	NEXT CT-DEPT
11/15/89	ALH 3	2	50002	101-SET/CONT PRELIM HEARING	11/30/89	ALH 3
11/30/89	ALH 5	3	73207	122-SET/CONT SUP CT ARRG-HTA	12/15/89	NE E
12/15/89	NE E	5		106-SET/CONT.OTHER L/M HRG.	01/12/90	NE E
02/02/90	NE E	9	83674	021-DEFENSE/DEFT CONTINUE	02/08/90	NE E

CHARGES:

---FINAL DISPOSITION INFORMATION--- -SENTENCING INFORMATION---

SFX	FILED CHARGES--	PROC	-CONV CHARGES-	P/S	CONFINMT	PROBATION
	ALLG	DATE	CT-DEPT	ACTION	ALLG	DATE TYP PER TYP PER
A	P 211	SAB	020890	NE E	9 808 P	211 .02 020890 1 2Y
B	P 245A .1		020890	NE E	0 393	

CASE L0066670 KING, RODNEY GLENN  
BKG -2381162 CII 07490672 PDID  
DPS ALIAS

NM 04/02/65 CODEFS 00  
MAIN 01235600 FBI  
DFID L0066671  
CURR DA OFF VN CRIME 00 DEF 00 0

ONLY CASE FILED ON 03/04/91 BY VN  
DK NO 91  
OFFENSE WAS COMMITTED ON 03/03/91 AT  
ARRESTED ON 03/03/91 IN  
FIVE MOST RECENT EVENTS:

INVEST AGENCY LA

DATE	CT-DEPT	PROC	DDA	ACTION	NEXT DATE	NEXT CT-DEPT
CHARGES: ---FINAL DISPOSITION INFORMATION----					-SENTENCING INFORMATION--	
FILED CHARGES- PROC -CONV CHARGES-					P/S	CONFINMT PROBATION
SFX	ALLG	DATE	CT-DEPT	ACTION	ALLG	DATE TYP PER TYP PER
A	P	245C				
B	V	2800	.2			

\*\*\*TO DISPLAY MORE INFORMATION PRESS THE PA1 KEY\*\*\*

XCASEL0066670 DFID 1 WITNESS INFORMATION  
TO ENTER OR MODIFY WITNESS DATA REPLACE CASE ON THE FIRST LINE WITH PROPER CODE  
TYPE X IN FRONT OF NAME OF WITNESS - PRESS ENTER KEY  
X WITNESS NAME WITNESS ADDRESS

KOON	BADGE	AGENCY LA	UNIT 003	
	P-OTHER OFFICE	SUB REQ	PRELIM N	PRETRIAL N
JELL, L	BADGE 25440	AGENCY LA	UNIT 003	
	A-ARRESTING OFFICER	SUB REQ	PRELIM Y	PRETRIAL N
	BADGE [REDACTED]	AGENCY CH	UNIT	
	P-OTHER OFFICE	SUB REQ	PRELIM Y	PRETRIAL N
	BADGE [REDACTED]	AGENCY CH	UNIT	
	P-OTHER OFFICE	SUB REQ	PRELIM Y	PRETRIAL N
	BADGE [REDACTED]	AGENCY LA	UNIT 013	
	I-INVESTIGATING OFF.	SUB REQ	PRELIM Y	PRETRIAL N
WIND, T	BADGE 26645	AGENCY LA	UNIT 003	
	A-ARRESTING OFFICER	SUB REQ	PRELIM Y	PRETRIAL N

\*\*\*TO RETURN TO THE FIRST PAGE PRESS THE ERASE INPUT KEY AND ENTER P/1\*\*\*

SI01 - INQUIRE BY BOOKING NO. - JDS PAGE 01  
 BOOKING NO: 0238162 MAIN NO: SP HANDLING: 10 AKA: 01  
 L NAME: KING \* FIRST NAME: RODNEY MID INIT: G SUF:  
 SEX: M RACE: B AGE: 25 DOB: 04/02/65 HAIR: BL EYES: BRO HGT: 603 WGT: 225  
 PERM HOUSING: HOSP0100 TEMP LOC: SENT STATUS: 3 VISIT ST: N  
 GRAND TOT: 0.00 TOT BAIL: 0.00 TOT REM FINE: 0.00  
 NEXT CRT: M130 NXT CRT DATE: 03/05/91 CRT TIME: 0830 CASE # 9999999999  
 ARR CHARGE: 2800.2VC ARR AGY: 4216 ARR DATE: 03/03/91 ARR TIME: 0100  
 FILE NO: BOOKED DATE: 03/03/91 TIME: 0417 LOC: 4216  
 RLSE DATE: RLSE REASON: RLSE TO AGENCY: EMP ID:  
 RLSE TIME: HOLD AGENCY: CANC: 01  

CASE # OR	CHARGE	COURT BAIL/FINE	RATE	TOTAL	NXT CRT/	SNT	DISP/
WARRANT				PENALTY	SNT DAY	DAYS	EXP
9999999999	2800.2VC		0.00		0.00	030691	000 IMP

JDS000 NO MORE INFORMATION AVAILABLE FOR INQUIRY.

OUTPUT MSG 152, FROM JD10 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 19:07

PI - INQUIRY CUSTODY HISTORY INFORMATION

MAIN #: 01235600 LAST NAME: KING  
SUF:

FIRST: RODNEY

MIDDLE: GLENN

BKG# 1131174 SEC LVL HI 2 LO 0 LST 2 IN CUSTODY FROM/TO 112488 120688  
SPEC HANDLING CUST NNNN GT/WT MAX EARNED  
DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON CUST

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST

BKG# 1461249 SEC LVL HI 0 LO 0 LST 0 IN CUSTODY FROM/TO 061689 061989  
SPEC HANDLING CUST GT/WT MAX EARNED

DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON TSER

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST

BKG# 1707006 SEC LVL HI 5 LO 0 LST 5 IN CUSTODY FROM/TO 111589 030990  
SPEC HANDLING CUST NNNN GT/WT MAX EARNED

DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON CUST

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST N

PAGE 01

PH07 - INQUIRY CUSTODY HISTORY INFORMATION

MAIN #: 01235600 LAST NAME: KING  
SUF:

FIRST: RODNEY

MIDDLE: GLENN

BKG# 7775201 SEC LVL HI 0 LO 0 LST 0 IN CUSTODY FROM/TO 100484 100484  
SPEC HANDLING CUST GT/WT MAX EARNED

DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON BAIL

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST

BKG# 8893507 SEC LVL HI 0 LO 0 LST 0 IN CUSTODY FROM/TO 122586 122686  
SPEC HANDLING CUST GT/WT MAX EARNED

DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON 49B1

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST

BKG# SEC LVL HI LO LST IN CUSTODY FROM/TO

SPEC HANDLING CUST GT/WT MAX EARNED

DISCIPLINE TYPE/TIMES RELEASE REASON

OCCUP CODE CUST INTERVIEW/EVER ESCAPED CUST INTERVIEW/MENTAL INST JD5000

NO MORE INFORMATION AVAILABLE FOR INQUIRY.

PAGE 02

OUTPUT MSG 149, FROM JD10 FOR RHD2 03/06/91 18:47

PH08 - MULTIPLE ID NUMBER - DOB, DL #, SOC # - JDS  
MAIN# 01235600  
OPR \_\_\_\_\_ PERSON REQUESTING \_\_\_\_\_ SER# \_\_\_\_\_ DIV \_\_\_\_\_

PH08 - MULTIPLE ID NUMBERS - DOB, DL #, SOC # - JDS  
MAIN #: 01235600  
LAST NAME: KING                      FIRST: RODNEY                      MIDDLE: GLENN                      SUF:  
DATE OF BIRTH                      DRIVERS LICENSE #                      SOCIAL SECURITY #  
040265                      C2184790 CA                      567 19 2204

OUTPUT MSG 148, PAGE 01 OF 02, FROM JD10                      03/06/91 18:46 NO MSGS WAITING

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Wit. No. \_\_\_\_\_

DR No. 9116-10677

me WIND, Timothy Date/Time of Interview 3-10-91 1410 Location of Interview 606 S. Olive St., #1020

Resid. Add. \_\_\_\_\_ City \_\_\_\_\_ Zip Code \_\_\_\_\_ Phone \_\_\_\_\_

Bus. Add. 12760 Osborne St., Los Angeles City Los Angeles Zip Code \_\_\_\_\_ Phone (818) 989-8861

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
M	WHT								

Interviewing Officer(s) \_\_\_\_\_ Serial No(s) \_\_\_\_\_ Division RHD b6

Other Person(s) Present Attorneys \_\_\_\_\_ b7C

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

On 3-10-91, 1410 hours, RHD Detectives \_\_\_\_\_ conducted a  
 interview with Timothy Wind at the Law Office \_\_\_\_\_  
 Present at the interview were attorneys \_\_\_\_\_  
 Detective \_\_\_\_\_ advised Wind of his rights as per LAPD 15.03.0.

Wind responded, "Yes, No, No."  
 When asked if he wanted to make a statement outside of Miranda, Wind  
 responded, "No."

This concluded our interview.

This interview was taped recorded Tape # \_\_\_\_\_

Optional Photo Here

INVOLVED OFFICERS:

AM WATCH

16A23 Wind, Timothy Edward 27745 POI ✓  
Powell, Laurence M. 25440 POIII ✓

[Redacted] POI ✓  
Briseno, Ted J. 23678 POII ✓

[Redacted] POI ✓  
[Redacted] POIII ✓  
[Redacted] POII ✓

16L140 Koon, Stacy 21667 SgtI ✓

PM WATCH

[Redacted] POIII ✓  
[Redacted] POI ✓  
[Redacted] POIII+I ✓  
[Redacted] POI ✓  
[Redacted] POII ✓  
[Redacted] POIII ✓  
[Redacted] POII ✓  
[Redacted] POII ✓  
[Redacted] POII ✓

b6  
b7C

CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL

UNIT:

LAUSD POLICE

b6  
b7C

D- 7x3'A

ARMED OFFICERS:

\* BRISNO, TED <sup>RECEIVED</sup> # 23678 ✓ PO II  
<sub>PARTS/SNOGS</sub>

\* WIND, TIMOTHY EDWARD # 27745 ✓ PO I

\* POWELL, LAURENCE MICHAEL # 25440 ✓ PO III

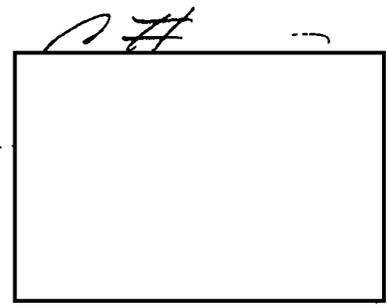
KOON, STACEY CORNELL # 21667 ✓ SGT I



b6  
b7c



WIND



Trans to Hosp - RA -



WIND, TIM



POWELL, LAWRENCE



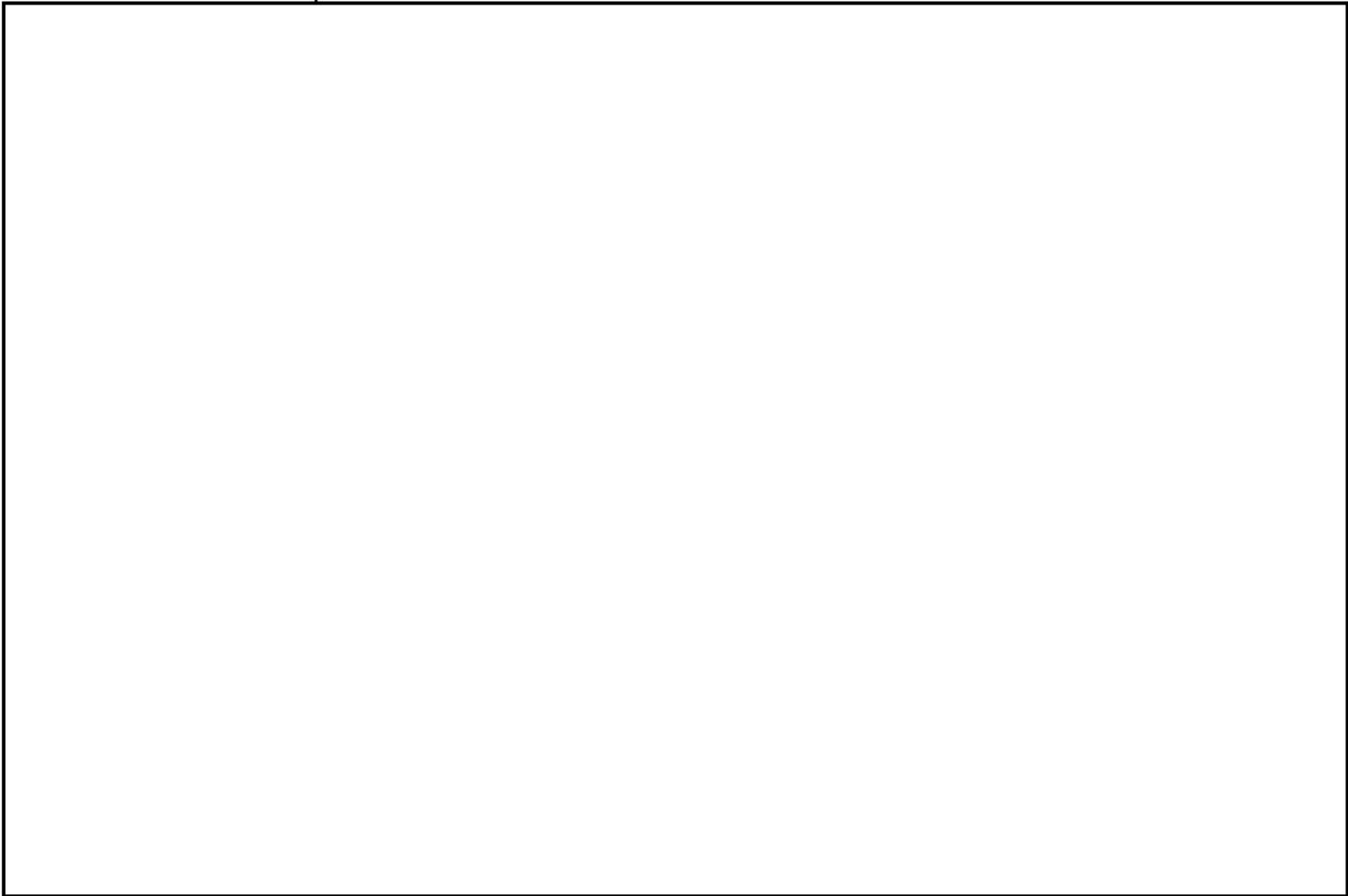
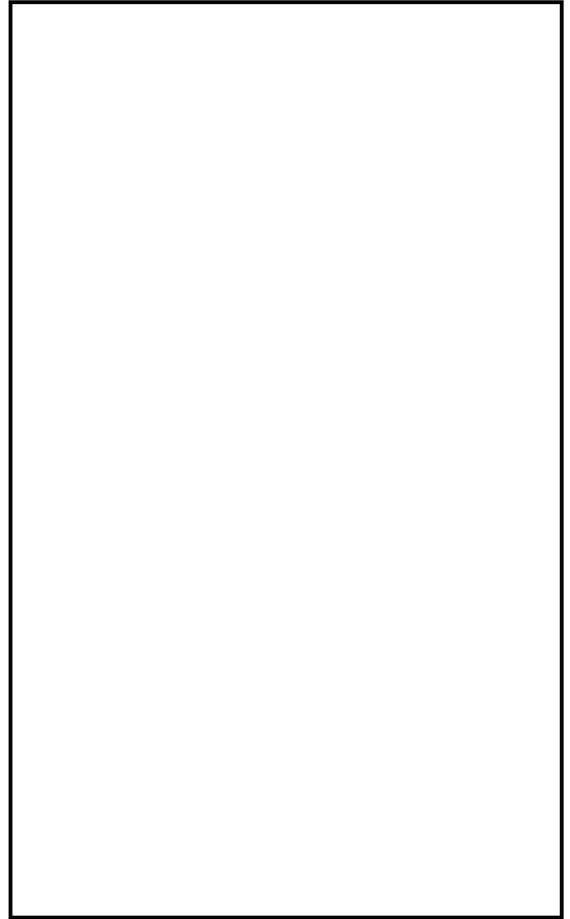
BRISENO, TED



KEON, STACEY



*BRISENO, TED*



# LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT



DARYL F. GATES  
Chief of Police

P. O. Box 30158  
Los Angeles, Calif. 90030  
Telephone:  
(213) 485-5108  
Ref #: 9.2

TOM BRADLEY  
Mayor

## AFFIDAVIT

I state that I,  am the  
duly authorized Custodian of Records and have authority to  
certify the attached records.

b6  
b7C

The accompanying attachments are true copies of all  
records described in your request.

The records were prepared by the personnel of the Los  
Angeles Police Department in the ordinary course of business at  
or near the time of the acts or events.

I attest the above to be true under penalty of  
perjury.

Dated: **3-9-91**

Signature

b6  
b7C

DARYL F. GATES  
Chief of Police

Captain  
Commanding Officer  
Communications Division



WITNESS LIST

DR

NO.	NAME	R/B-RESIDENCE/BUSINESS ADDRESS & ZIP CODE	PHONE	TA.
		R.		b6 b7C
		B. LOS ANGELES UNIFIED POLICE		
		[REDACTED]		
		[REDACTED]		
		R.		
		[REDACTED]		
		R. ATT FOR BEISENIA		
		[REDACTED]		
		B.		
	S&T [REDACTED]	R.		
		B. FOOTHILL DIV		
		R.		
		B.		
		R.		
		B.		

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No.
9116-10677

Date/Time of Interview  
3-7-91 1230

Location of Interview  
[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

City Zip Code Phone

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID
M	WHT	L/Brn	Brn	6-0	192	[Redacted]	[Redacted]	[Redacted]

Interviewing Officer(s)	Serial No(s)	Division
[Redacted]	17549	RHD

Other Person(s) Present

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

Staple Optional Photo Here

[REDACTED]

DR# 9116-10677

b6  
b7c

HC  
Pa

Page 2

On March 3, 1991 [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

I  
M  
I

[REDACTED] I saw about 8-10 marked police cars with flashing emergency lights activated. Most police cars were facing southbound pointing in a direction towards a white for model compact vehicle (NED), which also faced southbound along the west shoulder of the road. The majority of the police cars were to the rear of the white car, but I recall at least two police cars facing northbound pointing at the white car. I heard what I believe to be police officers yelling commands, but I could not hear specific words due to the noise of the helicopter above. When I first observed the white car I noticed a male Black spread eagle position on the driver's side hood area of the car. This area was illuminated by police car headlights and the helicopter light. I recently purchased a camcorder and decided to capture this activity on film. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] and began filming. I had previously (upon purchase) programmed the camera to include the time and date. I would estimate about 90 seconds went by between the time I left [REDACTED] till the time I started filming. I used only available lighting to film. I filmed the incident about 10 minutes, from a distance of approximately 100 feet and utilized built in zoom lense. I could not hear any words being said by anyone. [REDACTED]

When I began filming, I saw the black man being hit by at least two police officers (unknown what agency) with batons. The officers wore dark colored uniforms. The man looked like he was trying to get away from being hit. The man fell to the ground and I heard what I thought to be commands being yelled by police. I saw a third police officer appear to kick the man in the neck/head area. The two officers continued to hit the man with batons all over his body, but I did not see them hit the man's head. Approximately, two minutes later, the man was subdued and handcuffed and tied at the ankles. I stopped filming and went back inside my apartment to watch the film. Also on film I saw another man (unk descent) handcuffed and being walked to a police car.

I do not recall seeing anyone inside the white car at anytime. There were a lot of neighbors who gathered around to watch the incident. The police cars were situated on the street.

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No. 9116-10677
----------------------

[Redacted]		Date/Time of Interview 3-7-91 1020	Location of Interview Residence	b6
[Redacted]		City	Zip Code	Phone

Bus. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone
-----------	------	----------	-------

Sex F	Desc. WHT	Hair	Eyes	Hgt. 5-7	Wgt. 150	[Redacted]	Age	Drivers Lic. No. / Other ID SS#	[Redacted]	State
----------	--------------	------	------	-------------	-------------	------------	-----	------------------------------------	------------	-------

Interviewing Officer(s) [Redacted]	Serial Note(s) [Redacted]	Division RHD
---------------------------------------	------------------------------	-----------------

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

[Redacted]

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

Staple Optional Photo Here

Last Sunday morning, [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

I first observed two black and white police vehicles westbound on Foothill Blvd. approaching Osborne. They were going with their red lights and sirens on. I then observed the little white car, 2-door, eastbound on Foothill Blvd. from Osborne. I estimate it was going about 30 MPH. I couldn't see who or how many people were in the car. I then observed about four black and white police vehicles following the white car. They were also using their red lights and sirens. I observed the white car pull over to the area I pointed out to you and stop. [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

I saw the lead black and white stop about 10-15 feet behind the left rear of the white car. The black and white was parked at an angle. I observed about 10 - 11 uniform officers approach the white car. I observed them with their guns out, pointing them at the occupant of the white car. They were ordering the driver out of the car. I recall someone saying, "Get out of the car and put your hands up." I saw two males get out of the white car's passenger side. They appeared to be cooperative. I think the driver of the white car opened the door. I saw three officers struggling with the driver to get him out of the car. After they got him out of the car, I observed two of the officers back up a couple feet. I observed one officer face to face with the man. They appeared to be talking. This officer was several inches shorter than the man. When the three officers were getting the man out of the car, they didn't have their guns or batons out. When the driver was face to face with the one officer he had his hands up. I heard someone yell, "fighting."

I then saw the driver and the officer struggling. I don't know how the struggling started. The helicopter had arrived just before the struggling started and was shining its light on the area. After the struggling started between the man and the officer, I observed the other officers run to the two that were struggling. When I saw struggling, I mean the man and the officer had a hold on each other, as opposed to throwing their fists at each other. I observed about six officers take the man down. I observed several of the officers with their batons out hitting the man. They were hitting him all over. I saw the man go to the ground. [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]  
[REDACTED]

[REDACTED] This pop wasn't a gunshot.  
[REDACTED] I first observed two officers with their batons out. The man was flat on the ground, face down. The two officers were hitting him with their batons. The man was not

[REDACTED]

Page 3

handcuffed at this point. I heard the officer yelling at the man, approximately four times, "Put your hands behind your back." Every time the man went to move the two officers would hit him with their batons and kick him. I heard the officers yell, "Turn around" several times. Every time the man tried to turn around the two officers would hit him with their batons and kick him. He couldn't turn around because of their actions. I then heard another "pop" like the one I heard before from my balcony. The man looked real groggy or tired. After the second "pop" I saw several of the officers who were standing around take a couple hits on the man with their batons. I saw one man, not in uniform, try to stop them. One officer pushed him aside. After the officer pushed the non-uniformed aside, I saw the original two officers strike the man again several times. I then observed these two officers pulling the man's hands behind his back, putting something on his wrists behind his back. I then saw them hog-tie the man.

I saw one officer go to his car and use his police radio. I think it was the black and white that was parked at an angle directly behind the white car. I observed the officers standing around. I heard several of the officers laughing. I then observed one CHP black and white pull up and stop next to the

[REDACTED] I saw the CHP officer walk across the street and talk to some LAPD officers. He then walked back with one officer to the CHP car. I then heard the fire truck sirens. I saw the fire truck pull up. I didn't see the ambulance. I then saw some of the officers leave. The man was still lying on the ground where they tied him up. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] I never saw anyone take the man away. I don't know what happened to the other two occupants of the white car. After almost everyone was gone I still saw the man lying on the ground. I think it was about five minutes since they first tied him up. [REDACTED]

I can't identify any of the officers. I haven't talked with anyone about this incident except the police, the District Attorney's Office and the news media.

The District Attorney's Office and the two sergeants from Internal Affairs taped my statement.

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No.
9116-10677

me		Date/Time of Interview	Location of Interview	
		3-7-91 1200	Residence	
Resid. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone	

b6  
b7C

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
FE	BLK								

Interviewing Officer(s)	Serial No(s)	Division
		RHD

Other Person(s) Present

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

Stanley Optional Photo Here

[REDACTED]

The first thing I saw was the white car, a compact, going east on Foothill Blvd. I saw approximately five black and white police cars behind the white car. The police cars had their lights flashing and their sirens were going. When I saw the white car it was west of Osborne going east. I heard a loudspeaker and heard a male voice saying, "Pull over." The white car pulled over on the south side of Foothill directly across from my patio.

I saw the driver of the white car get out by himself. At that time I could not tell if he was white or black. I then saw him put his hands on the roof of the car and spread his legs.

At this time, I saw the man lay face down on the ground. I did not see any officer touch the man or force him to the ground. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED] I saw about 10 or 12 officers make a circle around the man. Some of the officers had their guns drawn. I saw two officers hit the man with their batons. It looked like one of the officers was hitting him on the legs and buttocks area and the other officer was hitting the man on the head and shoulders. At this point, the man was in the fetal position trying to avoid the blows. I saw about four officers kick the man while he was still on the ground. I'm not sure if it was the same officers who were hitting the man with their batons.

The two officers who initially started hitting the man beat and kicked him for several minutes. I did not actually see the officers handcuff the man. I saw two officers drag the man out towards the street. His face was dragging on the pavement. It looked like the man was hog-tied. His feet were in the air and he was face down.

A fire truck arrived at the location and close behind was an ambulance. I saw the paramedics put the man on a stretcher and put him in the ambulance.

I did not see insignias or stripes on the officers' uniforms and did not get a clear look at their faces. All the officers I saw hit and kick the man were in dark uniforms.

[Redacted]

[Redacted] His name is [Redacted] male Black, [Redacted]  
[Redacted] I don't  
remember the name. The phone number is [Redacted]

In my opinion, this incident is racially motivated.



[Redacted]

DR# 9116-10677

b6  
b7C

Page 2

[Redacted]

I saw all the police cars coming and parked everywhere by the burger stand near the telephone pole. There was a bus parked eastbound on Foothill Bl. - charter bus, unknown color, unknown if any passengers, about four cars driving westbound on Foothill Bl. and about 8-10 police cars.

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]

[Redacted] The man was  
nandcurried on the ground and police were standing around him.

[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]

[Redacted] They started calling my job about 9:00 a.m. I have talked to the other guys (Internal Affairs Division) today and tonight at 6:00 p.m.



# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No. 9116-10677
-------------------

Date/Time of Interview 3-8-91 1830	Location of Interview 8933 Woodman	b6 b7C
---------------------------------------	---------------------------------------	-----------

Resid. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone
-------------	------	----------	-------

Bus. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone
-----------	------	----------	-------

8933 Woodman Avenue

Sex M	Desc. WHT	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State CA
----------	--------------	------	------	------	------	-----	-----	---------------------------	-------------

Interviewing Officer(s)	Division RHD
-------------------------	-----------------

Other Person(s) Present

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

On 3-8-91 at about 1830 hours, detectives conducted a follow up to Century Cleaners at above address. Detectives went to location as a result of finding a clean uniform on the uniform rack at Foothill Station belonging to Officer Tim Wind.

Witness [redacted] stated the following:

"I clean the uniforms at Foothill Station for the officers there. I try to give the officers one day service. Like, if I pick up on Monday morning I'll return them on Tuesday morning."

When asked if he picked up any uniforms on Monday (3-4-91) and dropped any off recently, witness replied...

"Let me check my records."

Upon pulling his records, officers noted Officer Wind's name under the date of 3-5, and inquired...

"I picked those uniforms up on Monday (3-4-91) morning between 6:45-7:00 a.m. and dropped them off on Tuesday between 6:45-7:00 a.m. the next day. Officer Wind's uniform was one of them." C-attached xerox for record.

[Redacted area]

Staple Optional Photo Here

INDEXES 2.50

3-5

B 2 F H	[Redacted]	2.00	[Redacted]	5x
		2.50		2.00
		2.50		2.00
		2.50		2.00

2-28

[Redacted]	<u>4</u>	[Redacted]	2.00	2.00
			2.00	2.00
			2.00	9
			2.00	2.00

3-2

WIPU

[Redacted]	<u>5</u>	[Redacted]	<u>5x</u>	2.50	2.00
			2.50	2.00	
			2.50	2.00	
			2.50	5	
			2.50		
			2.50		

3-7

I XEROX THIS PAGE FROM MY LOOSE LEAF NOTE BOOK I OWN MY PICK UP & DELIVERY TO FOOTBALL DIVISION.

KEEP b6 b7C

3-8-91.

G. P. M.

[Redacted]



Witness [redacted]

b6  
b7C

[redacted] He also  
[redacted] Pacifica Hospital of the  
Valley, 9449 San Fernando Rd., Sun Valley, CA 91352. On 3-3-91,  
at approximately 0140 hours, [redacted] on  
duty at Pacifica Hospital. The [redacted]  
He was [redacted]

Sometime around 0130 hours, a patient, later identified as  
Rodney King, was brought to Pacifica Hospital. [redacted]  
filled out an emergency room E.R. Treatment form (Emergency Room  
Record) which indicated King was brought to the hospital by an  
ambulance and accompanied by CHP and LAPD officers. The patients  
record indicate King was in custody, had resisted arrest, and  
possibly ingested PCP.

b6  
b7C

After completing the emergency room record, [redacted]  
[redacted] stated that based on  
information provided by accompanying officers, he determined King  
was previously involved in a fight with police and had possibly  
ingested PCP. This was mentioned only by the officers and not  
King.

[redacted] stated he found King to be docile and cooperative.  
King did not complain or make any accusations against anyone  
regarding his injuries. [redacted] stated King did not act like  
he was under the influence of PCP or alcohol at the time of the  
examination. King did not have slurred speech. His pupils  
appeared normal and [redacted] observed no clinical evidence of  
drugs or alcohol being involved. [redacted] stated King's blood  
pressure was 125/97 and that he would expect PCP influence to  
cause a higher elevated level of blood pressure.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] administered an I.V. to provide King with antibiotics.  
This was done because King was found to have lacerations and  
abrasions and [redacted] wanted to halt the possibility of a  
future possible infection.

[redacted] sutured facial lacerations and a laceration in King's  
mouth and then arranged for his transfer to LACGH.

[redacted] stated he spent about 45 minutes total time with King.  
During the time King was at the hospital, he was accompanied by a  
uniformed LAPD officer at all times. At no time did King or the  
officers appear to be impolite. [redacted] stated the  
relationship between King and the officers appeared to be normal.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] did not observe any taser darts or puncture injuries.  
He did not take urine or blood from King. [redacted] stated he  
provided emergency medical care for King only and then King was  
transferred to LACGH.

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No. 9116-10677
----------------------

me		Date/Time of Interview 3-8-91 1130	Location of Interview CHP Office		b6			
Resid. Add.		City	Zip Code	Phone	b7C			
Bus. Add. Verdugo Hills CHP Office		City	Zip Code	Phone				
Sex M	Desc. WHT	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
Interviewing Officer(s)		Serial No(s)			Division RHD			
Other Person(s) Present								

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

This is a synopsis of taped interview with California Highway Patrol (CHP) Officer [redacted]. This interview was conducted at the Verdugo Hills Office by Detectives [redacted] [redacted] Los Angeles Police Department, Robbery-Homicide Division. Sgt. [redacted] of the California Highway Patrol was also present and also taped the interview.

b6  
b7C

On 3-3-91, I was working with CHP Officer [redacted]. We were assigned to Unit [redacted]. We had just finished a stop when he heard over the radio that one of our units had a "failed to yield" vehicle they were following. We were 15-20 miles from them, but we proceeded to assist. When we arrived at 210 and Osborne we heard the Code 4 and the LAPD was at the scene. We proceeded to the location and parked our vehicle across the street from the scene.

I exited the passenger side of the patrol vehicle and started to cross the street. I saw that a male black was hog-tied on the ground with four LAPD officers standing around the man on the ground.

I walked up and looked at the man on the ground and I saw he was injured and bleeding from the right side of the check area. As I was doing this I heard asked, "Did you get any blood on your hand?" by one of the officers standing around. He had dark hair and I might be able to identify him.

When I left the man I examined the vehicle's exterior because I thought we had a T.C. (traffic crash). I did not see any damage. I then looked inside and I could smell an odor of an alcoholic beverage. I felt that we did not have an accident but that something else had occurred.

I then walked to where [redacted] were and I don't remember who said it, but one of them said, "they used a stick on him." I then heard as an LAPD officer approached the group, that I had just left, the statement "did anyone get any blood on them?" I don't know who said that.

b6  
b7C

I then walked [redacted] to my vehicle where he told me that they had been drinking and he had told the driver to stop when the red lights went on. I also could smell a strong odor of an alcoholic beverage coming from [redacted] as we talked. We then released him.

Officer [redacted] then read on tape from a piece of paper the notes he took that night. He also authenticated this piece of paper.



Interviewed on 3-6-91, at 2225 hours by Detectives [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] at Verdugo Hills CHP Station. California Highway Patrol  
Sgt. [REDACTED] was present during interview.

On 3-2-91, I was working Unit 98-60 with Officer [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] Our watch started at 2145 hours. I was the driver  
officer and [REDACTED] was passenger. We were both in full uniform and  
were driving a marked black and white police vehicle which was  
equipped with a light bar and siren. The police car was a 1989  
Chevrolet Caprice.

On 3-3-91, at approximately 0025 hours, I was westbound on I-210  
about 1/2 mile east of Sunland Bl. when I noticed a vehicle  
approaching us from the rear at a high rate of speed. I got off  
the freeway at Sunland Bl. and immediately re-entered westbound  
I-210 and observed that the vehicle was now about a mile ahead of  
us. I estimated it's speed at approximately 100 MPH and pulling  
away from us. I chased the vehicle (1988 white Hyundai) for  
2 1/2-3 miles and caught up with it at Osborne Avenue when it had  
to slow for traffic ahead. I pulled in about 75 feet behind the  
vehicle in the W-3 lane and turned on my red lights and  
alternating head lights. The vehicle failed to stop and I turned  
on the siren. I could see that there were three black males in  
the vehicle. [REDACTED] ran a check on the suspect's vehicle license  
number to see if it was a stolen car. The check came back  
negative. We followed the car for 3/4 mile with red lights and  
siren until it exited the freeway at Paxton Ave. The driver  
failed to stop and we chased him for about 4 miles in a  
broadcasted pursuit during which he committed several traffic  
violations by running red lights and violating speed laws. As we  
were pursuing the vehicle [REDACTED] would periodically shine his  
spotlight into the vehicle and announce over the speaker for them  
to pull over. Everytime [REDACTED] would announce this, the passenger  
in the right rear seat would put his hands up and tap on the  
driver's shoulder. The suspect's vehicle was eastbound on  
Glenoaks Bl. when it stopped for a red light at Van Nuys Bl. I  
stopped behind them and a black and white Los Angeles School  
District car pulled up beside us in the eastbound-2 lane.

[REDACTED] yelled to the driver that the vehicle was wanted for speed  
only at this time. The driver of the pursuit vehicle then looked  
both ways and continued northbound on Van Nuys Bl. going through  
the red light. As we approached Foothill Bl. a LAPD black and  
white pulled in behind us. The pursuit then continued eastbound  
Foothill Bl. past Terra Bella St. and at Osborne St. the pursuit  
vehicle stopped abruptly. I passed him up and swerved to the  
left to miss him. I started to back up to get behind him and [REDACTED]  
yelled over the loud speaker for them to stop and put their hands  
up. The right passenger put his hands up and then the car took  
again eastbound on Foothill Bl. and stops about 200 feet east of  
Osborne Ave. I stopped our car 20-30 feet behind his and off set

to his left rear. The school district car was to the right of us and the LAPD car was to the left of our vehicle. I got out of the car and stood behind the door. [REDACTED] stood behind his door and gave commands over the PA system. He ordered all the occupants to put their hands where he could see them. The right rear passenger complied. I couldn't see the front passenger. The driver (Rodney King) kept his hands on the steering wheel. About this time I heard the LAPD helicopter overhead and it illuminated the suspect's vehicle. I also heard other police cars arriving at the scene. [REDACTED] yelled several times for the driver to get out of the car and put his hands where he could see them. Within a minute and after several commands the driver exited the vehicle. He had his hands up and placed them on the roof of his car. He looked up and waved at the helicopter. [REDACTED] told him to lie on the ground and keep his hands where I could see them. He kind of danced around for a few seconds. I yelled at him to get his hands away from his butt because I couldn't see them. Then a LAPD officer yelled for him to lie on the ground like we told him. Then several other officers yelled for him to get on the ground. He then got down on his hands and knees. We yelled at him to lie on his chest which he eventually did after a couple of minutes. [REDACTED] then ordered the passengers out of the right side of the vehicle and had them lie on the ground to the right of the car. They complied with his commands. I took my gun out and had it in a low ready position and was going to approach the driver. I was about 10-15 feet from him and told him to turn his head away and extend his arms, he smiled at me. Because of the way he was acting I thought he was heavily intoxicated. I walked towards him and when I was about 5 feet away from him a LAPD Sergeant (Koon) told me, "No, no, get back, we'll handle." I backed up a couple of feet and LAPD Officer Powell and another unknown LAPD officer approached the suspect. Powell grabbed the suspect's left wrist and the other officer grabbed his right wrist. The suspect was laughing and after a few seconds he jerked his left arm away from Powell's grasp. Then he jerked his other arm away from the other officer, jumped up and pushed both officers away. They tried to grab him again and he would push them away. I didn't see anyone with batons out at this time. This went on for a couple of minutes and about five officers were trying to control him. They surrounded him and I really couldn't see him. The sergeant yelled for the officers to back away. Then Sgt. Koon yelled at the suspect that if he didn't stop struggling that he was going to taser him. The sergeant was standing about 10 feet north of the suspect and officers. The suspect kept struggling. He didn't want to be handcuffed and was pushing their hands away. He was not striking at the officers but resisting being handcuffed. I felt that he was a danger to the officers. He was wearing a black long sleeve shirt and blue jeans. I didn't know if he was armed or not. He was definitely

acting very strange. This went on for 2-3 minutes and the sergeant ordered the officers to back away from him. He yelled "back away" about three times and they all backed away from the suspect. No officers had their batons out at this time. The suspect is standing up facing me and the sergeant shot him with the taser hitting him in the right rear back (?). He screamed and grabbed at where ever it landed. The sergeant yelled at him to get down or he'd shoot him again. He staggered and stumbled towards the sergeant who took a couple of steps back. The sergeant yelled "get down, get down, get down," or I'll shoot you again. The suspect didn't respond. The sergeant then shot him again with the taser, but I don't know where they landed. The suspect stumbled and fell down to his knees. Then Officer Powell ran up and struck the suspect on the right side of his head with his baton. The suspect clasped his hands to his face and screamed in pain. He was bleeding. Powell then struck him 5-6 more times in rapid succession in the head and neck area. I didn't have my baton drawn. I didn't see any need to hit him with a baton. Then the sergeant yelled at Powell, "Stop, Stop. that's enough, that's enough." Then another LAPD officer intervened by extending his arm over to Powell in an effort to stop him from striking the suspect. Powell stopped hitting the suspect and I thought it was over and they were going to handcuff him. I walked over behind the right rear of the Hyundai and saw [redacted] putting the handcuffs on the right front passenger [redacted]. I looked down and saw the rear passenger [redacted] lying face down on the ground handcuffed. I asked who handcuffed him and a Los Angeles School District Police officer said that he had. I think it was [redacted] who responded. I asked him if he had patted him down and he said no, so I patted him down for weapons while [redacted] patted down the other one at the same time. We were about 50-70 feet south of the altercation. We stood them up against their car and searched them. No weapons or contraband was found. I never saw any altercation taking place. I never heard any officers yelling. The police helicopter was overhead.

[redacted] interviewed [redacted] interviewed [redacted] who had a valid California operator's license. Right after we patted them down CHP officers [redacted] arrived at the scene. Then I told [redacted] over to his patrol car and take a statement from him. I asked [redacted] why they didn't stop and he said that he wasn't driving and that he tried to get the driver (King) to stop but he wouldn't stop. He said that he had been drinking but not as much as the other two. I could smell alcohol on both of the passenger's breath. Then Officer [redacted] to his patrol car. I asked [redacted] what he was doing when this (pursuit) was going on and he said that he was sleeping in the front seat. During this conversation [redacted] was seated in the front seat of our patrol car. Then I talked to Officer [redacted] about storing

the car which was impounded at Black and White Police Tow.

Then I walked over to Sgt. Koon who was standing next to the driver. I looked at the guy (King) and he was bleeding from the right side of his face. This was about 10 minutes after the altercation. I asked Sgt. Koon if he had called for an ambulance and he said no not yet, we will or were in the progress or something to that effect. I thought we were handling it and I walked over to the driver and asked him what his name was and he said, "Glen." I couldn't hear him so I leaned closer to him and smelled a strong odor of alcohol on his breath and noticed his speech was slurred. I asked him if he had a license and he said it was in his pocket. Since he was handcuffed behind his back and had leg restraints I asked him if I could retrieve his wallet and he said yes. I then removed his wallet from his left rear pant's pocket. Then license gave his name as Rodney Glen King. I asked him if the address on the license was correct and he said yes. I copied the license information down and placed the wallet back in his pocket. The ambulance arrived a few minutes later and took him away. Some unknown LAPD officers rode with him in the ambulance.

I then asked [redacted] to get the name of all of the officers present and give them to me which he did. I had the driver's license information on the passengers and determined they both had valid identification and we subsequently released them. We did not run the passengers for warrants because it is our policy not to routinely run suspects for warrants without supervisors approval.

b6  
b7C

We cleared the scene at about 0125 hours and went to Pacifica Hospital. Enroute we requested a supervisor to meet us at the hospital due to the injury of the suspect. Sgt. [redacted] was busy and later phoned the hospital but did not respond.

When we arrived at the hospital I started my paperwork. I walked over and was talking to King when Sgt. Koon came over and told me that they were going to handle the arrest because they had caused his injuries. He asked me to give him a brief summary of the pursuit. [redacted] wrote up a summary and gave it to either Sgt. Koon or Officer Powell. Sgt. Koon said that they were going to book King for felony evading. I didn't get or request any blood on King.

b6  
b7C

The only officer that I saw strike King was Officer Powell. I never saw anyone else hit him with their batons. I saw Powell hit him 5-6 times with his baton and another officer stepped in and stopped him and it was all over. I never saw anyone else strike him. I never nor did my partner at any time strike King



or anyone else.

On 3-4-91, at about 11:30 p.m. I was at the Verdugo Hills Station when I saw a video tape of the incident on T.V. The station was Channel 5. I definitely was not a witness to what I saw on T.V. The striking by Powell which I witnessed was not shown on T.V. I really couldn't recognize any of the officers but I was shocked when I saw it on T.V. because I never saw it happen at the scene. Both of the passengers were lying on the ground during the entire incident so they couldn't have seen what happened.

While at the hospital I saw that King had a facial laceration to the right side of his face. His forehead and left cheek were swollen. I never saw any body injuries. He still had the taser wire in him.

There were approximately 10-15 LAPD officers at the scene. I saw one LAPD canine unit and one female LAPD officer. I saw one brown 4-door detective car. There were two Los Angeles Unified School District officers there. The only sergeant at the scene was Koon from LAPD.

I don't know if LAPD had any contact with the two passengers on the right side of the vehicle. While [redacted] was seated in the passenger side of our patrol car I saw dried blood on his neck. [redacted] had told me that an officer had pushed [redacted] head down with a flashlight during his arrest. [redacted] said that he wasn't sure who did it. [redacted] did not complain of the injury nor did he request any medical treatment.

**Note:** Officer [redacted] viewed the entire Channel 5 video of the incident and stated that she only observed the first few seconds of Powell hitting King and then thinking it was over her attention was directed to the passengers on the other side of the vehicle. She says that she was not aware that Powell continued to hit King nor did she know that any other officers hit him until she saw the newsbroadcast.



[redacted] and myself, [redacted] were working CHP Unit [redacted] in a marked black and white police vehicle and in full uniform. We were travelling westbound 210 Freeway approaching Sunland Boulevard.

My partner informed me that a vehicle was approaching from the rear at a high rate of speed. As the vehicle approached us the vehicle started to slow down. My partner exited the freeway at Sunland to see if the vehicle would resume its travel at a high rate of speed. We immediately got back onto the freeway. The vehicle had accelerated and was again travelling at a high rate of speed. Once we were back on the freeway, the vehicle was now some distance down the freeway travelling at a high rate of speed approaching Wheatland. My partner accelerated our police vehicle in an attempt to catch the speeding vehicle. The police vehicle approached speeds of 110-115 MPH and still the vehicle was ahead of us and were were not closing the gap. It is my estimate that the vehicle was travelling in excess of 100 MPH. As the vehicle approached Osborne there were other vehicles on the freeway causing the vehicle to slow, to approximately 80 MPH. This enabled us to close the gap between us and to fall in behind the vehicle.

Since I was the passenger officer I notified over dispatch that we were following a vehicle at a high rate of speed and that I wanted another CHP unit to assist. As I am doing this the vehicle now was approaching the 118 Freeway. My partner activated the emergency red lights on our patrol vehicle, in an effort to have the vehicle pull over to the right. However, the vehicle who now was travelling in excess of 100 MPH. I did not look at the speedometer this is an estimate based on my experience - slowed again to approximately 80 MPH and moved to the right, but failed to yield, in other words did not pull to the right side of the roadway and stop, ignoring the red lights. The vehicle proceed westbound, my partner activated the siren, the red lights were still on to alert the driver to pull over. He still ignored the red lights and siren. At this time, I also turned on my spot light located on the exterior of the passenger door. I was able to see three male blacks in the vehicle, one seated in the right rear passenger seat, one driving and another in the right front passenger seat. The vehicle continued to Paxton where it exited with us still behind the vehicle. I requested a CHP unit to back us up and I requested a 10-29 (auto statis) on the vehicle license plate. I also requested LAPD to be contacted to back us up. The vehicle turned left failing to stop for us, the red lights and siren were on. The vehicle proceeded on Paxton slowing slightly for a red light controlled intersection and then proceeding through. I estimated the vehicle speed to have been 80 MPH during this time. The vehicle turned eastbound on Glenoaks from Paxton. I noticed that what I

assumed at the time was an LAPD unit, a police unit had joined us. The police vehicle had its red lights on. As we got to Van Nuys Boulevard the police vehicle pulled up next to our vehicle, passenger side. I observed it to be a L.A.U.S.D. police vehicle and we had slowed to almost a stop. At this point, I rolled down my window. The driver of the other vehicle did the same. I had to shout at the driver because both vehicle sirens were on. I yelled that "he was wanted for speed only." I then notified my dispatch to continue having LAPD units respond. The vehicle then turned onto Van Nuys Blvd. northbound and accelerated to an approximate speed of 65-80 MPH. We continued on Van Nuys Blvd. to Foothill Blvd. The light was red, the vehicle slowed to approximately 20-40 MPH then made a quick right turn onto Foothill Boulevard travelling eastbound. When our vehicle also turned I noticed several (unk quantity) police vehicles with their red lights on behind us. We proceeded eastbound on Foothill, still with our red lights and siren activated, to Terra Bella. Where again, he slowed for the red light and then proceeded through the intersection and continued eastbound on Foothill Boulevard to Osborne where the vehicle stopped abruptly. My partner swerved to the left to avoid striking the vehicle. Our vehicle stopped to the left side (driver's side) of the vehicle we were in pursuit of. In fact, my door was slightly in front of the driver's door. My partner instantly put the police vehicle in reverse and stopped approximately 20 feet to the left rear of the vehicle. The vehicle was still stopped so I got on the public address system and stated to the driver of the vehicle, "Pull over, you won't be hurt." I phrased it this way because I felt that with all the police around he might not want to pull over because he felt intimidated or he might of been hurt if he stopped. The vehicle then proceeded through the intersection, I did not notice in which phase the tri-light was on, eastbound and was pulling to the right. A red pick up was stopped and blocking his travel. It appeared to me he was going to cut through a parking lot, of an abandoned hamburger stand by going around the pick up. But the parking lot access was blocked by chains across its entrance. The vehicle then stopped abruptly. We again stopped behind the vehicle 10-20 feet slightly to the left of the rear bumper. I exited the passenger door positioning myself behind the door as I was going to start giving my commands to the occupants of the vehicle. The driver's door of the white vehicle opened, but the driver did not exit. To my immediate right was the school police vehicle. To the left of our police vehicle there were LAPD units, I really could not tell you how many. I started giving the commands to have the occupants exit the vehicle, however, the public address system in my car made it impossible for the occupants to hear what I was saying because of the loud feed back coming from the exterior speaker. I really did not notice if the helicopter was overhead yet or not.

[REDACTED]

Page 4

Because of the public address system problem I started shouting my commands out verbally. I was focusing on what I was doing. I did not know what the others (responding officers) were doing. I recall that at the beginning of my verbal commands, one of the police vehicles siren was on, but I don't know whos. Shortly, a few seconds I guess, after I started the procedure I could hear the helicopter overhead. I started my commands with "driver get out of the car." I don't know if any one else was shouting commands at this time. The driver finally complied with my commands after several attempts on my part. He stepped out of the vehicle and faced us (CHP officers). I told him to raise his hands and he complied. Then he turned towards his vehicle, stepped back back raising his arms and started pointing at or waving at the helicopter above, and was dancing around at the same time. I could not see if he was armed, however, it appeared he was making light of his situation like being flippant about the whole thing. He did not dance for several seconds. I started yelling for him to get on the ground which he finally complied with. This also didn't take long, but it was like he wasn't taking me seriously. So he would comply at his convenience. It appeared to me like he didn't care and was under the influence. When he complied getting on the ground he was lying with his arm slightly away from his body and he was moving around. I think my partner yelled, "Get your hands away from your butt." He then took his right hand, pinched and arched his butt up. At this point, I changed my focus to the two passengers still in the vehicle. I knew he (driver) was on the ground and I figured with the other officers present the situation was under control. As I proceeded to order the two passengers out of the vehicle I did not hear anyone give any orders to the driver that I am aware of.

I then started my commands to the passengers. The right front passenger exited to the right side of the vehicle with his feet at a right angle to the vehicle. His head was away from the vehicle with the right side of his face on the ground.

The passenger in the rear right side of vehicle also was directed out of the right side of the vehicle and was directed to lay the same as the other passenger. Both of the passengers complied with my direction precisely as given. The LAUSD officers covered them as the passengers exited the vehicle.

With both passengers out of the vehicle and proned out I moved away from my car (passenger door side) towards the two passengers. I had my gun drawn and in a read down position as I approached. As I got closer to the proned passengers I started to holster my weapon in preparation to free my hand to perform our felony cuffing procedure. At this point, I heard a voice coming from my left rear, say, "get back everybody get away." I

[REDACTED]

Page 5

then heard a popping sound, it was not a gunshot. I turned to my left and saw the driver halfway up from the ground, like on all fours. Then he got up, I then heard another popping sound. I don't remember hearing any commands being given to the driver after the first popping sound.

The driver stood up facing and started to stagger towards his car. The driver shook violently for a few seconds. Then, I saw an LAPD officer to the left of our (CHP) patrol vehicle advance toward the driver with his baton (PR-24) out and in hand. He (officer) struck the driver on the right side of his head. This officer's name is Powell. I know this because he was the same officer I saw the hospital later on that night. This blow staggered the driver, but did not stop him. It looked as if the driver was advancing on me. However, I did not know the driver's intentions. He was not shaking violently at this point. The same officer (Powell) struck him again on the right side of his head. Following this blow, again the driver was struck by the same officer on the right jaw area. He was hit several times by the same officer but these blows did not have much effect on the driver. It seemed that the driver was going back towards his car at this point. In my mind there was still a threat especially after he had been hit with the baton. It reminded me of a monster movie, where the monster gets shot and still is coming at you.

The driver received additional blows, approximately 5-6 to the body by the same officer and maybe one other but I am not sure. The driver went down to the ground when this happened. I felt that he was going to be cuffed so I returned my attention to the other two who I had started to approach to begin with. You have to understand that while this altercation was going on my attention was being split between the altercation and the two who were on the ground, still uncuffed. I approached and performed our department felony handcuff procedure on one of the two who were on the ground, I handcuffed [REDACTED]

During the handcuffing process [REDACTED] and an unknown officer (I don't know whether this officer was LAPD or not) pushed his head down with the battery end, not the bulb side of a flashlight. The cuffing process was then finished without any further incident. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] During this entire process he and the other passenger were cooperative and did not offer any resistance. I placed [REDACTED] in our police vehicle's front seat and started to talk with him to identify him. I could still smell a heavy odor of an alcoholic beverage coming from him as I did when I had my first contact with him during the cuffing process. I asked him if they had been drinking. He told me that

[redacted]

Page 6

b6  
b7C

all three of them had been drinking. I don't recall if I asked what they had been drinking or not. I then noticed he had a trickle of blood coming from the back his head. I examined the back of his head and I saw what appeared to be (and this is an estimate) a laceration about 1/4" or so. While I was looking at it the bleeding stopped. He had no other visible injuries to his head. He nor the other passenger complained of any injury nor did they request any medical treatment. After we finished with them they were released at the scene.

During the portion of the altercation where the officer was striking the driver, I only saw Officer Powell administer the blows.

The contact we had with the two passengers while in our custody and prior to their release was approximately 5-10 minutes. During this time the ambulance arrived. I again saw the driver being loaded onto the gurny. He was cuffed hands behind his back and his legs were bound at the ankles.

Sgt. Koon and myself had a brief discussion at the scene as to who was going to handle the scene. He informed me that LAPD would handle due to the use of force incident. I told him that before I would turn it over I wanted it cleared by my sergeant. I had our dispatch contact Sgt. [redacted] who gave me the clearance.

My partner and I drove to the hospital. There in the emergency room I saw Officer Powell again along with Sgt. Koons and another police officer I did not recognize. I was asked to write a statement which I completed at the hospital and gave it to Officer Powell. My partner and I then left.

b6  
b7C

I did not strike any of the three individuals that exited the vehicle.

On 3-4-91, at 2145 hours, I wrote a memo regarding the incident. After completing it I was shown a copy of the KTLA news release by Sgt. [redacted] After viewing it, I can say, I was unaware that all of that occurred. I only saw Powell strike the driver as I have previously described in this statement.



[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

Page 2

This is a synopsis of a taped interview with California Highway Patrol (CHP) Officer [Redacted]. This interview was conducted at the Verdugo Hills Office by Detectives Luper and Crotsley, Los Angeles Police Department (LAPD), Robbery-Homicide Division. Sgt. [Redacted] of the CHP was also present and also taped the interview.

b6  
b7C

On 3-3-91, my partner and I had just finished a stop when we heard over the police radio that another one of our units had a "failed to yield" vehicle they were following. We were 15-20 miles from them, but we proceeded to assist. When we got to the 210 and Osborne a Code 4 was given and that LAPD would be assisting.

We proceeded to the location and parked across the street. I got out the driver's door and walked to [Redacted] told me to get the LAPD officer's names. Everyone was standing around and talking, but I never heard what they were saying.

b6  
b7C

I then asked for some names which I recorded on a piece of paper. I gave that paper to [Redacted] Detective [Redacted] then showed a piece of paper which he authenticated and read the following names on tape:

b6  
b7C

Officer [Redacted]  
Powell #25440  
Wind #27745

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]

When he finished Officer [Redacted] signed and dated the paper.

After I gave the paper to [Redacted] I completed the vehicle storage report and gave that to [Redacted]. During the completion of the report, I observed a beer container (40oz. Old English) capped on the floorboard driver's side. The vehicle had an odor of an alcoholic beverage coming from within.

b6  
b7C

At the end of our watch, [Redacted] said, "They were hitting him in the head and he did not deserve it."

I was not involved in the incident nor did I strike anyone with my baton.

Sergeant Stacey C Koehn

Division FTHL Watch Am Assignment 16L40 Date 3-3-91

Details: Available Field Time 6

2300 P/C

THE PURSUIT  
TERMINATED  
IMMEDIATELY  
AS WE GOT  
CALLED. AIR  
UNIT WAS REQ  
ESTED AS WE  
WENT THERE

0100 Foothill/Osborne - Responded to CHP (Unit 9860) Pursuit. CHP requested LAPD assist, due to (1) NO CHP UNITS AVAILABLE & (2) W/I CITY LIMITS. 16A23 (Powell/Wind) came upon the pursuit at Foothill/VNY - (1) CHP unit & (1) LAUSD Police Unit were in pursuit - the VEH had stopped @ the Red Trough & A23 thought the pursuit had terminated - However, the susp saw the light & CHP requested A23 take over the pursuit - A23 did so - terminating at FTHL/Osborne. An Air Unit had been requested as soon as CHP advised LAPD they were in pursuit & Air Unit arrived at pursuit's termination. I was at scene upon termination. It was immediately obvious the susp was under the influence of PCP. Officers attempted to verbalize with the susp w/o success. The passenger was taken into custody & isolated immediately. The driver - PCP susp - was exceptionally uncooperative - A swarm plan was immediately put into force - but the susp 6:2, 210 (approx) began to struggle & four officers were unable to control - the susp was then tased (by myself) & had little impact on his behavior - 2nd tasing & very limited reaction - two officer team of Powell/Wind then utilized PR24's & delivered a torrent of power. Sticks, jabs, etc to arms - torso & legs - taser going the entire time - finally wore susp down & officers swarmed - with considerable difficulty & were able to cuff & card cuff. RA called to scene & transport to Sierra Hosp - mt provided - several facial cuts due to contact with asphalt - of a minor nature - & a split inner lip - susp obnoxious to pain & still high at Hosp - Re: POK from VTD to BK felony evidence - CHP had susp @ 115 MPH & ran numerous red lights - near T/RS, etc - CHP initially p/u susp at

Sergeant Stacey C Koon

Division FITE Watch AM Assignment 166140 Date 3-3-9

Details: Available Field Time 6

DAXTON/ETAL - SUSP BKD AT LACUSC DUE TO PCP STATE  
By A23.

AT SCENE, I DISCUSSED HOW CHP WANTED THE  
INCIDENT HANDLED - & DUE TO PCP STATE OF SUSP &  
LIMITED CHP RESOURCES AVAILABLE & DUE TO THE  
FACT LAPD WAS PRIMARY WIT @ TERMINATION &  
SOLELY INVOLVED IN USE OF FORCE - IT WAS DECIDED  
WED HANDLE PRY-MT & ARREST & CHP HANDLED  
INFORM & OFFERS SERVED AS WITS.

Use of Force & Pursuit will be completed by  
Sgt [redacted] upon completion of reports by  
Russett & Wind

b6  
b7C

HAVE  
SG-KOON  
DISCUSS  
AT R/C.

Q. IMPORTANT NOTE FOR RIC TRAINING - ALWAYS HAVE  
A B/U PLAN WITH A USE OF FORCE - IT DOESN'T  
ALWAYS WORK THE WAY YOU'RE TRAINED - THESE  
DOESN'T ALWAYS IMMobilize - PRY DOESN'T ALWAYS  
CRUMBLE, ETC IF YOU DON'T HAVE A FRAME OF  
REFERENCE - PERS TEND TO PANIC - WHEN THESE  
DON'T WORK THE WAY THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO - A B/U  
PLAN PREVENTS PANIC - & IT DON'T WANT TO HAVE  
LOS OF B/U - ESPECIALLY WITH PCP SUSP -

0745 EOW

Noted by  
Watch Commander.....

Signature

[Redacted Signature Box]

b6  
b7C

Los Angeles Police Department  
SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT

b6  
b7C

Sergeant.....

[Redacted]

Station Foothill Patrol Watch Day Assignment 16 L 140 Date 3-4-91

Details: Available Field Time 3 hrs

1230  
(RD)

I CONDUCTED A PROGRESS INTERVIEW WITH  
OFCR [Redacted] HE IS AN ENERGETIC  
INDIVIDUAL WHO TAKES MUCH PRIDE  
IN HIS WORK. [Redacted] WROTE 15  
MOVING CITIZENS LAST DP, WELL ABOVE  
THE WATCH AVERAGE. HE IS STUDYING  
HARD FOR THE UPCOMING P-3 TEST AND  
HAS ASPIRATIONS OF EVENTUALLY BECOMING  
A METRO OFCR. [Redacted] IS INTERESTED  
IN A FUTURE WAY TO CRASH. I  
WILL DISCUSS THIS WITH SGT [Redacted]

b6  
b7C

1315

I INTERVIEWED [Redacted]  
[Redacted] WANTED  
TO MAKE A COMPLAINT REGARDING AN  
INCIDENT WHICH TOOK PLACE ON 3-4-91  
[Redacted] RODNEY KING, WAS THE  
SUBJECT OF A CHP PURSUIT. THE CHP  
REQUESTED ASSISTANCE FROM LAPD. THE  
PURSUIT WAS TERMINATED AT FOOTHILL  
BL. AND OSBORNE ST WHEREUPON KING'S  
TWO PASSENGERS SURRENDERED WITHOUT  
INCIDENTS HOWEVER, ACCORDING TO THE  
REPORTS, KING RESISTED ARREST RE-  
QUIRING THE OFCRS TO USE THE IR-  
BATONS. KING WAS ALSO TASERED BY  
SGT KOON,

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

Noted by  
Watch Commander.....

Sign

[Redacted Signature Box]



ACTIVITY (Continued)

ONE OF THE SUSPECTS WERE TAKEN INTO CUSTODY WITHOUT INCIDENT. THE DRIVER WAS UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PCP. HE STARTED FIGHTING WITH OFFICERS AND WAS TASED BY L140 SGT [REDACTED] WHO WAS AT SCENE. THE TASER DIDN'T PHASE HIM AND HE WAS ULTIMATELY SUBDUED AFTER SEVERAL BATON STRIKES. HE WAS MTD AND ULTIMATELY BOOKED AT LACUSMC DUE TO HIS PCP INTOXICATION.

SGT [REDACTED] IS COMPLETING THE USE OF FORCE AND PURSUIT REPORTS. (C-KOON LOG) [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

(6) MET WITH SGT [REDACTED] AND REVIEWED THE THA PROJECT. GAVE SOME INSIGHT INTO COMPLETION OF THIS PROJECT. HOPEFULLY IT WILL BE WRAPPED UP TONIGHT.

b6  
b7C

(7) W/C WORKED ON COVER LETTER ON [REDACTED]

(8) BRISENO AND [REDACTED] MADE A NICE OBS ARREST OF (4) ZII SUSPECTS, THEY HEARD A CRIME BROADCAST SAW THE CAR AND RECOVERED ALL THE VICTIM'S PROPERTY. THEY INTERVIEWED AND OBTAINED A COP OUT FROM THE DRIVER. GOOD JOB REPORT WAS STILL BEING WRITTEN AT EOW.

b6  
b7C

*Commendation*  
*[Signature]*

W/C  
LT

[REDACTED]

ACTIVITY (Continued): (4. CONT) PURSUIT INCIDENT

5.) CAPTS [REDACTED] IN STA TILL 0030 HRS b6  
b7C

6.) W/C OBS GIRAFFITI ON THE WALL OPPOSITE THE MEN'S RESTROOM IN THE NORTH HALLWAY P.I.R. COMP & CIVIL REMOVAL BY CSA [REDACTED] b6  
b7C  
WRITING WAS NOT DISTINGUISHABLE OR PHOTOGRAPHABLE.  
91-1610478

7.) 0500 - P.1 WIN: ALLOWED TO WEDGET OUT DUE TO I.B.I. INVEST. P.2 BRILENO ALLOWED TO GO C.O.W. (UNIFORM BOOTS & PANTS TAKEN BY I.A.D. FOR S.I.D. ANALYSIS).

[REDACTED] b6  
b7C

W/C's Signature

KING WAS FINALLY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY AFTER THE SWARM TECHNIQUE WAS EMPLOYED. HE WAS MIO AT PACIFIC HOSP FOR ABRASIONS & CONTUSIONS ON HIS FACE, ARMS, LEGS AND TORSO. AS PERKING TO SGT MOON'S LOG, KING WAS BOOKED AT LACUSC MEDICAL CENTER "DUE TO KLP STATE."

[REDACTED] SAID [REDACTED] WAS NEAR DEATH IN THE [REDACTED]. HE SAID HIS [REDACTED] WAS BEATEN UP BY THE OFFICERS FOR NO APPARENT REASON AT THE END OF THE PURSUIT. [REDACTED] SAID AN UNINVOLVED PARTY HAS A VIDEO TAPE OF THE INCIDENT AND WAS GOING TO GIVE HIM A COPY. [REDACTED] REFUSED TO IDENTIFY THIS PARTY. HE HAS NOT VIEWED THE VIDEO NOR HAS HE SEEN OR SPOKEN WITH [REDACTED] SINCE THE INCIDENT. [REDACTED] WAS NOT A WITNESS TO THE INCIDENT.

b6  
b7C

I ADVISED KING TO OBTAIN A COPY OF THE TAPE AND RELEASE IT TO THE POLICE DEPT. HE SAID HE WANTED TO CONSULT AN CIVIL LITIGATION ATTORNEY FIRST. I TOLD KING THAT AN INVESTIGATION INTO THE INCIDENT HAD ALREADY BEEN INITIATED (USE OF FORCE INVEST).

CONTINUATION SHEET

PAGE NO. 3/4	TYPE OF REPORT SERVICEMAN'S DAILY REPORT	BOOKING NO.	DR NO.				
ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (EG. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC)	DOLLAR VA

AFTER [REDACTED] TELEPHONED LAC USC MEDICAL CENTER AND SPOKE WITH DEPUTY [REDACTED] SHE SAID KING HAD FACIAL INJURIES AND WAS BEING RELEASED TODAY, [REDACTED] SAID THAT KING WAS NOT NEAR DEATH.

b6  
b7c

ACCORDING TO THE REPORTS, PHYSICAL FORCE WAS USED IN ARRESTING KING BUT THE FORCE WAS JUSTIFIED. NO FURTHER ACTION IS RECOMMENDED UNTIL THE RESULTS OF THE USE OF FORCE INVESTIGATION ARE REVIEWED AND EVALUATED UNLESS ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE, SUCH AS A VIDEO OR WITNESS STATEMENT, IS OBTAINED, IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE TWO PASSENGERS IN THE F42 WERE NOT IDENTIFIED ON THE ARREST RPT, SGT LOG, W/C LOG, OR FI. A SEARCH OF AM WATCH FIS FOR 3-3-9 FAILED TO LOCATE FIS FOR THE PASSENGERS,

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No. [ ]

Wit. No. [ ]

DR No. 9116-10677

me [ ] Date/Time of Interview 3-8-91 1800 Location of Interview Foothill Station  
SGT. [ ]

Resid. Add. [ ] City [ ] Zip Code [ ] Phone [ ]

Bus. Add. [ ] City [ ] Zip Code [ ] Phone [ ]

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
-----	-------	------	------	------	------	-----	-----	---------------------------	-------

Interviewing Officer(s) [ ] Serial No(s) [ ] Division RHD b6 b7C

Other Person(s) Present [ ]

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

On above date and time Sgt. [ ] gave detectives two tasers that was checked out to Sgt. Koon on Sunday 3-3-91. Taser #16-8 was checked out and returned-then #16-16 was checked out. Taser #16-8 has no lens.

Sgt. [ ] also provided the below information:

	Time in Division:	Time on AM Watch:
Powell	Since DP-10 (1990)	1-DP
Wind	Since DP-12 (1990)	First DP
Briseno	Since Feb. 1985	2-DP's
Koon	Since DP-2 (1990)	Since DP-1 (1991)

b6  
b7C

Staple Optional Photo Here



1. Spec. Survey	2. Source of Act	3. Times (Minutes)				4. Location of All Activities	5. Type of Activity	7. Type of Report
		Rec'd	Arrv.	End	Resp.			
			0500	0530		30	4. SEPULVEDA JR 6. CK'D OKAY	5. PATROL
			0540	0610		30	4. MONROE HIGH 6. CK'D OKAY	5. PATROL
			0625	0650		25	4. VAN NUYS HIGH 6. CK'D OKAY	5. PATROL
			0700	0730		30	4. PACOIMA JR 6. CK'D OKAY	5. PATROL
			0800	0830		30	4. AOG 6. EOG	5. EOG
							4. 5.	
							4. 5.	
							4. 5.	
							4. 5.	
							4. 5.	

REMARKS

DRIVER	Interior	radio	lights	mileage	cards	Jack	spare	emery. equip.	fire ext.	damage/comments
					S C I 70	Y II	Y II	Y N	Y II	

DAY/DATE

Sunday

3-3-91

PAGE NUMBER

1

TAG	UNIT	10		TIME	APR.	CLEAR	NATURE OF CALL	DISPOSITION
30	8		28 <sup>th</sup>	0003				
5C	1		28 <sup>th</sup>	0003	0014	0027	1070	
120	5		Fremont <sup>Hi</sup>	0007	0019	0055		
140	19		A/O	0007			EOW	
180	19		A/O	0015	0035		EOW	
25C	5		Foothill P.D.	0016				
185	8		Foothill Div.	0017	0033	0058	1070	
069	702	8	Venice Hi	0020	0044	0110	Ass. 602's	1/4 school person
069	S-23	8	Venice Hi	0020	-	0115	Booking	
12C	19		A/O	0021			EOW	
6C	19		A/O	0022	0035		EOW	
5C	19		A/O	0027	0046		EOW	
902	8		angles McA	0045	0057	0105	1070	
300	8		Pacific	0046	0100	0115	1070	
120	8		Locke	0055	0108	0114	1070	
180	8		Seant Hi	0058	-022-	-1022-		
901	10		Brunshaw	0105	0105	0115	1070	
180	10		Foothill Eschome	0109	0109	0214	with CPT MAPS PCP SUP	

Sat. 3-2-91

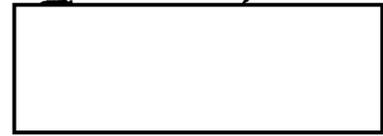
PAGE NUMBER

9

TIME	APR.	CLEAR	NATURE OF CALL	DISPOSITION
2155	2200	2205	10-10	
2156	2158		C-30 237, 2437 C/A	
2156	2157	2200	C-30 237, 2437 C/A	

b6  
b7c

March 6, 1991  
1350 HAS:



b6  
b7C

Internal Affairs office - L.A. UNIFIED School District  
Police:

Officer  Sec#  in/wht.

b6  
b7C

Declined to make statement per advice of counsel —

ADVISED By Detective  - I.A.  
School Police that they had discovered  
discrepancies in communication log and  
DFAR.?

b6  
b7C

Rec'd from Det.  copy of DFAR, copy of  
communication tape and copy of communication  
log.

b6  
b7C





On March 7, 1991, 1000 hours, Lieutenant [redacted] Robbery-Homicide Division, Major Crime Investigation Section, OIC, contacted Captain [redacted] Foothill Patrol. Lieutenant [redacted] requested Captain [redacted] dispatch a police officer to Robbery-Homicide Division for the purpose of reviewing the KTLA video tape of Rodney King. At 1100 hours, Sgt. [redacted] [redacted] arrived at Robbery-Homicide Division. Detectives [redacted] and [redacted] interviewed Sgt. [redacted] [redacted]

b6  
b7c

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.
Wit. No.

DR No. 9116-10677
----------------------

Name Sgt.	Date/Time of Interview 3-7-91 1125	Location of Interview PAB-Video Room	b6 b7c
--------------	---------------------------------------	---	-----------

Resid. Add.	City	Zip Code	Phone
-------------	------	----------	-------

Bus. Add. Foothill Area	City Day Watch Asst W/Commander	Zip Code	Phone
----------------------------	------------------------------------	----------	-------

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
-----	-------	------	------	------	------	-----	-----	---------------------------	-------

Interviewing Officer(s)	Serial No(s)	Division RHD
-------------------------	--------------	-----------------

Other Person(s) Present

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

SEE ATTACHED FOR NARRATIVE

Staple Optional Photo Here

On 3-7-91, at approximately 1125 hours Robbery-Homicide Division Detectives [redacted] had Sgt. [redacted] [redacted] Foothill Area, Day Watch Assistant Watch Commander view the tape of the arrest of Rodney King which occurred on 3-3-91, at approximately 0100 hours, at Foothill and Osborne Blvd.

Sgt. [redacted] viewed the tape which was stopped intermittently for the purpose of identifying various officers and their respective activities. At the beginning of the tape, Sgt. [redacted] identified Police Officer III Laurence M. Powell #25440 as the officer striking King with his baton.

In Frame 30, Sgt. [redacted] identified the officers present from left to right as Officer T. E. Wind #27745, Sgt. S. Koon #21667, Officer L. M. Powell #25440 and two unidentified California Highway Patrol officers. Also in Frame 30, Officer Briseno is observed raising his hand in what appears a motion to stop Officer Powell from striking King.

In Frame 32, Sgt. [redacted] identified Officer Wind striking King with his baton.

In Frame 50, Officer Powell is identified as striking King in the lower extremities and Officer Wind is identified as striking King about the back and shoulder area. Officers identified in this frame from left to right are: Officer [redacted] Sgt. Koon, Officer Briseno, Officer Powell, Officer Wind and Officer [redacted]

In Frame 118, Sgt. [redacted] identifies Officer Briseno kicking King to the rear of the head. Officers in frame from left to right were: Officer [redacted] Officer Briseno, Officer Powell and Officer Wind.

In Frame 129, Officer Wind is identified as kicking King numerous times in the back.

In Frame 208, Sgt. [redacted] identified Officer [redacted] as placing his feet on King's legs in a controlling type manner while the cuffing process appeared to be taking place.

During the viewing of the video tape Officer Powell and Officer Wind were identified as the two officers striking King with their batons and Officer Briseno was identified as kicking King once to the rear of the head.

Sgt. [redacted] identified the following officers as being present and identified them from the video tape:

[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

Police Officer I Timothy Edward Wind, Serial #27745  
Police Officer III Laurence Powell, Serial #25440  
Police Officer I [Redacted]  
Police Officer II Ted Briseno, Serial #23678  
Police Officer II [Redacted]  
Sergeant I Stacy Koon, Serial #21667  
Police Officer III [Redacted]  
Police Officer III+I [Redacted]  
Police Officer III [Redacted]  
Police Officer II [Redacted]

b6  
b7C

# STATEMENT FORM

Tape No.

Wit. No.

DR No. 9116-10677

Name Sgt.

Date/Time of Interview 3-11-91 1045

Location of Interview PAB-RHD Office

Resid. Add.  City  Zip Code  Phone

Bus. Add. Foothill Area Day Watch Asst Watch Commander City  Zip Code  Phone

Sex	Desc.	Hair	Eyes	Hgt.	Wgt.	DOB	Age	Drivers Lic. No./Other ID	State
<input type="text"/>	<input type="text"/>								

Interviewing Officer(s)  Serial No(s)  Division RHD

Other Person(s) Present

Statements: Use first person. Include who, what, where, when, why and how.

On 3-11-91 at approximately 1045 hours, Detective  provided  with a typed copy of his statement dated 3-7-91.

Sgt.  reviewed the statement and advised investigating officer that Police Officer I  had been omitted from the list of officers identified at the scene.

b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
Staple Optional Photo Here

LEGEND: ○ = STREET LIGHT

OSBORNE STREET



104°

40

64±

12°

11°

10°

11°

22°

66°

FOOTHILL BLVD.

NOT TO SCALE

CRIME SCENE NOTES

3/6/91

11700 BLOCK FOOTHILL BLVD - RD: 1658

b6  
b7c

WEST SIDE OF STREET NORTH OF  
11777 FOOTHILL BLVD OFFICE POSSIBLE #1  
LANE S/B.

FOUR LANE DIVIDED HWY WITH MARKED CENTER  
DIVIDER.

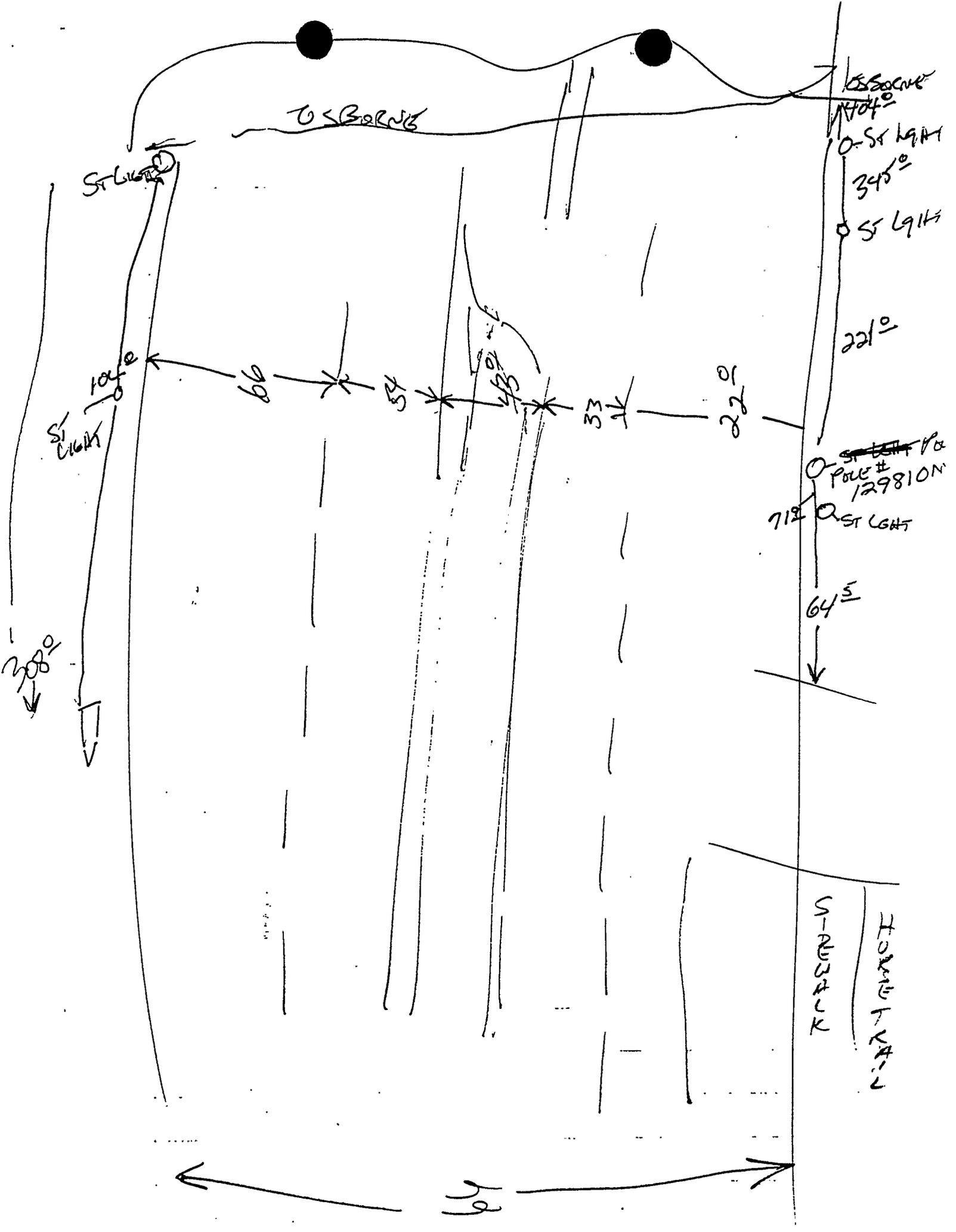
LIGHTING: 3 OVERHEAD VAPOR LIGHTS N CURB  
D/W 11777 FTILL BLVD AND S CURB ASSOCIATE  
ON EAST SIDE AND 2 OVERHEAD VAPOR LIGHTS  
S CURB ASSOCIATE AND SCENE, ABOVE BRACKETING  
PARK SCENE #1 S/B LANE.

BACON BEEF BURGERS - REMOVED NOTHING  
FIXTURE NOT IDENTIFIED.

ABOVE CRIME SCENE BASED ON STATEMENT OF

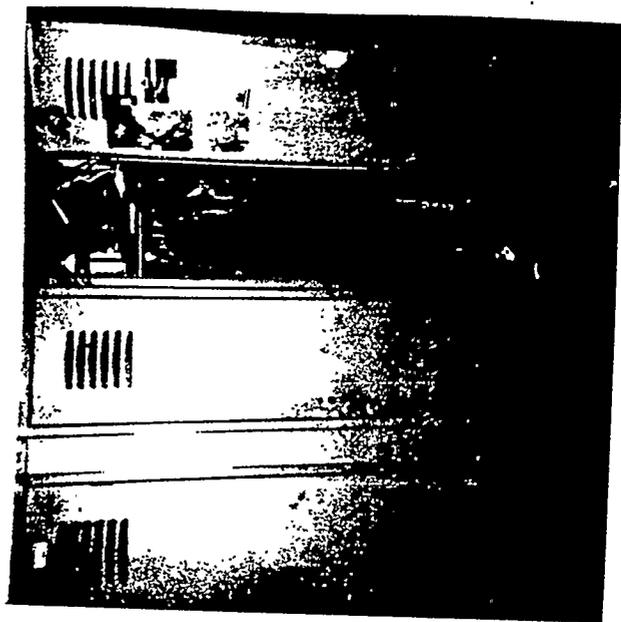


b6  
b7c

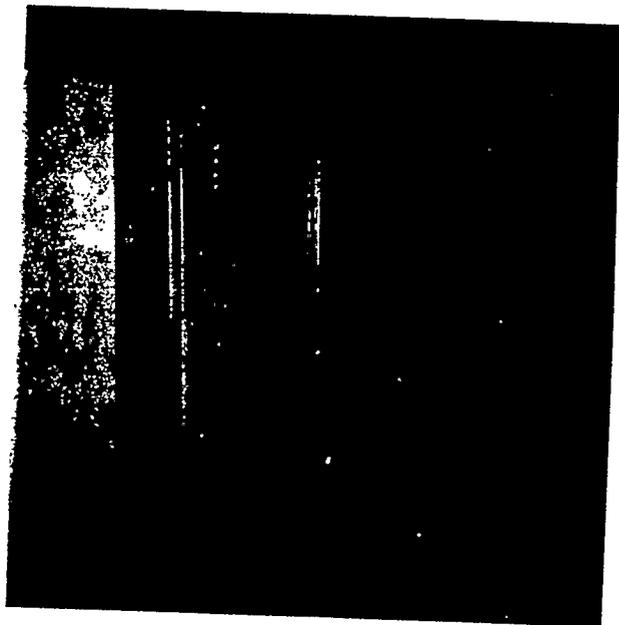




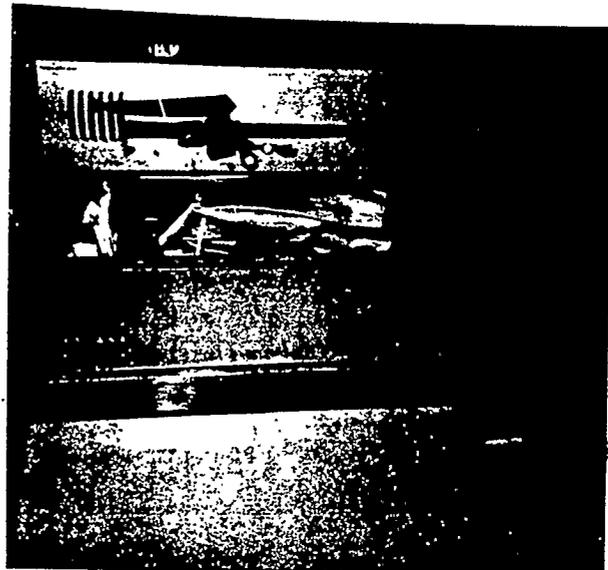
PURBENS 3/30



3/30



KOON 3/30



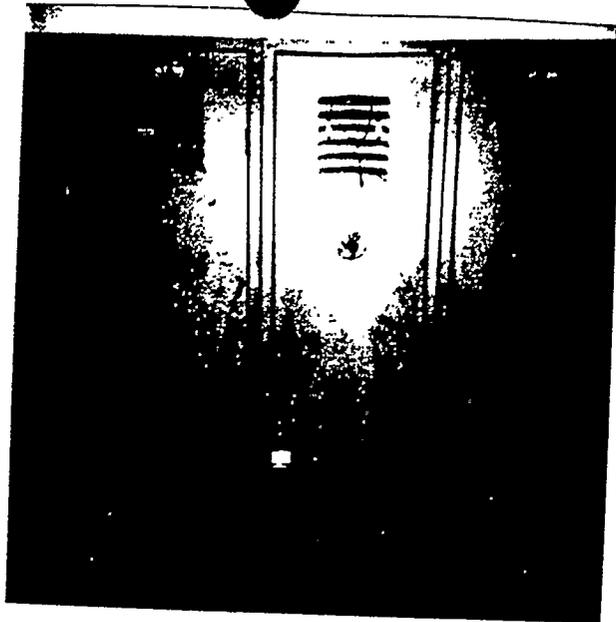
KOON 3/30



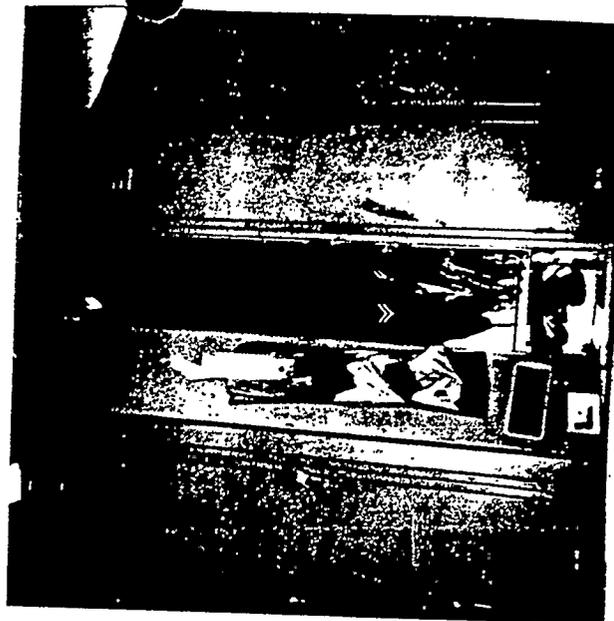
0112



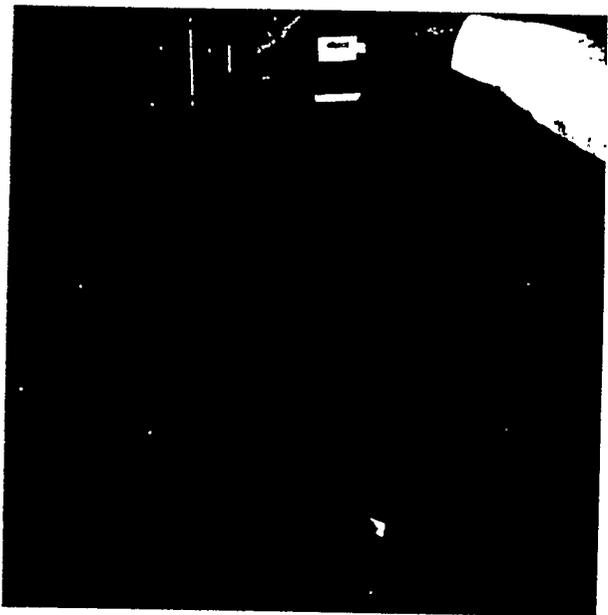
0112, 3/1/51



Locker 100



Person at desk



Person in cap



Locker 100

*Steven A. Lerman & Associates*  
ATTORNEYS AT LAW  
9100 WILSHIRE BOULEVARD, SUITE 250, WEST TOWER  
BEVERLY HILLS, CALIFORNIA 90212  
TEL (213) 859-8166  
FAX (213) 285-0779

STEVEN A. LERMAN IS ADMITTED  
TO PRACTICE IN:  
FLORIDA, CALIFORNIA & HAWAII

March 8, 1991

Los Angeles Police Department  
Parker Center  
Los Angeles, California

Attn: Det. 

b6  
b7C

RE: Rodney G. King

Dear Detective 

Please accept this letter as a formal notification of my RESCISSION of the Medical Authorization previously signed by my client, Rodney G. King at the Central Jail, March 6, 1991.

The specific purpose of the Authorization was to allow your office to obtain the Blood Sample of my client, not any other medical information, that is the results of the testing of the said blood sample taken from Mr. King on the 3d of March.

There is not to be from this point on, any written or implied authorization to obtain medical information concerning Mr. King.

b6  
b7C

  
SAL/we

# LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT



DARYL F. GATES  
Chief of Police

P. O. Box 30153  
Los Angeles, Calif. 90030  
Telephone:

TOM BRADLEY  
Mayor

Ref:

## AUTHORIZATION FOR THE RELEASE OF MEDICAL INFORMATION

TO: \_\_\_\_\_  
(NAME OF DOCTOR OR MEDICAL INSTITUTION)

This authorized the Los Angeles Police Department and its representatives to inspect, review, and copy all medical information of whatever description, including but not limited to medical records, reports, x-rays, and diagnostic studies in your possession pertaining to me. This information may be used for all purposes at the discretion of the Los Angeles Police Department and its representatives receiving said medical information. This authorization shall remain valid until six (6) years from the date of execution thereof.

I have been advised of my right to receive a copy of this authorization.

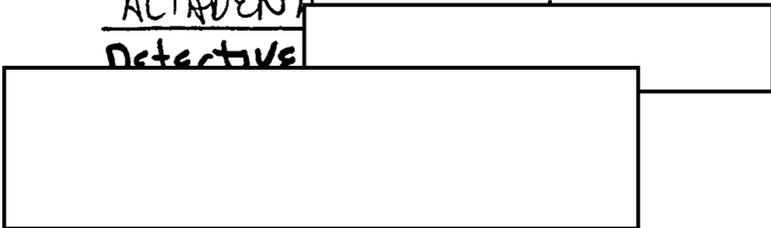
You are further advised that no authorization for the release of medical information granted on or after January 1, 1980 is valid unless it conforms to the California Civil Code, stating: (1) the type of medical information which the patient is authorizing to be disclosed; (2) the names of the persons or entities from whom the patient is authorizing medical information to be acquired; (3) states the names or functional activities of the persons or entities to whom the patient is authorizing medical information to be disclosed; (4) states the purposes for which the medical information may be used by any of the persons or entities named in (3) above; (5) states the length of time the authorization shall remain valid; (6) advises the patient of the right to receive a copy of the authorization.

Photostatic copies of this authorization will be considered as valid as the original.

DATED: 3-6-91

Rodney King  
2530 Lincoln  
ADDRESS

ALTA DENA  
Detective



b6  
b7c

Report Time: 03/03/91 0953 V T33147

Route To:

Spec.Type: URIN RANDOM Coll.Time: 3/03/91 0645 L72856003  
Test Name Result Norm Range

b6  
b7c

FINAL: NEGATIVE FOR COCAINE METABOLITES  
Comments:

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0719 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Cocaine Metabolite, Urine 4770486 4-13400 (C-

Report Time: 03/03/91 1001 V 738147

Route To:

b6  
b7c

Spec.Type: URIN RANDOM Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [7285600]  
Test Name Result Norm Range

FINAL: NEGATIVE FOR OPIATES

Comments:

Note: Method does not differentiate - hydromorphone (Dilaudid) from morphine and hydrocodone from codeine. Refer all questions to Toxicology, ext. 6926.

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0719 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Heroin and Codeine Screen, Urine 4770486 M-13400 (C-

Report Time: 03/03/91 0956 V T33147

Route To:

Spec.Type: URIN RANDOM Coll.Time: 3/03/91 0645 [7285600]  
Test Name Result Norm Range

FINAL: NEGATIVE for Amphetamine & Methamphetamine  
Comments: -

b6  
b7c

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0719 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Amphetamines/Urine 4770486 M-13400 (0

Report Time: 03/03/91 1002 V T33147

Route To:

Spec.Type: URIN RANDOM Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [7295600]  
Test Name Result Norm Range

FINAL: NEGATIVE FOR PHENCYCLIDINE  
Comments:

b6  
b7c

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0719 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Phencyclidine (PCP), Urine 4770486 M-13400 (C)

Report Time: 03/03/91 1043 V T32271

Route To:

Spec.Type: 8L00      Coll.Time: 3/03/91 0645 [7285598]  
Test Name      Result      Norm Range      b6  
b7C

Barbiturates(ug/ml): NEG

Note: Assay screens for- amobarbital, butabarbital,  
pentobarbital, phenobarbital and secobarbital.

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0717      Mon Mar 11, 1991      KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\*      Barbiturates, Serum      4770436 M-13400      (0-

Report Time: 03/03/91 1030 V 100136

Route To: [REDACTED]

Spec.Type: BLOOD

Coll.Time: 3/03/91 0645 [72855987]

Test Name Result Norm Range

b6  
b7C

Methanol (mg/dl):	NEG	Negative
Acetone (mg/dl):	NEG	Negative
Ethanol (mg/dl):	94	Negative
Isopropanol (mg/dl):	NEG	Negative

-----  
Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0717 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Alcohols (Volatiles), Serum 4770486 M-13400 (C-

Report Time: 03/03/91 1117 V T32271

Route To:

Spec.Type: BLOC

Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 - [7285598]

Test Name

Result Norm Range

Presumptive:

NEG

FINAL:

NEGATIVE for Hypnotic Screen

Note:

See Laboratory Handbook for drugs included in screen.

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0717 Mon Mar 11, 1991

KING, ROONEY

\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Hypnotic Screen, Serum

4770486 M-13400

CC-

b6  
b7c

Spec.Type: BLOOD Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [3499952]  
Test Name Result Norm Range

WBC(K/cumm): 13.7  
Seg(%): 68 47-79  
Bnd(%): 15 \* 0-0  
Lymph(%): 8 \* 13-40  
Mono(%): 9 2-11  
Cells Ctd: 100  
Plt Est: Normal with clumps  
RBC Morph: Poly Present  
Verify: Diff

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0323 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
\*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Differential 4770486 M-13400 (CH-M)  
LAC/USC Med Ctr, 1200 N State St, LA CA 90033, [redacted]  
Report Time: 03/03/91 1036 V T21327,31286 Route To: [redacted] b6 b7c

Spec.Type: BLOOD Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [3499952]  
Test Name Result Norm Range

WBC(K/cumm): 13.7  
Seg(%): 68 47-79  
Bnd(%): 15 \* 0-0  
Lymph(%): 8 \* 13-40  
Mono(%): 9 2-11  
Cells Ctd: 100  
Plt Est: Normal with clumps  
RBC Morph: Poly Present  
Verify: Diff

Report Time: 03/03/91 1036 V T21827,31236

Route To: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

Spec.Type: BLOOD

Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [3499952]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range	Test Name	Result	Norm Range
WBC(K/cumm):	10.7	4.1-10.0	Gran(K/cumm):	9.0	
RBC(mil/cumm):	4.85	4.30-5.99	Plt Est:Normal with clumps		
HGB(g/dl):	15.0	13.3-17.7	Verify:	Diff	
HCT(%):	44.8	38.3-53.2			
MCV(cu mic):	92.4	80.0-100.0			
MCH(pg):	32.2	26.0-34.0			
MCHC(g/dl):	34.8	31.0-36.0			
RDW(%):	13.9	11.5-14.5			
Lymph(%):	10.0				
Mono(%):	5.7				
Gran(%):	34.3				
Lymph(K/cumm):	1.1				
Mono(K/cumm):	0.6				

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0323 Mon Mar 11, 1991  
 \*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Cell Profile/3-PT Diff  
 LAC/USC Med Ctr, 1200 N State St, LA CA 90033

KING, RODNEY  
 4770486 M-13400 (CH-M)

Report Time: 03/03/91 1036 V T21827,31236

Route To: [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

Spec.Type: BLOOD

Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0645 [3499952]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range	Test Name	Result	Norm Range
WBC(K/cumm):	10.7	4.1-10.0	Gran(K/cumm):	9.0	
RBC(mil/cumm):	4.85	4.30-5.99	Plt Est:Normal with clumps		
HGB(g/dl):	15.0	13.3-17.7	Verify:	Diff	
HCT(%):	44.8	38.3-53.2			
MCV(cu mic):	92.4	80.0-100.0			
MCH(pg):	32.2	26.0-34.0			
MCHC(g/dl):	34.3	31.0-36.0			
RDW(%):	13.9	11.5-14.5			
Lymph(%):	10.0				
Mono(%):	5.7				
Gran(%):	34.3				
Lymph(K/cumm):	1.1				
Mono(K/cumm):	0.6				

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0323 Mon Mar 11, 1991  
 \*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Cell Profile/3-PT Diff

KING, RODNEY  
 4770486 M-13400 (LAB)

Route To: [Redacted]

Spec.Type: URINE Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0630 [3499909]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range
Color:	Straw	Straw
Clarity:	Clear	Clear
Sp.Gravity:	1.015	1.003-1.030
Glucose:	Neg	Neg
Bilirubin:	Neg	Neg
Ketones:	Neg	Neg
Blood:	Mod	Neg
pH:	5.5	5-8
Protein:	1+ (30 mg/dl)	Neg
Urobilinogen(mg/dl):	0.2EU	0.1-1.0
Nitrite:	Neg	Neg
Leukocytes:	Neg	Neg
Note:	8CC RECEIVED	

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0714 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
 \*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Urinalysis 4770486 M-13400... (CH-M)  
 LAC/USC Med Ctr, 1200 N State St, LA CA, 90033 [Redacted]  
 Report Time: 03/03/91 0714 V T32477\* Route To: [Redacted]

Spec.Type: URINE Coll.Time: 03/03/91 0630 [3499909]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range
Color:	Straw	Straw
Clarity:	Clear	Clear
Sp.Gravity:	1.015	1.003-1.030
Glucose:	Neg	Neg
Bilirubin:	Neg	Neg
Ketones:	Neg	Neg
Blood:	Mod	Neg
pH:	5.5	5-8
Protein:	1+ (30 mg/dl)	Neg
Urobilinogen(mg/dl):	0.2EU	0.1-1.0
Nitrite:	Neg	Neg
Leukocytes:	Neg	Neg
Note:	8CC RECEIVED	

Report Time: 03/03/91 0913 T32477 Route To: [Redacted]

Spec. Type: URINE Coll. Time: 03/03/91 0630 [3499909]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range
Urine Micro:	As Follows	
Epith (/lpf):	None seen	
Mucous (/lpf):	None seen	
Casts (/lpf):	None seen	
WBC's (/hpf):	None seen	
RBC's (/hpf):	None seen	
Bacteria:	Occ	
Crystals:	None seen	

Log-in Time: 03/03/91 0714 Mon Mar 11, 1991 KING, RODNEY  
 \*DUPLICATE REPORT\* Urine Microscopic 4770486 M-13400 (CH-M)  
 LAC/USC Med Ctr, 1200 N State St, LA CA 90033, [Redacted]  
 Report Time: 03/03/91 0913 V T32477 Route To: [Redacted]

Spec. Type: URINE Coll. Time: 03/03/91 0630 [3499909]

Test Name	Result	Norm Range
Urine Micro:	As Follows	
Epith (/lpf):	None seen	
Mucous (/lpf):	None seen	
Casts (/lpf):	None seen	
WBC's (/hpf):	None seen	
RBC's (/hpf):	None seen	
Bacteria:	Occ	
Crystals:	None seen	

0530 Relationship LAP Phone 4701

Address of Person Accompanying Patient City State 517 797 30

PATIENT INFORMATION

ADDRESS OF PATIENT 2530 CITY STATE ZIP CODE PHONE

BIRTHDATE 4-12-65 AGE 15 SEX M RACE 3 BIRTHPLACE CA OTHER NAME USED N. Hernandez LAST DISCHARGE WARD DATE DOC. ACCT. NO. HIC OR RR NO

PERSON TO NOTIFY RELATION ADDRESS OF PERSON TO NOTIFY CITY STATE-ZIP PHONE

RELIGION MARITAL STATUS FULL NAME OF SPOUSE D. L. S. CARRIER CODES

MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME FATHER'S FULL NAME INFO FROM ADMISSION NO. DATE 3-3-91

CAME TO TAXI WALKED AUTO: SHERIFF AMBULANCE: COUNTY IDENT FROM ADMISSION DATE SERIAL NO

HOSP. VIA IN-ARMS BUS PRIVATE POLICE PRIVATE POLICE WARD ROOM BED

REFERRED HERE BY ADDRESS CITY PHONE PF NO. 477-04-86

STATE AID NUMBER O. COV. ELIG. DATE LIABILITY TRANS PHP SOC. SEC. NO. 562122204 NAME King Rodney

76A654 (260D) (1/80) 7/90

Allergies: no  yes   
 Tetanus Immunization:  yes  no Last booster: 65 yrs (date)  
 Vital Signs: P 112 BP 101 R 22 T 98.2

Check desired test  
 Na  
 K  
 Glu  
 BUN  
 HCO<sub>3</sub>  
 Amylase  
 Diastase  
 Prottime SMAC  
 Other Tox  
 EKG 6/10/44  
 CBC  
 Hct  
 Time \_\_\_\_\_  
 Hgb \_\_\_\_\_  
 Wbc \_\_\_\_\_  
 Diff P \_\_\_\_\_ M \_\_\_\_\_  
 S \_\_\_\_\_ E \_\_\_\_\_  
 L \_\_\_\_\_ B \_\_\_\_\_  
 ESR \_\_\_\_\_  
 Urinalysis + Tox 1030/6.0  
69 home  
 ABG (imes)  
 PO<sub>2</sub> \_\_\_\_\_  
 PCO<sub>2</sub> \_\_\_\_\_  
 Ph \_\_\_\_\_  
 HCO<sub>3</sub> \_\_\_\_\_

3/3/41 0615  
 25 y.o. B ♂ in altercation  
 police last P.M. - alleged PCP use -  
 Tach x 2 - not brought down, seen @ OH  
 Facial lacs sutured. Pt cl @ Jim Pugh  
 Denies ETOH or any drug use  
 PMH - Herma repon.  
 Med - ~~⊕~~  
 PE/well-developed B ♂  
 Small scattered sutured  
 lac over (R) cheek, (R) forehead  
 (R) periorbital swelling,  
 oedema, (R) maxillary  
 swelling, 5L tenderness,  
 (R) mandible - angle.  
 NORMAL, COME!  
 (R) lat subconj hem.  
 TM's clear  
 Pharynx - sutured lac.  
 (R) angle  
 Neck - NT, FROD  
 Initial Impression:  
 Chest - NT  
 Lung - CTA  
 Cor - MMR @ 9m @  
 Abt - Xs @, soft, NT  
 Ext - Ecchymosis  
 (R) biceps  
 STB / Tenderness  
 (R) lat malleolus  
 Neuro - A+O x 3  
 Motor 5/5  
 Sensory intact CT.  
 in 4 pt restraints

X-RAYS TREATMENT/PROCEDURE/RESULTS MEDICATION/DISCHARGE INSTRUCTIONS

Facial series  
 (R) maxillary sinus opacification  
 (R) zygomatic arch fracture  
 Mandibular series  
 (R) angle  
 distal fib fracture  
 nondisplaced

12 / liter NS  
 over 1st hr,  
 then 200 cal/hr.  
 (R) able  
 On the count 12:45 p  
 consult 13:17 p

- 1) SKL 5 loyp
- 2) PBN to wound tid
- 3) Tegaderm to face (R)
- 4) HOB to 30°
- 5) Keffer 500 mg p.o. QID x 7 days

DIAGNOSIS:  
 1. Right distal fibular fx  
 2. Right zygomatic arch fracture  
 3.

4) RTZ ENT with  
 NAME: 7) NWS (R) (R) (R)  
 KING, ROONEY  
 P.F.#: 8) 477 04 36 #3  
 ADDRESS: 6116  
 RX AREA:

Admit (ward)  red blanket  Stat expedite  route \_\_\_\_\_  
 Disability:  no  yes \_\_\_\_\_ wks  deferred  
 Home condition on D/C: Injured 3/3/41  
 REFER TO: CJI

Time patient arrived in area  
 Time identification complete  
 Time patient seen by physician  
 Time patient left area

b6  
 b7C

ENT CLINIC RECORD/O.P.D.

DATE EACH ENTRY THIS COLUMN

3/3/91

1950

REGISTERED AMBULATORY \_\_\_\_\_ W/C \_\_\_\_\_ STRETCHER

PRESENTING PROBLEM: facial trauma

ONSET/DURATION OF SYMPTOMS

ALLERGIES

CURRENT MEDICATIONS

2200

1000 cc N.S. Change

ES 20 BPM Sp Blunt assault to face by fist. RT eye @ base pain, trismus

PT denies odynophagia, dysphagia, voice loss, SOB, diplopia or vertical drift

PMH @ PSH - Renin repair Meds @ NYDA

PE - WNL WNL in NAD @ Stridor N- @ forehead

Face - Moderate (R) buccal swelling @ periorbital edema CN V2 ↓ on (R), CN VII intact. Bony structures stable, @ step-offs

Ears - IMI clear & mobile AU  
Eyes - V L retro PERIL COME - Exemiasis  
A retro Bilat. subconj. hemorrhage

Nose - clear, @ remaining | Buphthalmos @ sept-

Oral - @ trismus, @ buccal mucosal induration and ecchymosis, @ soft swelling. Bilat. lac-

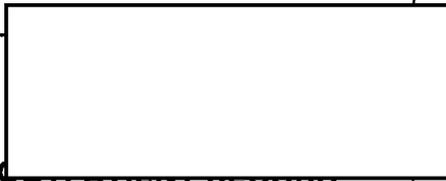
40/Larynx - @ VC mobile, @ swelling, @ stridor

Neck - @ tenderness @ swelling

Facial X-ray - @ Zyg. Arch Frx  
Opacified @ Max Sinus

AP Sp Blunt Trauma (R) face → (R) Zyg Arch Frx

- RX 1) Deep packs to face (R) ↑ H<sub>2</sub>O 30'
- LAB 2) Remove sutures in 5 days. PBN to wound.
- X-RAY 3) Keflex 500mg PO QID x 7 days.
- RTC 4) RTZ 4:30 1 week
- PT LEFT



NAME King, Rodney  
F.# 04-02-65  
477-0486

b6  
b7c

ARRIVED - DATE & TIME: 3/3/91 0530  
 HOW:  amb  private auto  bus  other  
 restraints  carried  walking  wheelchair  stretcher  
 side rails up  alone  w/attend  w/relative  w/other  
 FROM:  home  nursing home  outside hospital  other  
 For P.C. 11160 M.C. Safety Police Notifier  
 Time: \_\_\_\_\_  
 Init: \_\_\_\_\_

HIGHEST PATIENT RESPONSE LEVEL  
 awake, oriented to time, place, name  
 responds only to verbal stimuli  
 responds only to painful stimuli  
 unresponsive to painful stimuli

PUPILS  
 equal  normal  
 pinpoint  agral  
 midrange  dry  
 dilated  moist  
 reactive  profuse  
 non-reactive  icteric

SKIN  
 Color:  normal  pale/ashen  cyanotic  flushed  icteric  
 Moisture:  normal  dry  moist  profuse  
 Temp:  warm  hot  cool  cold

Condition:  intact  rash  lesions  pressure areas

BREATH SOUNDS  
 clear  decreased  wheeze  gurgles  crackles

Chief Complaint/Mech of Injury: S/P PCP? / ALTERATION

Initial Assessment: Y/O M/F BLK TRANS FROM O.H S/P POSS PCP INTOX OFFICER'S REPORT PT EXTREMELY COMBATIVE & HOSTILE (TASSED) INEFFECTIVELY X 2 SUSTAINED FACIAL TRAUMA / SCALP LACS. LOG REPORTED ARRIVES CALM / COOPERATIVE ECG MONITORS AROUND @ EYE & FACIAL SWELLING MULT. CONT. WOUNDS TO BODY

Significant Past Medical Problems: DENIES

Initial Nursing Diagnosis: \_\_\_\_\_ Init: E

Time	A-V-P-U	B/P	Pulse	Resp	Temp	Init.	Time	EKG Rhythms	Init.	Time	Nursing Treatments/Procedures	Init.
05	A	122/88	112	22	99	CC						
10	A	148/90	80	20	99	CC						
14	A	148/50	80	20	98	CC						
18	A	120/90	68	20	98	#						

Time	Medication/IV Solution/Route	Dose	Site	Needle Gauge	IV Rate	Amt. Infused & Time	Init
12	NS @ 100		1000			900	CC
18	NS @ 100		1000				

CONSULTATIONS

NAME \_\_\_\_\_  
 PF # \_\_\_\_\_  
 DEPT. \_\_\_\_\_





GENERAL CONSENT

MEDICAL CONSENT: The undersigned patient and/or responsible relative or person hereby consent to, authorize and request the Department of Health Services of Los Angeles County, its physicians, surgeons, dentists and its medical personnel to administer and perform any and all medical examinations and treatments, dental examinations and treatments, diagnostic procedures, vaccinations, and immunizations against disease which may now or during the course of the patient's care as either an inpatient, out-patient or home care patient, be deemed advisable or necessary.

The undersigned agree that said Department and Staff have the right to take clinical photographs. They also consent to, and authorize transfer of the patient to any institution in the Department of Health Services or to a rest home or sanitarium or to the patient's home, when such transfer is deemed advisable by the medical staff of the admitting institution.

The undersigned further consent to, and authorize, demonstration and/or observation of patient during administration of medical treatment or surgical procedure, by physicians, dentists, medical students, dental students, student nurses, and any other proper student or technician whose presence is deemed appropriate by the attending physician or dentist.

The undersigned also agree to fully comply with the rules of the institution and specifically affirm that the Director of the Institution will be sole judge of such observance. They further agree that if the patient fails to comply with such rules, s/he may be forthwith discharged.

RELEASE OF INFORMATION: Upon inquiry, the institution may make available to the public certain basic information about the patient, including name, address, age, sex, general description of the reason for treatment (whether an injury, burn, poisoning, or other condition), general nature of the injury, burn, poisoning or other condition, and general condition. If the patient or the patient's legal representative does not want such information to be released, s/he must make a written request for such information to be withheld. The patient or the patient's legal representative may obtain a separate form for this purpose upon request.

The institution will obtain the patient's consent and his/her written authorization to release information, other than basic information, concerning the patient, except in those circumstances when the institution is permitted or required by law to release information.

The undersigned acknowledges that all medical records maintained at any Los Angeles County Department of Health Services facility may be made available to any other Los Angeles County Department of Health Services facility where the patient is treated.

FINANCIAL AGREEMENT: The undersigned agrees, whether s/he signs as agent or as patient, that in consideration of the services to be rendered to the patient s/he hereby individually obligates himself to pay the full costs thereof, in accord with applicable laws, ordinances, resolutions and orders of the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles. Such payment shall include the cost of inpatient, outpatient, or home care services in the prevailing amount set by the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles, as well as fees for professional services in the prevailing amount set by the Hospital Medical Groups if billed separately.

MEDI-CAL/MEDICARE: The undersigned certifies that information given by me in applying for benefits of the Medi-Cal or Medicare Programs is correct. I authorize release of any information necessary to act on this request. I request payment of any benefits be made in my behalf and agree to pay any remaining charges for which I am legally responsible.

ASSIGNMENT OF INSURANCE BENEFITS: The undersigned hereby assigns to the County of Los Angeles Department of Health Services and to the Hospital Medical Group associated with the County Hospital rendering service, and authorizes payment directly to them, all insurance benefits for hospital services and/or professional fees otherwise payable to or on behalf of the patient, but not to exceed the regular rates and fees for services rendered to the patient.

PERSONAL VALUABLES: The undersigned understands and agrees that the institution maintains a safe for the safekeeping of money and valuables and the institution shall not be liable for the loss or damage of any money, jewelry, glasses, dentures, documents, fur garments or other articles of unusual value unless placed therein, and shall not be liable for loss or damage to any other personal property, unless deposited with the institution for safekeeping.

THE UNDERSIGNED CERTIFIES THAT S/HE HAS READ THE FOREGOING, RECEIVING A COPY THEREOF, AND IS THE PATIENT, OR DULY AUTHORIZED BY OR ON BEHALF OF THE PATIENT TO EXECUTE THE ABOVE AND ACCEPT ITS TERMS.

MINOR CONSENT COMPLETE: Emancipated (CC 60-70) [ ] Self-sufficient (CC 34.6) [ ] Pregnant (treatment/prevention) (CC 34.5) [ ] Active Duty Armed Forces (CC 25.7, 60-70) [ ] Reportable CD (CC 34.7) [ ] Care for Rape (CC 34.8) [ ] Care for Sexual Assault (CC 34.9) [ ] Care for Alcohol Abuse (CC 34.10) [ ]

[Redacted Address Box]

3-3-91

DATE

b6  
b7C

ADDRESS STREET CITY ZIP

WITNESS SIGNATURE INSURED SIGNATURE RELATIONSHIP TO PATIENT DATE

NAME KIM RODNEY #3  
P.F.#  
WARD OR CLINIC

DATE RECEIVED

88 JUL 12 46:42

Age 23 Sex M Race B

Diagnosis and History Immunological D/C

Name of Physician [Redacted] Date of Request 7/11/88

b6  
b7c

BLOOD  CSF

LAB #

FOR LABORATORY REPORT ONLY - DO NOT WRITE BELOW

# SPINAL FLUID VDRL

SUBMIT MINIMUM OF 2cc. CEREBRAL SPINAL FLUID.

## VDRL

(REPORTED AS: REACTIVE OR NON-REACTIVE)

COMMENTS:

RBC PRESENT \_\_\_\_\_

OTHER \_\_\_\_\_

MHA-TP NOT PERFORMED ON CSF)

Spinal Fluid Dilutions

Undil	1:2	1:4	1:8	1:16	1:32	1:64
1 dil	2 dil	4 dil	8 dil	16 dil	32 dil	64 dil

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE OR NON-REACTIVE

## BLOOD

SUBMIT 8 - 10cc OF CLOTTED BLOOD IN LARGE RED TOP TUBE.

## RPR

**NON-REACTIVE**

(REPORTED AS: NON-REACTIVE, REACTIVE)

Serum Dilutions

Undil	1:2	1:4	1:8	1:16	1:32	1:64	1:128	1:256
1 dil	2 dil	4 dil	8 dil	16 dil	32 dil	64 dil	128 dil	256 dil

MHA-TP: PERFORMED ON SPECIMENS WHEN THE RPR IS REACTIVE OR ON REQUEST

## MHA-TP

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE, INCONCLUSIVE OR NON-REACTIVE

## FTA-abs

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE, REACTIVE MINIMAL OR NON-REACTIVE

FTA. PERFORMED ON SPECIMENS WHEN THE MHA-TP IS INCONCLUSIVE OR WHEN THE VDRL AND THE MHA-TP ARE NON-REACTIVE AND PRIMARY SYPHILIS IS SUSPECTED.

77

DATE COMPLETED

NAME KING, ROONEY  
 P.F. # 04 02 65 9 M 3  
 BIRTH DATE 7 04 36  
 SEX \_\_\_\_\_  
 INPATIENT  OUTPATIENT  REFERRAL

J. D. E. N.

287

ANGELES COUNTY + USC MEDICAL CENTER - 1200 N. GILBERT ST. L.A.  
 OLIVE R. TAYLOR, M.D., PH.D. - DIRECTOR, LABORATORIES OF PATHOLOGY  
**SEROLOGICAL REQUEST AND REPORT**

DATE RECEIVED

Age 25 Sex M Race R  
 Diagnosis and History GC  
 Name of Physician \_\_\_\_\_ Date of Request 12-21-90

b6  
b7c

DEC 21 11:11 '90

TYPE OF SPECIMEN

BLOOD  CSF

LAB #

FOR LABORATORY REPORT ONLY - DO NOT WRITE BELOW

**SPINAL FLUID VDRL**

SUBMIT MINIMUM OF 2cc. CEREBRAL SPINAL FLUID.

**VDRL**

(REPORTED AS: REACTIVE OR NON-REACTIVE)

COMMENTS:

RBC PRESENT \_\_\_\_\_

OTHER \_\_\_\_\_

MHA-TP NOT PERFORMED ON CSF)

Spinal Fluid Dilutions

Undil	1:2	1:4	1:8	1:16	1:32
1 dil	2 dil	4 dil	8 dil	16 dil	32 dil

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE OR NON-REACTIVE

**BLOOD**

SUBMIT 8 - 10cc OF CLOTTED BLOOD IN LARGE RED TOP TUBE.

**RPR**

**NON-REACTIVE**

(REPORTED AS: NON-REACTIVE, REACTIVE)

Serum Dilutions

Undil	1:2	1:4	1:8	1:16	1:32	1:64	1:128
1 dil	2 dil	4 dil	8 dil	16 dil	32 dil	64 dil	128 dil

MHA-TP PERFORMED ON SPECIMENS WHEN THE RPR IS REACTIVE OR ON REQUEST

**MHA-TP**

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE, INCONCLUSIVE OR NON-REACTIVE

2

**FTA-abs**

REPORTED AS: REACTIVE, REACTIVE MINIMAL OR NON-REACTIVE

FTA PERFORMED ON SPECIMENS WHEN THE MHA-TP IS INCONCLUSIVE OR WHEN THE VDRL AND THE MHA-TP ARE NON-REACTIVE AND PRIMARY SYPHILIS IS SUSPECTED.

DATE COMPLETED

NAME \_\_\_\_\_  
 P.F.# 477 04  
 BIRTH DATE \_\_\_\_\_  
 SEX \_\_\_\_\_  
 INPATIENT  OUTPATIENT

1050

1050

287

**SEROLOGICAL REQUEST AND REPORT**

SOURCE CODE

WARD CLINIC

REC'D 11 JUL 84

JUL 23 1984

Person Accompanying Patient	Relationship	Phone
Address of Person Accompanying Patient	City	State

**PATIENT INFORMATION**

ADDRESS OF PATIENT 461 W MOUNTAINVIEW		CITY ALTADENA	STATE CA	ZIP CODE 91001	PHONE 818-797-02
BIRTHDATE 040265	AGE 19	SEX M	RACE 3	BIRTHPLACE CA	OTHER NAME USED
RELATION PRNT		ADDRESS OF PERSON TO NOTIFY SP		CITY	STATE-ZIP
RELIGION JW	MARITAL STATUS S	FULL NAME OF SPOUSE		D. L. S. 0784	CARRIER CODES
NAME			INFO FROM	ADMISSION NO. 0000000	DATE 07/11/84
CAME TO HOSP VIA TAXI IN-ARMS			WALKED BUS	AUTO: PRIVATE	SHERIFF POLICE
AMBUANCE: PRIVATE			COUNTY POLICE	IDENT FROM	WARD ROOM BED
REFERRED HERE BY SELF			ADDRESS	CITY	PHONE
STATE AID NUMBER	O COV	ELIG DATE	LIABILITY	TRANS	PHP
SOC. SEC. NO. 567-19-2204			NAME KING, RODNEY		

76A52 260D DHS-H2054 (REV. 1/80) 9/82

b6  
b7C

*1000*

APPLICATION RECORD  
LAC/USC MEDICAL CENTER

07/11/84 1039

GFF

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION TAPE RECORDING

START OF TAPE:

EBO: "911 emergency operator number 812."

CHP: "Hi, this is CHP we have ah ... we're in a pursuit right now."

EBO: "OK, What's your location in the pursuit?"

CHP: "Southbound Paxton at Foothill."

EBO: "Southbound Paxton?"

CHP: "Yea."

EBO: "At Foothill?"

CHP: "Yea."

EBO: "What're you in ... in pursuit of?"

CHP: "Ah ... What's that?"

EBO: "Ah ... ah ..."

CHP: "It was failure to yield at this time. And, ah ... it's a white Hyundai."

EBO: "A white Hyundai?"

CHP: "A plate, [redacted] Approaching Glenoaks, southbound Paxton approaching Glenoaks."

EBO: "OK, let me broadcast this to units, OK."

CHP: "Thank you."

EBO: (Broadcasting)  
 "All units, CHP advises they're in pursuit of a vehicle, Southbound Paxton approaching Glenoaks, a white Hyundai ... (stepped on by another unit) [redacted] vehicle wanted for failure to yield."

EBO: "Just one second, OK."

CHP: "OK, sure, it's southbound Glenoaks from Paxton now."

EBO: "It's southbound Glenoaks?"

CHP: "Yea."

EBO: "It's pass ... (cut off by CHP)."

CHP: "OK, I guess you have a unit behind us ... (± 10 second pause - unknown radio traffic) just passing Sylmar."

EBO: "Passing Sylmar?"

CHP: "Yes mam."

EBO: "CHP unit now southbound Glenoaks passing Sylmar, advises LAPD is ... (stepped on by unknown voice)"

Unknown voice: "They're about 55 miles an hour."

Various radio traffic - unable to determine if related, ± 10 second pause.

CHP: "I'll be off the line, just for a second, OK."

EBO: "OK."

± 45 second pause. Various radio traffic, talking in background, unable to determine if related. Unknown voice in background states, "... CHP is broadcasting."

EBO: " ... CHP's last known location southbound Glenoaks at Paxton ... A white Hyundai ..."

CHP: " ... northbound on Van Nuys now."

EBO: "CHP advises now northbound Van Nuys from Foothill ..."  
(radio traffic interference from unknown units - voices.)

16A23: "16A23 we're following the units, we're at Borden and Van Nuys, northbound, ... correction eastbound."

EBO: " ... We got it ... yea, our unit's broadcasting now."

CHP: "OK."

EBO: "OK, ahh, what was the last location you had?"

CHP: "Northbound Van Nuys from Borden."

EBO: "Van Nuys from Borden?"

CHP: "Yea."

EBO: "Thank You."

CHP: "Alrighty, bye bye (Call terminated)."

RTO: "16A23 is with the CHP units, they're now eastbound Fulton from Van Nuys."

16A23: "(Siren in background) A23 Van Nuys, ah ... eastbound at Foothill now."

RTO: "They're eastbound Van Nuys at Foothill."

16A23: "16A23 we're southbound the Foothill from Van Nuys, vehicle's stopped at the light, it failed to yield, the, Ahh, police units."

RTO: "The vehicle is stopped at the light southbound Foothill from Van Nuys, they're refusing to yield."

16A23: "16A23, ah, there's two, ah, male blacks driving the, ah, vehicle, we need an air unit if you can get one up here."

Unknown voice: Unknown unit enroute, garbled - possible air unit.

RTO: "... unit is enroute, there's two male blacks in the vehicle still stopped at the light, Foothill and Van Nuys."

16X6: "16X6 ... secondary unit in pursuit (siren in background)."

RTO: "16X6 is secondary unit."

16A23: "Eastbound ... A23 we're eastbound Foothill ... at Osborne now."

RTO: "Still eastbound Foothill at Osborne."

Unknown voice: "We're code - six, Osborne and Foothill." (No unit designation, possibly 16A23).

RTO: "unit's ... code - six, Osborne and Foothill, frequency clear."

± 30 seconds of dead time.

Unknown voice: "Yea ... "

± 10 seconds of dead time.

Unknown voice: "Code six on Foothill east of Osborne (siren(s) in background)."

RTO: "Suspects are code ... The units are code six on Foothill east of Osborne."

Page 4

Unknown voice: "... Foothill and Osborne, there appears to be sufficient units here."

± 20 seconds of dead time - NHWD hotshot being simulcast.

RTO: "All units code-four sufficient units Foothill East of Osborne, sufficient units only."

END OF TAPE

TRANSCRIBED: 03-07-91/1530-1730 & 03-08-91/1035-1115  
Sgt

b6  
b7C

CHP COMMUNICATIONS RADIO LOG

OFFICER: 9850, A ROLLER.

RTO: 9850, GO WITH YOUR ROLLER.

OFFICER: THAT'S 9860, [REDACTED] CORRECTION, [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] WESTBOUND 210 APPROACHING THE 118. (SIREN AUDIBLE IN  
THE BACKGROUND IN EACH OFFICER STATEMENT).

b6  
b7c

RTO: 9860 10-4 L.A. COPIES [REDACTED] WESTBOUND 210  
APPROACHING THE 118

OFFICER: LA60 IF WE HAVE ANOTHER UNIT AVAILABLE, CAN I HAVE THAT UNIT  
KNOW THAT 98 IS. UH WERE STILL ROLLING, A FAILURE TO YIELD WESTBOUND  
AT PAXTON.

RTO: 9860 10-4 COPY, A FAILURE TO YIELD WESTBOUND 210 AT PAXTON.  
DO I HAVE ANOTHER UNIT IN THE AREA.

2ND OFFICER: 5 WESTBOUND AT MOUNT SECO.

SUPV: I PROBABLY HAVE SOMEBODY CLOSER?

OFFICER: LA60 THEIR TAKING PAXTON OFF.

RTO: HANG ON FOR A COPY THEIR TAKING PAXTON OFF.

ALL UNITS (INAUDIBLE).

3RD OFFICER: LA 9840 IS HAVING AN EXTENDED BUT WE'LL BE RESPONDING.

RTO: 9840 10-4 COPYING AN EXTENDED ETA WILL BE RESPONDING.

tone

UNK OFFICER: 40

OFFICER: 9865 IS FROM LINCOLN WESTBOUND.

RTO: UNIT FROM LINCOLN WESTBOUND.

tone

4TH OFFICER: S2 WE COPY WE'LL 10-22 WE'LL HANDLE THE TC.

UNK OFFICER: THANK YOU.

RTO: 9860 ARE YOU 10-20 NOW.

OFFICER: WE'RE ROLLING SOUTHBOUND ON PAXTON AT FOOTHILL.

RTO: 10-4 I COPY, SOUTHBOUND PAXTON AT FOOTHILL.

OFFICER: FOOTHILL SOUTHBOUND.

RTO:9860 10-9 YOUR 10-20.

SUPV:LA 98 S2 OUR UNITS ARE OUT OF POSITION EITHER GET  OR LAPD PLEASE.

b6  
b7c

RTO: 98 S2 10-4 COPY. ALL UNITS OUT OF POSITION. GET  OR LAPD.

OFFICER: 9860 WERE SOUTHBOUND ON PAXTON AT ABOUT 50 MILES PER HOUR. THERE APPEARS TO BE THREE MALE BLACKS IN THE VEHICLE. IT IS A WHITE HYUNDAI I BELIEVE.

RTO:10-4 GOING SOUTHBOUND PAXTON AT ABOUT 50 MILES PER HOUR, A WHITE HYUNDAI WITH UH THREE MALE BLACK ADULTS.

OFFICER: THERE COMING UP TO GLENOAKS NOW.

RTO:9860 10-4 COMING UP TO GLENOAKS NOW.

TO NE

OFFICER:WELL IT LOOKS LIKE WE'LL BE GOING SOUTHBOUND OR, CORRECTION SOUTHBOUND ON GLENOAKS FROM PAXTON.

TO NE

RTO:9860 10-4 COPY SOUTHBOUND GLENOAKS FROM PAXTON

OFFICER: WE HAVE LAPD BEHIND US.

RTO: 10-4 COPY YOU HAVE LAPD BEHIND YOU NOW.

TO NE

OFFICER:PASSING SYLMAR IA.

RTO: 10-4 SOUTHBOUND GLENOAKS PASSING SYLMAR.

TO NE

OFFICER:SPEEDS ABOUT 55 ON GLENOAKS.

RTO: 10-4 COPY ABOUT 55 ON GLENOAKS.

OFFICER: ADVISED NOW WE HAVE ONE LAPD UNIT BEHIND US.

RTO: 9860 10-4 YOU HAVE ONE LAPD UNIT BEHIND YOU.

TO NE

OFFICER:LA WAS THE PLATE CLEAR.

RTO:UNKNOWN 9860 THATS AFFIRMATIVE THE PLATE DID RETURN CLEAR

IT RETURNS TO AN 88 HYUNDAI 4 DOOR. TO A PARTY OUT OF ALTADENA.

OFFICER: WE JUST TURNED NORTHBOUND ON VAN NUYS BLVD. THIS IS LA UNIFIED SCHOOL WE HAVE AS OUR SECONDARY UNIT CAN YOU STILL GET FOOTHILL TO FIND US PLEASE.

RTO:9860 10-4 COPY WERE STILL TRYING TO GET THE UNIT TO GO BY. YOU HAVE A LA UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT AND GO WITH YOUR 10-20 AGAIN.

OFFICER: WERE NORTHBOUND VAN NUYS AT BORDEN WHICH IS NORTH OF, NORTH OF GLENOAKS.

RTO: 10-4 COPY NORTH OF, NORTHBOUND VAN NUYS OF NORTH OF GLENOAKS

OFFICER:JUST PASSED DRONFIELD APPROACHING FOOTHILL AGAIN.

RTO: 9860 10-4 COPY YOU'RE NOW APPROACHING FOOTHILL AGAIN.

TO NE

(16 SECONDS DEAD AIR)

OFFICER:EASTBOUND ON FOOTHILL FROM VAN NUYS.

RTO: EASTBOUND FOOTHILL FROM VAN NUYS  
9860 JUST RAN FURTHER, TRYING TO GET AN AIR UNIT NOW.

OFFICER:60 COPY.  
WE'RE UP TO ABOUT 65 ON FOOTHILL APPROACHING OSBORNE.

RTO:10-4 COPY NOW GOING ABOUT 60, 65 APPROACHING OSBORNE ON FOOTHILL.

TO NE

OFFICER: XLA AT TERRA BELLA, PASSING TERRA BELLA COMING UP TO OSBORNE NOW. I BELIEVE.

RTO: 10-4 COPY PASSING TERRA BELLA NOW.

2ND OFFICER:9865'S WESTBOUND AT LOWELL.

RTO: 9865 10-4 WE SHOW RESPONDING WESTBOUND FROM LOWELL NOW.

TO NE

(60 SECONDS OF DEAD AIR INTERRUPTED ONLY BY TONE AND SHORT GARBLE)

OFFICER:STOPPED LA EAST OF OSBORNE (INAUDIBLE) OF LAPD. DRIVER

RTO:9860 YOUR COMING IN SOMEWHAT. 10-9 YOUR

OTHER OFFICER:LA 9860 IS 2 EAST OF OSBORNE ON A FELONY STOP WITH LAPD.

RIO:UNIT LA S-2 10-4 COPY MAKING A STOP 2 EAST OF OSBORNE WITH LAPD.

(70 SECONDS DEAD AIR)

OFFICER:9865 CAN YOU SEND ME THEIR 20 PLEASE.

RIO:9865 WE'VE GOT HIM MAKING A STOP EAST OF OSBORNE.  
9865 THE LAST KNOWN 10-20 WAS ON FOOTHILL PASSING TERRA BELLA SO HE  
MUST BE ON FOOTHILL EAST OF OSBORNE NOW.

SEVERAL MINUTES OF SILENCE

UNK OFFICER:STOP IT, WERE ON THE (GARBLE).

RIO:UNIT WITH TRAFFIC.

UNK OFFICER:LA 9860 WE HAVE CODE 4 AT THIS TIME. THREE IN CUSTODY.

RIO:9860 10-4 COPY THE CODE 4 AT THIS TIME WITH THREE IN CUSTODY,  
REPEATING CODE 4 AT THIS TIME WITH THREE IN CUSTODY ON FOOTHILL EAST  
OF OSBORNE

KGP457 AT 0054 HOURS

SUPV:LA 98 S2 COPY

RIO:98 S-2 10-4

SUPV:LA S-2 ALSO COULD YOU ROLL 11-85 BEAT 5 ONE ROTATION TO THE  
BOTTOM OF THE VERDUGO ONRAMP TO THE SOUTHBOUND 5.

RIO: 98 S-2 10-4 WELL SHOW A 97 SOUTHBOUND 5 AT THE VERDUGO OFFRAMP  
WITH ONE 11-85 WE SHOW ENROUTE

UNK OFFICER:6597

RIO:9865 10-4 WE SHOW YOU 97 WITH 60 ON FOOTHILL EAST OF OSBORNE.  
SEVERAL MINUTES OF SILENCE

FEM OFFICER:LA 56 100

RIO:56 100.

FEM OFFICER:LA 100 CAN YOU 10-21 NORTH HOLLYWOOD LAPD ASCERTAIN IF A  
BREATH MACHINE IS WORKING AND YOU CAN SHOW US 10-15 WITH 1 SOUTHBOUND  
101 LANKERSHEIM.

RIO:56 100 LA COPIES A 10 15 WITH ONE FROM SOUTHBOUND 100 SOUTHBOUND  
101 AT LANKERSHEIM. AND CAN YOU 10-9 WHAT YOU WANT ME TO ASK NORTH  
HOLLYWOOD PD.

FEM OFFICER:LA 100 IF THEIR BREATH MACHINE IS FUNCTIONING.

RIO:10-4

SUPV:LA 98 S-2

RIO:98 S-2

SUPV:S-2 YOUR GOING TO HAVE TO NOTIFY CAL TRANS WE'VE GOT ABOUT 15 FEET OF GUARDRAIL KNOCKED OUT AT THE BOTTOM OF THAT RAMP AND IT IS A HAZARD CAUSE ITS STICKIN INTO THE ONRAMP LANE.THEY'RE GONNA HAVE TO RESPOND OUT HERE THIS EVENING.

RIO:10-4 S-2. COPY WILL ADVISE CAL TRANS 15 FEET OF GUARDRAIL HAS BEEN TAKEN OUT AN ADVISE THEM THAT IT IS AN IMMEDIATE HAZARD IT IS STICKING OUT INTO THE FREEWAY LANE.

RIO:98 S-2 10-39 TO W TNT ABOUT 7 MINUTES.

SUPV: LA 98 S-2 10-4.  
LA 98 S-2 GIVE ME A 28-9 WHEN YOU'RE CLEAR.

RIO: 98 S-2 10-4 GO AHEAD.

SUPV:2

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

RIO: 98 S-2 10-4 COPY, 2

[REDACTED]

OFFICER:LA 9860 CAN WE HAVE A 11-85. THIS IS AT FOOTHILL AND OSBORNE WITH THE INTERSECTION WHICH IS SOUTH OF THE 210. BEAT 60 ROTATION.

RIO:9860 10-4 COPY 11-85 FOOTHILL AND OSBORNE SOUTH OF THE 210 A 60 ROTATION.

UNK OFFICER:LA 9840 IS 97 98 WITH S-2

RIO:40 10-4 9798 WITH S-2 AT SOUTHBOUND GOLDEN STATE VERDUGO OFFRAMP.

RIO:9860 10-39 A BLACK AND WHITE ABOUT 15 PER

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

RIO:9860

OFFICER:9860 JUST CONFIRMING THAT YOU HAVE A BLACK AND WHITE TOW ROLLING

RIO:9860 THATS AFFIRMATIVE ETA ABOUT 15 AND 98 S-2 FOR SOME REASON 28'S ARE DOWN HOWEVER THERE ARE NO WANTS ON YOUR PLATE OF 2

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

SUPV:LA 98 S-2 10-4 I CANT FIND THE REGISTRATION CARD I'LL TRY AGAIN LATER.

RIO: 10-4 WE'VE GOT IT IN THE LOG SO I CAN TRY RUNNING IT IN A FEW. SOUTHBOUND 5 AT (INAUDIBLE)

RIO:60 DID YOU HAVE TRAFFIC

FEM OFFICER:LA 9860

RTO:60

FEM OFFICER:9860 I HAVE THE REGISTRATION CARD HERE CAN YOU 10-21 AND SEE IF THEY KNOW WHERE THERE VEHICLE IS AT. IT COMES BACK IT LOOKS LIKE A [REDACTED] OUT OF ALTADENA . SEE IF THERE'S A LISTING FOR HER AND GIVE HER A CALL AND SEE IF SHE KNOWS WHERE HER VEHICLE IS AT.

b6  
b7C

RTO:60 10-4 COPY A [REDACTED] OUT OF ALTADENA.

AS [REDACTED]

FEM OFFICER:LA 60 THAT AFFIRM

RTO: 10-4 COPY WE'LL GIVE THEM A CALL.

TELEPHONE DIAL TONE

OPERATOR:

THIS IS SHADOW WHAT CITY PLEASE

RTO: HI SHADOW, IN ALTADENA.

OPERATOR: YEAH

RTO: I NEED TO FIND OUT IF YOU HAVE A [REDACTED] THIS IS THE HIGHWAY PATROL LAST NAME [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

OPERATOR: ALL RIGHT

RTO: 9860 DO YOU HAVE A STREET ADDRESS ON THIS PARTY.

OPERATOR:I GOT A LOT OF BARNES COMING UP BUT NOTHING FOR A [REDACTED]

OFFICER:9860 I GOT THAT ADDRESS.

RTO:60 10-4 CAN YOU 10-9 THE ADDRESS SO WE CAN CHECK THE LAST NAME PER DIRECTORY ASSISTANCE WITH THE PARTIES ADDRESS.

OFFICER:LA 9865 ITS ADDRESS OF [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

RTO: [REDACTED]

OFFICER: [REDACTED]

RTO: 10-4 [REDACTED]

OFFICER: [REDACTED] HUH--THATS KANSAS WITH A "K" THATS WHY WE COULDN'T FIND IT

RTO:OK

OFFICER: [REDACTED]

RTO [REDACTED]

OFFICER:YEA

RTO:OKEY DOKE THANKS ALOT VERY MUCH BYE BYE

FEMALE:HELLO

RTO:HI THIS IS THE HIGHWAY PATROL 9860 YOU HOLD YOUR TRAFFIC JUST ONE

FEMALE:HELLO

RTO:HI THIS IS THE HIGHWAY PATROL. DO YOU KNOW WHERE YOUR VEHICLE IS.  
THIS IS [REDACTED]

FEMALE: UH HUH

RTO:DO YOU KNOW WHERE YOUR VEHICLE IS

FEMALE:WHICH ONE

RTO:YOUR HYUNDAI. DO YOU HAVE A HYUNDAI

FEMALE:OH, NO

RTO:NO

FEMALE:WELL YEA, I SHOULD KNOW WHERE IT IS.

RTO:DO YOU KNOW WHERE IT IS.

FEMALE:UH HUH

RTO:OK, WHERE IS IT?

FEMALE:IT SHOULD BE PARKED AT [REDACTED]

RTO:[REDACTED]

FEMALE:UH HUH

RTO:DO YOU KNOW WHO THE DRIVERS ARE?

FEMALE:UM, YES

RTO:CAN YOU GIVE ME THEIR NAMES

FEMALE [REDACTED] AND UM WELL [REDACTED] AND RODNEY KING

RTO:AND RODNEY KING?

FEMALE:UH HUH

RTO:O.K. I WANT YOU TO HOLD ON, O.K.

FEMALE:YA

b6  
b7c

RTO:ANY 6-0 I HAVE YOUR PARTY ON LAND LINE ADVISING THAT THE VEHICLE SHOULD BE PARKED AT [REDACTED] AH, THE DRIVER WOULD BE A [REDACTED] [REDACTED] OR A RODNEY KING.

b6  
b7c

UNKNOWN VOICE:WHAT'S THE MATTER WITH HIM.

OFFICER:LA-98-6-0 THAT'S THE PARTY WE HAVE HERE, THANK YOU.

RTO:6-0, 10-4.

RTO:O.K., WE ARE JUST CHECKING BECAUSE WE FOUND YOUR VEHICLE AND JUST WANTED TO MAKE SURE THEY WERE SUPPOSED TO BE THE DRIVERS.

FEMALE:OH, O.K. AND THEY ARE THE DRIVERS DRIVING IT.

RTO:YA, THEY ARE.

FEMALE:OH.

RTO:OH, O.K., O.K. THANKS. BYE BYE.

FEMALE:I HADN'T REPORTED IT STOLEN.

RTO:NO, WE DIDN'T HAVE IT BEING A STOLEN, BUT A LOT OF TIMES WHEN THEY CAN'T SHOW PROPER ID OR PROPER PROOF.

FEMALE:UH, HUH.

RTO:OF BEING ABLE TO DRIVE THE VEHICLE WE'LL CALL AND FIND OUT, YOU KNOW, IF YOU KNOW WHERE YOUR VEHICLE IS. 'CAUSE SOMETIMES YOU DON'T KNOW. YOU KNOW YOU MIGHT OF THOUGHT IT WAS PARKED OUTSIDE ON THE STREET AND YOU DIDN'T KNOW YOU WENT OUTSIDE IT WASN'T THERE ANYMORE.

FEMALE:UH, HUMM.

RTO:YOU KNOW, SOMETIMES WE GET A JUST A STEP AHEAD EVEN BEFORE YOU REALIZE ITS GONE.

FEMALE:UH, HUMM.

RTO:SO WE'RE JUST CALLING TO MAKE SURE.

FEMALE:O.K.

RTO:O.K.

FEMALE:UH, HUH.

RTO:THANK YOU, BYE BYE.

FEMALE:BYE.

RTO:LA 98-6-0 DID YOU HAVE ANY FURTHER INTERPRET FOR LA ONCE SHE ADVISED YOU TO 10-23 THIS ONCE. THANKS, GO AHEAD.

OFFICER:LA 6-0 NEGATIVE TRAFFIC WE'LL BE 10-98 AT THIS TIME EN ROUTE TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL.

RTO:LA 98 6-0, 10-4 COPY WE'LL SHOW YOU 98 FROM THE SCENE AT THIS TIME EN ROUTE TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL.

OFFICER:(UNINTELLIGABLE) SEE IF S-2 CAN 98 OVER THERE AT PACIFICA.

RTO:LA 98 6-0, 10-4, COPY WE'LL SEE IF IF S-2 CAN 98 WITH YOU AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL AND 98 6-5 DID I COPY YOU WERE 10-98.

ANOTHER OFFICER:LA X-0.

RTO:6-5, 10-4 AND JUST FOR INFO DID WE EVER GET A CHANCE TO CHECK ON THAT X-RAY WESTBOUND 210, FO317.

ANOTHER OFFICER: LA WE WENT 98 FROM THAT.

RTO:LA 98 6-5, 10-4 COPY, WE'LL SHOW YOU 97. 98 FROM THERE. 98 AS TO LA INFORMATION.

S-2:LA GO AHEAD S-2.

RTO:98 6-2, AH, S-2, 6-0 IS REQUESTING THAT YOU 98 WITH HIM AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL AS SOON AS POSSIBLE.

S-2:LA 98, (UNINTELLIGABLE) 7600 PC WITH A DUCE. IT WILL BE A WHILE.

RTO:98 ON 2, 10-4 COPY. 98 6-0, 98 S-2 IS 10-6 AT A TC WITH A 23152. IT WOULD BE A WHILE.

OFFICER:6-0 COPY. AH, WE MAY BE CLEAR PACIFICA. IF, IF WE ARE JUST HAVE HIM 98 AT FOOTHILL AND WE'LL ADVISE.

RTO:98 6-0, 10-4 COPY. WE'LL JUST SHOW YOU EN ROUTE TO PACIFICA AND YOU CAN ADVISE LA WHEN YOU CLEAR PACIFICA ON THE SITUATION.

OFFICER:LA 6-0 JUST FOR INFORMATION, AH, HE'LL PROBABLY HAVE TO BE HOSPITALIZED FOR INJURIES AT THE TERMINATION OF THE PURSUIT.

RTO:98 6-0, 10-4 COPY THE PARTY WILL BE HOSPITALIZED, AH, INJURIES AT TERMINATION OF PURSUIT.

S-2:LA 98 S-2 COPIES. I'LL TRY TO GET MY 10-21 AT PACIFICA.

RTO:10-4, COPY. 6-0 IS STILL TRYING TO GET YOU A 10-21 AT PACIFICA.

OFFICER:10-4.

OFFICER:AND LA 6-0 CAN YOU SEND A COPY OF THAT LOG OVER TO THE OFFICE, IF POSSIBLE.

RIO:6-0 THAT'S AFFIRMATIVE.

THE FOLLOWING IS CHP'S REQUEST TO LAPD FOR ASSISTANCE WHEN THE VEHICLE LEFT THE 210 FREEWAY TO SOUTHBOUND PAXTON. TAPE TIME 0044.

LAPD COMM VOICE:(INAUDIBLE) HOW MAY I HELP YOU?

CHP COMM VOICE:HIGHWAY PATROL CALLING. AH, WE HAVE A FAILURE TO YIELD AND OUR UNITS ARE OUT OF POSITION, REQUESTING YOU GUYS FOR AN ASSIST.

LAPD COMM VOICE:(INAUDIBLE) ...FOLLOWING.

CHP COMM VOICE: YA, WE'RE STILL BEHIND THEM NOW. WE ONLY HAVE THE ONE UNIT ALL OF OUR OTHER UNITS ARE OUT OF POSITION.

LAPD COMM VOICE:WHERE IS HE AT NOW.

CHP COMM VOICE:HE'S GOING TO BE SOUTHBOUND PAXTON FROM FOOTHILL, OH CORRECTION, SOUTHBOUND PAXTON APPROACHING GLEN OAKS.

LAPD COMM VOICE:AND WHAT KIND OF VEHICLE IS THAT.

CHP COMM VOICE:IT'S GOING TO BE A WHITE HYUNDAI. WE HAVE ONE MALE BLACK ADULT SUSPECT, ERR, DRIVER. AND NOW WE ARE SOUTHBOUND GLEN OAKS FROM PAXTON.

(INAUDIBLE)

CHP COMM FEMALE VOICE:HAVE YOU GOT IT. DID YOU GET AN AIR UNIT.

CHP COMM VOICE:I'M ON THE LINE NOW WITH THE LAPD TO GET A UNIT TO THE (INAUDIBLE).

CHP COMM FEMALE VOICE:DID YOU GET AN AIR UNIT.

CHP COMM VOICE:I'M GETTING A (INAUDIBLE) UNITS OUR UNIT FIRST. HOLD ON LET ME GET A UNIT HERE. THEY CAN GET AN AIR UNIT THEMSELVES. LAPD CAN GET THE AIR UNIT.

CHP COMM FEMALE VOICE:ALL RIGHT.

CHP COMM VOICE:QUICKER THAN WE CAN PROBABLY.

CHP COMM FEMALE VOICE:ALL RIGHT.

CHP COMM VOICE:LAPD IS BEHIND THEM. (INAUDIBLE)

CHP COMM VOICE:YA, WE'VE GOT THE ONE UNIT BEHIND. CAN YOU GET YOU GUY ALSO GET AN AIR UNIT OUT OF THE WAY

LAPD COMM VOICE:OKAY

CHP COMM VOICE:YEAH THEY'RE TRYING TO GET SOMEBODY TO BROADCAST THIS RIGHT NOW.

CHP COMM VOICE:OKAY

CHP COMM VOICE:YEAH IF YOU GUYS CAN GET THEM UP CAN YOU ADVISE THEM TO CONTACT OUR GUYS ON CLEMARS SEE IF THEY'RE GONNA TAKE OVER THE PURSUIT.

CHP COMM VOICE:OK HOLD ON LET ME GO SEE IF I CAN FIND OUT.

CHP COMM VOICE:OKAY

CHP COMM VOICE:ALL RIGHT.

CHP COMM VOICE:LAPD IS BEHIND YOUR UNIT NOW. THEIR TRYING TO GET AN AIR UNIT ALSO.

BACKGROUND CONVERSATION INAUDIBLE

CHP COMM VOICE:NORTHBOUND VAN NUYS AT FOOTHILL.

CHP COMM VOICE:AFFIRM THEY'RE JUST WANTED FOR FAILURE TO YIELD.

LAPD COMM VOICE:HELLO

CHP COMM VOICE:HELLO

LAPD COMM VOICE:OKAY YEAH

CHP COMM VOICE:ARE YOU GUYS BEHIND ARE THING OR WHAT HE THOUGHT IT WAS THE SCHOOL DISTRICT BEHIND HIM.

LAPD COMM VOICE:WE HAVE LAPD BEHIND THEM

CHP COMM VOICE:CAN YOU ADVISE THEM TO COME UP ON CLEMAR. IM STILL TRYING TO FIND OUT IF THEY WANT YOU GUYS TO TAKE OVER OR NOT.

LAPD COMM VOICE:YEAH

CHP COMM VOICE:THAT HE WILL COME UP CLEMARS.

LAPD COMM VOICE:THAT HE WILL TAKE OVER.

CHP COMM VOICE:OKAY

LAPD COMM VOICE:I DID TELL HIM TO COME UP ON CLEMARS

CHP VOICE:ALLRIGHT

LAPD COMM VOICE:OKAY.

CHP COMM VOICE:THANKS ALOT

LAPD COMM VOICE:OKAY

CHP COMM VOICE:BYE

- FOR STAT ONLY -

DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL  
ARREST- INVESTIGATION REPORT  
CHP 202 (Rev 3-88) OPI 041

COUNTY <b>San Francisco</b>	FILE NUMBER
AREA <b>575</b>	BEAT <b>60</b>
COLLISION REPORT NUMBER	

LAST NAME, FIRST AND MIDDLE INITIAL

SUBJECT	DATE OF <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> ARREST <input type="checkbox"/> REPORT <b>3-3-91</b>	TIME OF ARREST/INCIDENT <b>0110</b>	LOCATION OF ARREST/INCIDENT <b>E/B FOOTHILL W/O OSBORN</b>	DISPATCH NOTIFIED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
---------	---	--	---	---

CITY NUMBER <b>NONE</b>	OFFENSE(S) CHARGED OR INVESTIGATED <b>23152 (A) VIC</b>	JUS 8718 REQUIRED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
----------------------------	--	--

NAME (last, first, middle) <b>KING, RODNEY GLENN</b>	RESIDENCE ADDRESS <b>2530 N. LINCOLN, ALTADENA, CA 91001</b>
---	---

RACE <b>B</b>	SEX <b>M</b>	BIRTHDATE <b>4-2-65</b>	HAIR <b>BLK</b>	EYES <b>BRN</b>	HEIGHT <b>6-3</b>	WEIGHT <b>225</b>	PLACE OF BIRTH (city, state, county) <b>SACRAMENTO</b>
------------------	-----------------	----------------------------	--------------------	--------------------	----------------------	----------------------	---

DRIVER'S LICENSE NUMBER <b>C2184790</b>	STATE <b>CA</b>	DOL STATUS	DATE/TIME DOL CHECK <b>3-3-91</b>	METHOD OF CHECK <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> T.T. <input type="checkbox"/> MAIL <input type="checkbox"/> PHONE	MISC. (AKA, SSN, ETC.) <b>567-1-9-2204</b>
--	--------------------	------------	--------------------------------------	--	---

EMPLOYER <b>UNKNOWN</b>	ADDRESS
----------------------------	---------

BOOKING, CH, FBI, ETC., NUMBER(S) <b>FOOTHILL L.A.P.D.</b>	WHERE BOOKED/CONFINED	FINGERPRINTED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	DATE/TIME BOOKED OR TURNED OVER <b>3-3-91 @</b>
---	-----------------------	---	--

NOTIFICATION (who, how, when)	NOTIFYING OFFICIAL
-------------------------------	--------------------

VEHICLE

LICENSE	STATE <b>CA</b>	YEAR <b>91</b>	VINEN NUMBER	VEHICLE WAS <input type="checkbox"/> PARKED <input type="checkbox"/> RELEASED
---------	--------------------	-------------------	--------------	---

VEH. YEAR <b>88</b>	MAKE <b>HYUNDAI</b>	BODY STYLE <b>EXCEL</b>	COLOR <b>WHITE</b>	BODY TYPE <b>2DR</b>	CHP 180 SUBMITTED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
------------------------	------------------------	----------------------------	-----------------------	-------------------------	--

LOCATION OF VEHICLE/RELEASED TO <b>BLACK &amp; WHITE TON</b>	ADDRESS
---	---------

NAME	
NAME	

b6  
b7C

WITNESS

AGE	SEX	NAME	<input type="checkbox"/> PASSENGER <input type="checkbox"/> VICTIM	ADDRESS	PHONE RES
	M				SUZ (213) 625-6060
	M				"
	M	SGT. KOON		L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION	
	M	OFFICER POWELL # 25440		L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION	

ADMONITION OF RIGHTS

1. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO REMAIN SILENT.
2. ANYTHING YOU SAY CAN AND WILL BE USED AGAINST YOU IN A COURT OF LAW.
3. YOU HAVE THE RIGHT TO TALK WITH AN ATTORNEY AND TO HAVE AN ATTORNEY PRESENT BEFORE AND DURING QUESTIONING.
4. IF YOU CANNOT AFFORD AN ATTORNEY, YOU WILL BE APPOINTED FREE OF CHARGE TO REPRESENT YOU BEFORE AND DURING QUESTIONING, IF YOU DESIRE.

THE ABOVE STATEMENT WAS READ TO THE ARRESTEE BY: **NOT ADVISED**

DO YOU UNDERSTAND EACH OF THESE RIGHTS I HAVE EXPLAINED TO YOU? <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	HAVING THESE RIGHTS IN MIND, DO YOU WISH TO TALK TO US NOW? <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	SUBJECT'S WAIVER STATEMENT
---	---	----------------------------

MISDEMEANOR INCARCERATION (To be completed upon physical arrest for any misdemeanor, pursuant to Penal Code Section 853.6)

- The person arrested:
1.  was so intoxicated as to be a danger to himself/herself or others.
  2.  required medical examination or medical care or was otherwise unable to care for his/her own safety.
  3.  was charged with one or more of the offenses listed in Section 40302 of the Vehicle Code. (Note paragraphs five and eight).
  4.  had one or more outstanding arrest warrants issued.
  5.  could not provide satisfactory evidence of personal identification.
  6.  if released immediately would jeopardize the prosecution of the offense or offenses for which arrested or the prosecution of any other
  7.  would be reasonably likely to continue the offense or offenses, or : safety of persons or property would be imminently endangered immediately released.
  8.  demanded to be taken before a magistrate or refused to sign : citation.
  9.  was not released for one or more of the reasons specified above, .

**RELEASED TO FOOTHILL L.A.P.D.**  
**- FOR STAT ONLY -**

REVIEWED BY (name/rank)	I.D. NUMBER	DATE
-------------------------	-------------	------

b6  
b7C

NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE 3-3-91	TIME (2400) 10	HCIC NUMBER 9575	NUMBER
*X ONE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE	*X ONE <input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT	TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (*X APPLICABLE)	
<input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:	<input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE	<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL
		<input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS
		<input type="checkbox"/> HT & RUN UPDATE	
		<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:	

COUNTY/JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	
1. (OFFICER) [redacted] DRIVER (OFFICER) [redacted]	PASSENGER [redacted]	

2. SUMMARY:

3.

4. THE C.H.P. PATROL VEHICLE WAS W/IB I-210 @ SUNLAND

5. WHEN I FIRST OBSERVED THE SUBJ. VEHICLE (S/V)

6. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR @ A HIGH RATE OF SPEED.

7. I THEN QUICKLY EXITED THE FWY @ SUNLAND AND THEN

8. RE-ENTERED THE FWY @ SUNLAND TO BEGIN A PACE OF THE

9. S/V. AS THE PATROL VEH. REACHED THE TOP OF SUNLAND ON RAMPA

10. TO W/IB I-210. I OBSERVED THE S/V AGAIN @ A HIGH RATE OF

11. SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND. I QUICKLY ACCELERATED

12. TO APPROX 110MPH AS THE S/V CONTINUED W/IB I-210 IN THE E3

13. LN. JUST E/O OSBORNE, PULLING AWAY FROM THE PATROL VEH.

14. @ THIS TIME. THE S/V THEN SLOWED DUE TO TRAFFIC @ OSBORNE

15. AS THE PATROL VEH. WAS ABLE TO OVERTAKE THE HIGH SPD S/V

16. STILL @ SPEEDS OF 110 MPH TO 115 MPH. JUST WEST OF OSBORNE ST.

17. I ACTIVATED THE EMERGENCY LIGHTS, THE SUBJ. SLOWED TO APPROX

18. 80 MPH, BUT FAILED TO YIELD TO THE RT. I THEN ACTIVATED ALL

19. OF THE EMERGENCY EQUIPMENT, YET THE S/V CONTINUED W/IB

20. IN THE # 3LN NOW @ APPROX. 75-80 MPH. AS WE APPROACHED PAXTON

21. ST. THE S/V SLOWED TO 65 MPH AND EXITED THE FWY @ PAXTON.

22. THE S/V THEN ROLLED THROUGH THE POSTED STOP SIGN @ THE

23. BOTTOM OF THE RAMPA AND MADE A LF. TURN ONTO PAXTON

24. DRIVING S/B. THE S/V THEN SAW THE RED LIGHT @ FOOTHILL

25. BLVD. THE C.H.P. PATROL VEH. WAS DIRECTLY BEHIND THE S/V

26. @ APPROX 75 FT. @ APPROX. 45-50 MPH WITH ALL EMERGENCY

27. EQUIPMENT ON, YET THE S/V STILL FAILED TO YIELD. L.A.P.D.

28. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO OTHER (CHP) AVAILABL

29. UNITS. THE S/V WAS NOW DRIVING S/B ON PAXTON @ APPROX

30. 80 MPH APPROACHING GLENDALES BLVD. THE S/V SLOWED W/IB

31. IT REACHED THIS INTERSECTION AND MADE A LF. TURN

32. ONTO GLENDALES BLVD. AS THE S/V DROVE S/B ONTO

MONTH / DAY / YEAR 3-3-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY / YEAR
------------------------------	-----------------	--------------------

**CALIFORNIA NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL**

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE 3-3-91	TIME (2400) 0	NCIC NUMBER 9575	NUMBER
*X ONE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL	*X ONE <input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:	TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (*X APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS	
		<input type="checkbox"/> FATAL	<input type="checkbox"/> HT & RUN UPDATE
		<input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:

COUNTY/JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO	

1. GLENDALES. THE SUV ACCELERATED TO APPROX 80 MPH.

2. UNTIL IT REACHED THE INTERSECTION OF VAN NUYS, THE

3. SUV ABRUPTLY SLOWED FOR THE RED LIGHT AND THEN

4. MADE A LF. TURN DRIVING THROUGH THE RED LIGHT @

5. APPROX 35 MPH. (E/B). BY THIS TIME ADDITIONAL UNITS

6. WERE WITH THIS FAILURE TO YIELD - PURSUIT, AS IT

7. CONTINUED E/B ON VAN NUYS @ SPEEDS UP TO 65 MPH.

8. THE SUV THEN MADE A RT. TURN (S/B) ON FOOTHILL BLVD

9. FROM VAN NUYS, AND DROVE S/B ON FOOTHILL BLVD,

10. RUNNING THE RED LIGHT @ ITS CROSS ST. OF TERRA BELLA

11. @ APPROX. 45 MPH. THE PATROL VEH. AND OTHER L.A.P.D UNIT.

12. WERE STILL BEHIND THIS SUV WITH ALL EMERGENCY EQUIPMENT

13. ACTIVATED, YET THE SUV WOULD NOT YIELD. AS THE SUV

14. APPROACHED THE INTERSECTION WITH OSBORNE ST. THE SUV

15. SLOWED TO A STOP IN THE #1 LN FOR A RED LIGHT.

16. WHEN THE TRAFFIC SIGNAL TURNED GREEN THE SUV PULLED

17. OVER TO THE RT. SHOULDER JUST S/O THE INTERSECTION.

18. ATTEMPTS WERE MADE TO GET THE DRIVER OUT OF THE

19. SUV USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURES BUT THE DRIVER

20. WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO OBEY ULTRABAL

21. COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND

22. STOOD, LEANING AGAINST THE SUV.

23.

24. THE TWO PASSENGERS, (COMPLIED) WITH THE FELONY STOP

25. ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT ON THE RT. SIDE OF THE S,

26. AND PLACED ON THE GROUND. L.A.P.D UNITS HANDLED

27. THE SUBDUING AND ARREST OF THE DRIVER. BOTH PASSENGERS

28. WERE ABLE TO PRODUCE GOOD I.D. AND WERE RELEASED W/

29. THE SUV WAS DETERMINED NOT STOLEN.

30.

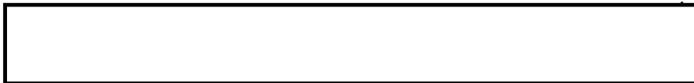
DUE TO THE INJURIES THE DRIVER SUSTAINED DURING HIS RESIST RE ARREST L.A.P.D HANDLED TO CONCLUSION

MONTH / DAY / YEAR 3-3-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY / YEAR
------------------------------	-----------------	--------------------

2

**State of California**

Department of California Highway Patrol  
Verdugo Hills Area  
2130 Windsor Avenue  
Altadena, CA 91001



Sergeant



b6  
b7C

## Memorandum

To : VERDUGO HILLS

Date : 3-4-91

File No.:

Subject : PURSUIT  
TURN OVER TO L.A.P.D.

From : Department of California Highway Patrol

VERDUGO HILLS

ON MARCH 3, 1991 @ 0040 HRS. MY PARTNER [REDACTED] AND MYSELF ENCOUNTERED A HIGH SPEED VEHICLE W/B I-210 BTWN SUNLAND AND SR-118 WITH SPEEDS UP TO 115 MPH.

AFTER THE EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED ON THE SUBJ. VEHICLE (S/U) @ W/B I-210 JUST E. OF SR-118 THE S/U SLOWED YET FAILED TO RESPOND OR YIELD TO OUR PATROL VEHICLE EMERGENCY LIGHTS AND SIREN.

THE S/U EXITED THE Fwy @ PAXTON ST. AND CONTINUED S/E STILL NOT RESPONDING TO OUR LIGHTS OR SIREN. THE S/U THEN CONTINUED S/B ON PAXTON ST. RUNNING LIGHTS @ FOOTHILL, GLENDALES, VAN NUYS AND ONCE MORE @ FOOTHILL BLVD, AS THE S/U MADE AN ATTEMPT TO EVADE US ON THE SURFACE STREETS.

DUE TO NO AVAILABLE C.H.P. UNITS BEING AVAILABLE FOR BACK UP, ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED FOR AN ADDITIONAL UNIT FROM L.A.P.D.

IT WAS @ GLENDALES BLVD AND VAN NUYS THAT "1" L.A.P.D. WAS OBSERVED TO BE IN THE FAILURE TO YIELD - PURSUIT AND BEHIND OUR PATROL UNIT.

THE S/U THEN CONTINUED N/B ON VAN NUYS TO FOOTHILL BLVD., MADE A RT(E/B) AND CONTINUED TO OSBORN ST.

b6  
b7c

## DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



Pg. 2 of 1

WHERE THE S/U RAN THE RED LIGHT AND THEN SLOWED AND ROLLED TO THE SHOULDER OF FOOTHILL BLVD. JUST S/O OSBORNE. ~~IT WAS THEN THAT I OBSERVED 6 L.A.P.D. UNITS.~~ ATTEMPTS TO GET THE DRIVER OUT WITH FELONY PROCEDURES WERE UNEVENTFUL AS THE DRIVER EXITED AS ADVISED BUT WOULD NOT COMPLY WITH THE ORDERS DIRECTED TOWARDS HIM.

AS THE SUBJ. EXITED, THE SUBJ. APPEARED RATHER JOVIAL AND HAPPY, AS HE WAVED TO THE HELICOPTER AND SMILED TO THE OFFICERS THAT WERE DIRECTING HIM TO LIE FACE DOWN ON THE GROUND. IT WASN'T UNTIL SEVERAL MINUTES LATER THAT THE SUBJ. COMPLIED, STILL SMILING AND LAUGHING. I WAS PREPARING TO ADVANCE TOWARDS THE DRIVER WHEN L.A.P.D. SGT. KOON ADVISED ME THAT THEY COULD HANDLE OFFICER POWELL OF L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION MADE AN ATTEMPT TO PLACE HANDCUFFS ON THE SUBJ. IN THIS PRONE POSITION AND AS HE DID SO, THE SUBJ. BECAME RESISTANT AND BEGAN TO SWING HIS ARMS AND KICK HIS LEGS. OFFICER POWELL, BACKED AWAY AS SGT. KOON ADVISED THE SUBJ. TO HALT OR HE WOULD USE THE "STUN GUN", THE SUBJ. DID NOT COMPLY, BUT KEPT KICKING THE OTHER OFFICERS (UNKNOWN) AND PUNCHING THOSE THAT GOT CLOSE TO PUT CONTROL HOLDS ON THE SUBJ. THE SGT. FROM L.A.P.D. THEN ORDERED THE SUBJ. TO COMPLY, BUT THE SUBJ. REFUSED. THE SGT. THEN ADVISED HIS OFFICERS TO BACK AWAY. THE SGT. THEN FIRED THE "STUN GUN" @ THE SUBJ. STRIKING THE SUBJ. ON HIS BACK. THE SUBJ. THEN BECAME ALMOST VIOLENT NOT FACTERING @ ALL IN HIS STEPS, BUT CONTINUED TO TAKE SWINGS @ THE OFFICERS. THE SGT. THEN FIRED ONE MORE "STUN GUN" CARTRIDGE INTO THE

DEPARTMENT OF CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL



PG. 3 OF 1.

BODY OF THE SUBJ. THE SUBJ. THEN DROPPED TO HIS KNEES. IT WAS THEN THAT OFFICER POWELL STRUCK THE SUBJ IN THE FACE AND HEAD WITH HIS BATON SEVERAL TIMES AS THE SUBJ FELL TO THE GROUND.

THE SUBJ. WAS THEN PLACED UNDER ARREST. THE PASSENGERS [REDACTED] (RT. FRONT) [REDACTED] (RT. REAR) COMPLIED WITH THE FELONY PROCEDURES AND WERE TAKEN OUT OF THE SUV ON THE RT SIDE WITHOUT ANY INCIDENT THEY WERE LATER RELEASED, WHEN THEY PRODUCED PROPER I.D AND WHEN IT WAS KNOWN THAT THE VEHICLE WAS NOT STOLEN.

b6  
b7C

L.A.P.D THEN REQUESTED AN AMBULANCE FOR THE DRIVER WHO SUSTAINED INJURY DURING HIS RESISTANT ALTERCATION. HE WAS THEN TRANSPORTED TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL WHERE SGT. KOON OF L.A.P.D. FOOTHILL DIVISION ADVISED ME THAT DUE TO THE SUBJ.'S INJURIES THAT HIS DEPT. WOULD HANDLE TO ITS CONCLUSION.

THE OFFICERS THAT I WAS ABLE TO OBTAIN NAMES WERE:

- L.A.P.D OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER POWELL # 25440
- OFFICER WIND # 27745
- OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER [REDACTED]
- OFFICER [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

THERE WERE ALSO 2 L.A. UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT POLICE OFFICERS PRESENT. OFFICER [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] R.M # [REDACTED] THE EMERGENCY R.M. FOR HIS INJURIES.

STATE TRAFFIC OFFICER [REDACTED]

STD [REDACTED]

# NARRATIVE/SUPPLEMENTAL

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE		TIME (2400)	NCIC NUMBER	OFFICER I.D.	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:		TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL ("X" APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS <input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS <input type="checkbox"/> HIT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:			

COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT	REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
----------------------------	---------------------------	-----------------

LOCATION / SUBJECT	STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO
--------------------	---

1. CHP OFFICERS [REDACTED] (DRIVER) VERDUGO HILLS AREA  
 2. [REDACTED] 2130 WINDSOR ALYADENT

3. Summary:

4. CHP VEH. [REDACTED] DRIVER WAS W/B I-210  
 5. APPROACHING SUNLAND BL. WHEN SUBJ. VEH. (S/V) WAS  
 6. FIRST OBSD. APPROACHING FROM THE REAR AT HIGH  
 7. SPEED. S/V OVERTOOK & THEN SLOWED IN FRONT  
 8. OF THE PATROL CAR. THE PATROL CAR EXITED THE  
 9. FWY. AT SUNLAND BLVD. & IMMEDIATELY RE-ENTERED  
 10. IN AN ATTEMPT TO PACE THE VEH. WHEN WE  
 11. GOT BACK ON THE FWY. S/V WAS AGAIN TRAVELLING  
 12. AT HIGH SPEED AND APPROACHING WHEATLAND BL.  
 13. WE WERE ABLE TO OVERTAKE S/V AS IT PASSED THE  
 14. OSBORNE EXIT. A PACE INDICATED S/V WAS  
 15. TRAVELLING AT 110 TO 115 MPH. (USING THE #1, 2  
 16. AND 3 LANES). W/O OSBORNE ST. EXIT THE  
 17. PATROL CAR'S EMERGENCY LIGHTS WERE ACTIVATED  
 18. & SIREN TURNED ON. S/V SLOWED TO APPROX.  
 19. 80 MPH BUT FAILED TO YIELD CONTINUING TO THE  
 20. PAXTON ST. EXIT. S/V ROLLED THROUGH THE  
 21. STOP SIGN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE OFFRAMP &  
 22. DROVE W/B ON PAXTON. S/V RAN THE RED  
 23. LIGHT AT FOOTHILL BL. AT APPROX 45-50 MPH.  
 24. L.A.P.D. ASSISTANCE WAS REQUESTED DUE TO NO CHP ASSISTANCE AVAIL.  
 25. S/V CONTINUED W/B REACHING APPROX. 80  
 26. MPH, BEFORE SLOWING & TURNING LEFT ON  
 27. GLEN OAKS BL. AS S/V DROVE S/B ON GLEN  
 28. OAKS IT AGAIN ACCELERATED TO APPROX. 80  
 29. MPH S/V SLOWED FOR A RED LIGHT AT  
 30. VAN NUYS BL. AND THEN DROVE THROUGH IT  
 31. AT APPROX. 35 MPH. TURNING LEFT (E/B).  
 32. BY NOW ADDITIONAL UNITS WERE WITH THE

[REDACTED]	MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY
------------	--------------------------------	-----------------	-------------

DATE OF INCIDENT / OCCURRENCE		TIME (24H)	NGIC NUMBER	OFFICER I.D.	NUMBER
<input type="checkbox"/> NARRATIVE <input type="checkbox"/> SUPPLEMENTAL		<input type="checkbox"/> COLLISION REPORT <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:		TYPE SUPPLEMENTAL (*X APPLICABLE) <input type="checkbox"/> BA UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> FATAL <input type="checkbox"/> HT & RUN UPDATE <input type="checkbox"/> HAZARDOUS MATERIALS <input type="checkbox"/> SCHOOL BUS <input type="checkbox"/> OTHER:	
CITY / COUNTY / JUDICIAL DISTRICT				REPORTING DISTRICT / BEAT	CITATION NUMBER
LOCATION / SUBJECT					STATE HIGHWAY RELATED <input type="checkbox"/> YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO

1.

2. PURSUIT AS IT CONTINUED EIB AT SPEEDS UP

3. TO 65 MPH. SVN TURNED NIB ON

4. FOOTHILL BL. & ACCELERATED TO APPROX.

5. 60 MPH. RUNNING A RED LIGHT AT

6. TERRA BELLA AS IT APPROACHED OSBORNE ST.

7. ST. SVN SLOWED TO A STOP FOR A RED

8. LIGHT IN THE #1 LN. WHEN THE LIGHT

9. TURNED GREEN SVN PULLED OVER TO THE

10. RIGHT SIDE OF THE INTERSECTION. CHP OFFICER

11. [REDACTED] ATTEMPTED TO GET SUBJ. DRIVER b6

12. OUT OF THE VEH. USING FELONY STOP PROCEDURE b7C

13. BUT HE WAS UNCOOPERATIVE AND FAILED TO

14. OBEY VERBAL COMMANDS AS HE EXITED THE

15. DRIVERS SIDE DOOR AND STOOD IN THE STREET.

16.

17. THE TWO PASSENGERS COMPLIED WITH THE

18. FELONY STOP ORDERS AND WERE TAKEN OUT

19. ON THE R/SIDE OF THE VEH. AND PLACED

20. ON THE GROUND. LAPD UNITS HANDLED

21. THE SUBDUING & ARREST OF THE DRIVER.

22. BOTH PASSENGERS PRODUCED GOOD 'ID'

23. AND WERE RELEASED WHEN IT WAS DETERMINED

24. THE VEH. WAS NOT STOLEN.

25.

26.

27.

28.

29.

30.

[REDACTED]

MONTH / DAY / YEAR 03-03-91	REVIEWER'S NAME	MONTH / DAY
--------------------------------	-----------------	-------------

PURSUIT REPORT

CHP 187 (Rev 8-90) OPI 031

NUMBER

P575-91-002

AREA Verdugo Hills	DATE 3-3-91	TIME PURSUIT BEGAN/ENTERED AREA/TIME ENDED 0044/0051
-----------------------	----------------	---

LOCATION AND/OR ROUTE(S)  
I-210 W/B from SR-118 to Paxton St. and traversed numerous surface streets (See attached map pages)

AGENCY INITIATING PURSUIT Verdugo Hills CHP	CHP PARTICIPATION REQUESTED? <input type="checkbox"/> Yes <input type="checkbox"/> No <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> N/A	NAME OF REQUESTING PERSON
--	--	---------------------------

ORIGINAL VIOLATION 22348 (b) V.C.	NAME OF SUPERVISOR IN CHARGE Sgt. [Redacted]	TIME NOTIFIED 0047	INVOLVEMENT IN PURSUIT <input type="checkbox"/> Direct <input type="checkbox"/> Via radio <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Via telephone <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> None
--------------------------------------	---	-----------------------	---

HIGHEST NUMBER OF CHP UNITS IN PURSUIT AT ONE TIME Ground 1 Air 0	NUMBER OF ALLIED AGENCY UNITS INVOLVED Ground 2 Air 0	OTHER CHP AREAS INVOLVED None
--	--	----------------------------------

TOTAL PURSUIT LENGTH 9 miles	ROADWAY TYPE—MAXIMUM SPEED ATTAINED <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Freeway max speed: 80 <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Surface max speed: 80	FLED TO AVOID ARREST FOR: <input type="checkbox"/> Felony: _____ <input type="checkbox"/> Infraction: _____ <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Misdemeanor: 23152 CVC <input type="checkbox"/> Other: _____
---------------------------------	---	--

WHICH OF THE FOLLOWING MOST NEARLY DESCRIBES THE EVENT TERMINATING THE PURSUIT?

- Pursued driver voluntarily stopped
- Pursued vehicle became disabled and stopped
- Pursued vehicle involved in collision
- Forcible stop or pursued vehicle rammed
- CHP aborted pursuit
- Pursuing unit became disabled
- Pursuing unit involved in collision
- Spike strip used/pursued vehicle stopped
- Roadblock/driver stopped
- Pursued vehicle outran pursuing unit
- Pursuit continued by allied agency
- Other:

DID A COLLISION OCCUR AS A RESULT OF THE PURSUIT?

- No
- Yes (complete the following)
- Property damage only
- Injury accident
- Fatal accident

<input type="checkbox"/> CHP involved	Number injured: _____	Number killed: _____
<input type="checkbox"/> Allied agency involved	Number injured: _____	Number killed: _____
<input type="checkbox"/> Pursued vehicle involved	Number injured: _____	Number killed: _____
<input type="checkbox"/> Innocent party involved	Number injured: _____	Number killed: _____

SUSPECT INFORMATION

NAME Rodney Glenn King	CHARGES 23152 (a) V.C.
---------------------------	---------------------------

- In-custody
- Released
- Evaded arrest
- Fled on foot
- Other:

PURSUED VEHICLE TYPE <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> Automobile <input type="checkbox"/> Motorcycle <input type="checkbox"/> Other	YEAR 1988	MAKE Hyundai	MODEL Excel
---	--------------	-----------------	----------------

NAME AND I.D. NUMBERS OF OFFICERS INVOLVED [Redacted]
--

SUMMARY

- See attached -

b6  
b7C

PURSUIT ANALYSIS/CRITIQUE

CHP GUIDELINES FOLLOWED

Yes  No

DAMAGE TO CHP EQUIPMENT

Yes  No

INJURY TO CHP PERSONNEL

Yes  No

RECTIVE ACTION TAKEN/TRAINING PROVIDED

None

ANALYSIS/CRITIQUE

- See attached -

COMPLETED/ATTACHED

[Redacted Signature Box]

CHP 268  
COMMANDER'S SIGNATURE

COPY OF CHP 187 FORWARDED TO:

Division  Academy

b6  
b7C

**SUMMARY:**

On 3-3-91, at approximately 0044 hours, unit 98-60 (Officers [redacted] [redacted]) attempted to make a traffic stop on a white Hyundai Excel (containing three male black suspects) that was traveling at 115 mph W/B on I-210 at SR-118. 98-60 activated the overhead emergency lights and the vehicle slowed to 80 mph, but continued W/B on I-210 without yielding. The vehicle slowed to 65 mph and exited at Paxton St. The vehicle turned S/B on Paxton St. and continued at 50 mph. A helicopter unit was requested at this time. 98-S2 (Sergeant [redacted]) was monitoring the pursuit and advised L.A.C.C. that all Verdugo Hills units were out of position. 98-S2 requested that Newhall CHP or L.A.P.D. be notified of the need for assistance. The pursuit continued S/B on Glenoaks Blvd. from Paxton St. at speeds up to 55 mph. L.A.C.C. advised that an L.A.P.D. air unit was responding. The pursuit proceeded S/B on Glenoaks Blvd. to Van Nuys Blvd. and N/B on Van Nuys Blvd. to Foothill Blvd. An L.A. City Unified School District Police unit pulled in behind 98-60 at this time. The pursuit continued E/B on Foothill Blvd. from Van Nuys Blvd. at speeds up to 60 mph. The pursuit was at Foothill Blvd., in the vicinity of Terra Bella, when an L.A.P.D. unit entered the pursuit. The pursuit continued E/B on Foothill Blvd. to Osborne St. The suspect vehicle then yielded on Foothill Blvd. east of Osborne St. Felony stop procedures were initiated at this time. Immediately upon the termination of the pursuit, 5 to 7 additional L.A.P.D. car units and an L.A.P.D. air unit arrived. The driver (King) was uncooperative and refused to follow instructions. The driver finally exited the vehicle and lay on the ground. The two passengers were cooperative and exited from the right side of the vehicle. The driver was arrested by L.A.P.D., who is handling the incident to conclusion. (See attached maps of the pursuit's route)

b6  
b7C

**ANALYSIS/CRITIQUE:**

The pursuit was conducted in accordance with the pursuit policy contained in HPM 70.6, Officer Safety Manual. The majority of the pursuit consisted of one CHP unit. During the pursuit, at Van Nuys Blvd. south of Foothill Blvd., an L.A. City Unified School District Police unit pulled in behind the CHP unit. An L.A.P.D. unit entered the pursuit, as the secondary unit, on Foothill Blvd., in the vicinity of Terra Bella. Approximately 4 additional L.A.P.D. units entered the pursuit simultaneously as it was terminating at Osborne St. The pursuit was coordinated on the "brown" frequency. An L.A.P.D. helicopter was requested and arrived at the termination point, but was not involved in the pursuit itself.

The entire pursuit covered approximately 9 miles and lasted 7 minutes. Speeds during the pursuit varied from 35 to 80 mph.

At the termination point, the suspects were taken into custody by L.A.P.D. utilizing felony stop procedures. The passengers were interviewed by L.A.P.D. and released. The driver, Rodney King, was arrested by L.A.P.D. officers who are handling the incident to conclusion.

No injuries to CHP personnel and no damage to CHP equipment.

COPYRIGHT © 1968 BY Thomas Bros. Maps

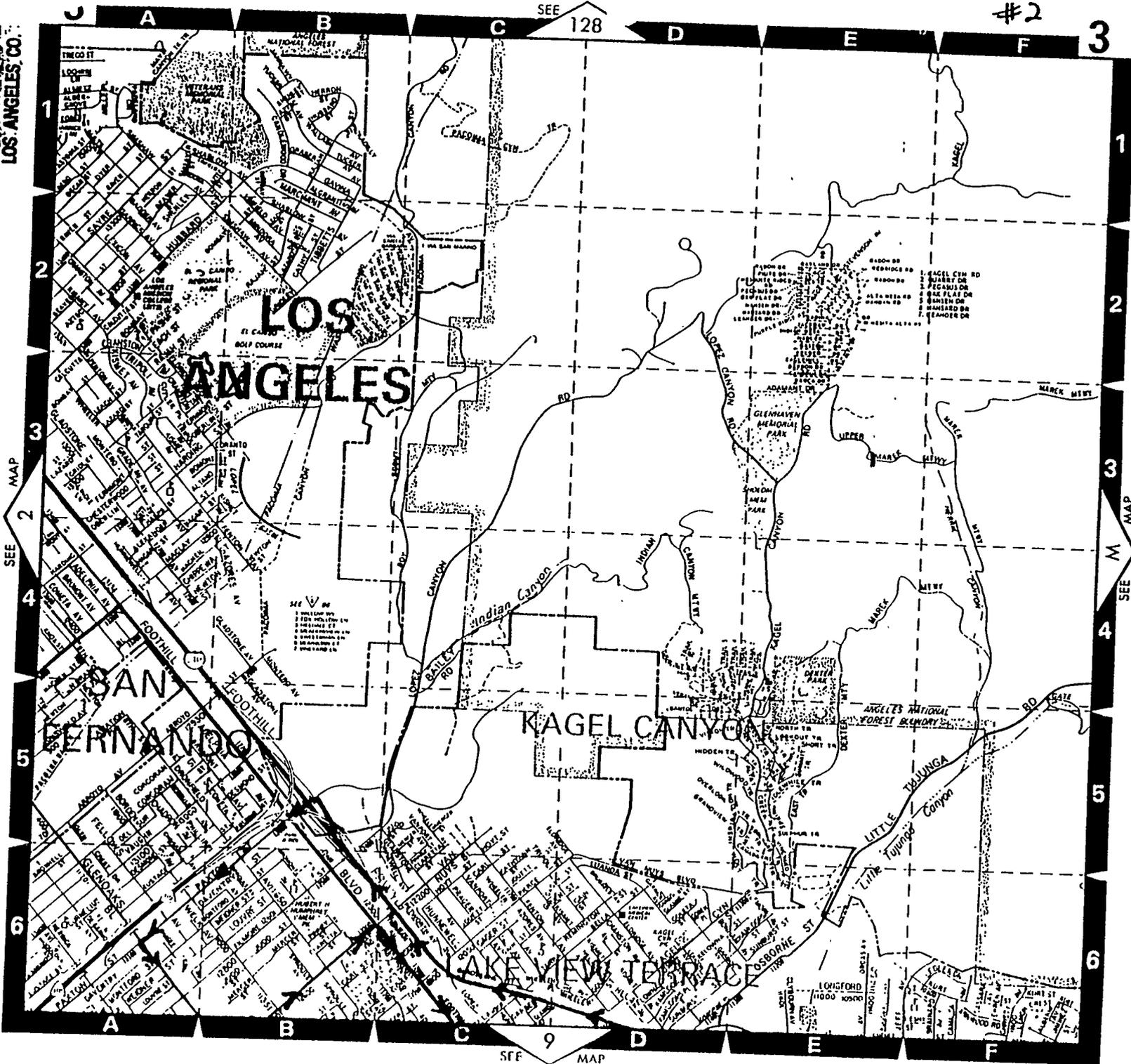


LOS ANGELES, CALIF.

SEE MAP 10

DETAIL

SEE MAP 16



SEE 128

#2

3

SEE MAP 2

SEE MAP 3

DETAIL

SEE MAP 9

COPYRIGHT © 1989 BY Thomas Don Map



LOG: 8353 PRI: 2 TYPE: FTY CALL BOX: BEAT: 98-060 R/S:  
LOC: FOOTHILL AND OSBORNE JSO 210\*  
OFF: 10A09135 030391 0044 DISP: 10A09135 DUP: FILED: 10A08633 0213 UA  
R : C 98-060 ADDR: TEL:  
O... ACTION: Z:N X:

----- DETAIL -----

10A091350044 1 2KFM102  
10A091350045 2 TAKING PAXTON OFF  
06A087850045 3 DO THEY WANT AN AIR UNIT ?  
10A091350045 4 SB PAXTON AT FOOTHILL  
05A086330045 5 LINK IS MONITORING  
06A087850045 6 ON LL W/LAPD  
10A091350046 7 SB PAXTON ABOUT 50 MI -- WHI HYND W/MBA  
10A091350046 8 UNIT COMING UP ON GLENOAKS  
10A091350046 9 SB GLENOAKS FRM PAXTON  
10A091350047 10 LAPD BEHIND NOW  
10A091350047 11 SB GLENOAKS PASSING SYLMAR ABOUT 55  
06A087850047 12 LAPD LAND UNITS WILL ATTEMPT TO 98 W/OUR UNIT--THEY WILL ALSO R  
LL AIR UNIT  
10A091350047 13 1 LAPD UNIT BEHIND  
10A091350047 14 LATE ENTRY ADV NEWHALL OR LAPD PER S2  
06A087850047 15 DO YOU WANT LAPD TO TAKE OVER ?  
10A091350048 16 NB VAN NUYS NO GLENOAKS  
10A091350048 17 NOW APPRO FOOTHILL  
10A091350049 18 EB FOOTHILL FRM VAN NUYS  
06A087850049 19 CONFIRM VEH JUST WANTED FR FTY ?  
10A091350049 20 NOW GOING 60 PASSING TERRABEELA NOW  
06A087850050 21 LAPD IS 1097 W/OUR UNIT --AIR UNIT ENRTE AND WILL COME UP ON CL  
MARS--ETA OF 2  
10A091350051 22 MAKING A STOP ED OSBORNE WITH LAPD  
05A086330052 23 SO AIR 22 ON CLEMARS NOW  
06A087850053 24 ADVSD AIR 22 TO 1022 THEY ARE IN ELA AREA AND LAPD AIR IS STILL  
ENRTE  
06A087850054 25 LINK COPIES CODE 4 W/3 IN CUSTODY  
10A091350054 26 CODE 4 W/3 INCUSTODY  
10A091350102 27 1039 BLK/WHI ETA 15 [REDACTED]  
10A091350115 28 ADV TO CALL A [REDACTED] IN ALTADENA TO SEE IF SHE KNOW W/ b6  
E HER VEH IS [REDACTED] b7c  
10A091350121 29 PTY ADDRESS IS [REDACTED] PER [REDACTED]  
10A091350124 30 1039 TO [REDACTED] ADV THAT HER VEH SHOULD BE PARKED AT [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] AND THE PTY DRIVING IT SHOULD BE [REDACTED] OR RODNEY  
NG  
10A091350125 31 98-60 ADV THAT THOSE WERE THERE PTYS  
10A091350126 32 98-60 REQ 98-S2 TO 98 WITH THEM AT PACIFICA HOSP -- NEG S2 106  
N 23152 T/C LG 8321 WILL GIVE 1021 IF POSS  
10A091350129 33 98-60 ADV THAT THE PTY WILL HAVE TO BE HOSPITALIZED -- INJURED  
T THE TERMINATION OF THE PURSUIT -- 98-S2 COPIED WILL 1021  
10A091350136 34 ATTENTION 98-60 OR 98-S2  
10A091350535 35 IN ERROR SENT A COPY TO THE WRONG OFFICE -- FOUND THE ERROR NO..  
AND RESENT THE LG TO THE CORRECT OFFICE --

----- UNIT -----

10A091350213 98-060 1098  
10A091350122 98-065 1098

----- TOWS -----

----- COMPREHENSIVE DETAIL -----

091350044 [ SELF ] .UI.8353.D/2KFM102.L/WB 210 AT PAXTON.T/FTY.8/98-60  
 091350045 UI.8353.D/TING PAXTON OFF  
 A087850045 UI.8353.D/DO THEY WANT AN AIR UNIT ?  
 0A091350045 UI.8353.D/SB PAXTON AT FOOTHILL  
 86330045 UI.8353.D/LINK IS MONITORING.R/N  
 287850046 UI.8353.D/ON LL W/LAPD  
 10A091350046 UI.8353.D/SB PAXTON ABOUT 50 MI -- WHI HYND W/MBA  
 10A091350046 UI.8353.D/UNIT COMING UP ON GLENOAKS  
 10A091350046 UI.8353.D/SB GLENOAKS FRM PAXTON  
 10A091350047 UI.8353.D/LAPD BEHIND NOW  
 10A091350047 UI.8353.D/SB GLENOAKS PASSING SYLMAR ABOUT 55  
 06A087850047 UI.8353.D/LAPD LAND UNITS WILL ATTEMPT TO 98 W/OUR UNIT--THEY WILL  
 ALSO ROLL AIR UNIT  
 10A091350047 UI.8353.D/1 LAPD UNIT BEHIND  
 10A091350047 UI.8353.D/LATE ENTRY ADV NEWHALL OR LAPD PER S2  
 06A087850047 UI.8353.D/DO YOU WANT LAPD TO TAKE OVER ?  
 10A091350048 UI.8353.D/NB VAN NUYS NO GLENOAKS  
 10A091350048 UI.8353.D/NOW APPRO FOOTHILL  
 10A091350049 UI.8353.D/EB FOOTHILL FRM VAN NUYS  
 06A087850049 UI.8353.D/CONFIRM VEH JUST WANTED FR FTY ?  
 10A091350049 UI.8353.D/NOW GOING 60 PASSING TERRABEELA NOW  
 10A091350049 [ASSIGN] 98-65  
 10A091350050 [PURSUT] 98-65.M/WB FRM [REDACTED] b6  
 06A087850050 UI.8353.D/LAPD IS 1097 W/OUR UNIT. --AIR UNIT ENRTE AND WILL COME b7C  
 P ON CLEMARS--ETA OF 2  
 10A091350051 UI.8353.D/MAKING A STOP EO OSBORNE WITH LAPD  
 05A086330052 UI.8353.D/SO AIR 22 ON CLEMARS NOW.R/N  
 06A087850053 UI.8353.D/ADVSD AIR 22 TO 1022 THEY ARE IN ELA AREA AND LAPD AIR  
 S STILL ENRTE .R/N  
 187850054 UI.8353.D/LINK COPIES CODE 4 W/3 IN CUSTODY.R/N  
 091350054 UI.8353.D/CODE 4 W/3 INCUSTODY  
 10A091350055 [ 10-97 ] 98-65  
 10A091350055 UI.8353.L/FOOTHILL EO OSBORNE  
 10A091350055 [PURSUT] 98-65.M//  
 10A091350056 [PURSUT] 98-65.M/  
 10A091350100 UI.8353.L/FOOTHILL AND OSBORNE JSD 210  
 10A091350100 [TOWASG].H/BLACK & WHITE.T/L.G/A.8/98-060A  
 10A091350101 [TOWXMT]  
 10A091350102 UI.8353.D/1039 BLK/WHI ETA 15 [REDACTED]  
 10A091350115 UI.8353.D/ADV TO CALL A [REDACTED] IN ALTADENA TO SEE IF SHE b6  
 NOW WHERE HER VEH IS [REDACTED] b7C  
 10A091350121 UI.8353.D/PTY ADDRESS IS [REDACTED] PER [REDACTED]  
 [REDACTED]  
 10A091350122 [ 10-98 ] 98-65  
 10A091350123 [ 10-6 ] 98-60.M/ENRT TO PACIFICA HOSP  
 10A091350124 UI.8353.D/1039 TO [REDACTED] ADV THAT HER VEH SHOULD BE PARK b6  
 AT [REDACTED] AND THE PTY DRIVING IT SHOULD BE A [REDACTED] OR R b7C  
 NEY KING  
 10A091350125 UI.8353.D/98-60 ADV THAT THOSE WERE THERE PTYS  
 10A091350126 UI.8353.D/98-60 REQ 98-S2 TO 98 WITH THEM AT PACIFICA HOSP -- NE:  
 S2 106 ON 23152 T/C LG 8321 WILL GIVE 1021 IF POSS  
 10A091350129 UI.8353.D/98-60 ADV THAT THE PTY WILL HAVE TO BE HOSPITALIZED --  
 NJURED AT THE TERMINATION OF THE PURSUIT -- 98-S2 COPIED WILL 102  
 10A091350130 [ 10-7 ] 98-60.M/AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL  
 10A091350136 TO.WVPP.M/ATTENTION 98-60 OR 98-S2  
 10A091350213 [ 10-98 ] 98-60.F/UA  
 10A091350535 UI.8353.D/IN ERROR SENT A COPY TO THE WRONG OFFICE -- FOUND THE E

1. Original     2. Supplemental     3. Deletion/Change

AREA 575		YEAR 03 02 91		SHIFT 2145		MILES DRIVEN REGULAR SPECIAL		SKILL SPECIAL	
NO. 03		DAY 02		YEAR 91		SHIFT 2145		MILES DRIVEN REGULAR SPECIAL	
1. ACTIVITY TIME SUMMARY		REGULAR HRS MIN		SPEC/OT HRS MIN		2. ENFORCEMENT SERVICES COUNT		MAJOR	
A. ADMIN						A. CHP 215 REGULAR		2	
B. MSC TRAINING						B. CHP 215 40610B ONLY			
C. COURT						C. CHP 215 COMBO			
D. ENFORCE DOC		20				D. CHP 267			
E. ACCIDENT INVEST COMP						E. ACCIDENT INVEST COMP			
F. ACCIDENT REPORT COMP						F. ACCIDENT REPORT COMP			
G. DUI ARRESTS		1 30				G. DUI ARRESTS		1	
H. FELONY ARR (NON DUI)						H. FELONY ARR (NON DUI)			
I. OTHER IN CUSTODY						I. OTHER IN CUSTODY			
J. CHP 422 WARNINGS						J. CHP 422 WARNINGS			
K. VERBAL WARNINGS		20				K. VERBAL WARNINGS		2	
L. PARTNER ASSIST						L. PARTNER ASSIST			
M. P.D. ASSIST						M. P.D. ASSIST			
N. S.O. ASSIST						N. S.O. ASSIST			
O. OTHER ASSISTS		40				O. OTHER ASSISTS		2	
P. RESPONSE TIME		20				P. MOTORIST SERVICE		2	
Q. AD DISABLED MOTORIST						Q. AD DISABLED MOTORIST			
R. VEHICLE STORAGE		40				R. VEHICLE(S) STORED		1	
S. VEHICLE THEFT						S. ABANDONED VEH. RECOV			
T. TRAFFIC CONTROL						T. TOLI STOLEN VEH RECOV			
U. EMERGENCY SERVICES						U. EMT/FRST AID			
V. HAZ MAT INCIDENTS						V. HAZ MAT INCIDENTS			
W. HQ CODE						W. HQ CODE			
X. DIV CODE						X. DIV CODE			
Y. AREA CODE						Y. AREA CODE			
Z. MSC		20				Z. COURT CANCEL		DAY OF PRIOR	
TOTAL ACTIVITY						TOTAL WORK SHIFT		8:00	
BEAT HOURS SUMMARY		REGULAR HRS MIN		SPEC/OT HRS MIN		O.T. WORKED FROM TO		LUNCH PERIOD FROM TO	
909		30							
60		1:20				SUPERVISOR'S APPROVAL (REQUIRED FOR O.T.)			
61		1:00				SUPERVISOR'S APPROVAL (BARGAINING UNIT ITEMS)			
62		1:00				ABS. CODE		5. PROJECTED ABSENCES	
I CERTIFY THE INFORMATION IS CORRECT.									

1. Original     2. Supplemental     3. Deletion/Change

AREA 575		YEAR 03 02 91		SHIFT 2145		MILES DRIVEN REGULAR SPECIAL		SKILL SPECIAL	
NO. 03		DAY 02		YEAR 91		SHIFT 2145		MILES DRIVEN REGULAR SPECIAL	
1. ACTIVITY TIME SUMMARY		REGULAR HRS MIN		SPEC/OT HRS MIN		2. ENFORCEMENT SERVICES COUNT		MAJOR	
A. ADMIN						A. CHP 215 REGULAR		2	
B. MSC TRAINING						B. CHP 215 40610B ONLY			
C. COURT						C. CHP 215 COMBO			
D. ENFORCE DOC		20				D. CHP 267			
E. ACCIDENT INVEST COMP						E. ACCIDENT INVEST COMP			
F. ACCIDENT REPORT COMP						F. ACCIDENT REPORT COMP			
G. DUI ARRESTS						G. DUI ARRESTS			
H. FELONY ARR (NON DUI)						H. FELONY ARR (NON DUI)			
I. OTHER IN CUSTODY						I. OTHER IN CUSTODY			
J. CHP 422 WARNINGS						J. CHP 422 WARNINGS		1	
K. VERBAL WARNINGS		20				K. VERBAL WARNINGS		2	
L. PARTNER ASSIST		3:20				L. PARTNER ASSIST			
M. P.D. ASSIST		1:30				M. P.D. ASSIST		1	
N. S.O. ASSIST						N. S.O. ASSIST			
O. OTHER ASSISTS		30				O. OTHER ASSISTS		1	
P. RESPONSE TIME		30				P. MOTORIST SERVICE		3	
Q. AD DISABLED MOTORIST						Q. AD DISABLED MOTORIST			
R. VEHICLE STORAGE		30				R. VEHICLE(S) STORED		1	
S. VEHICLE THEFT						S. ABANDONED VEH. RECOV			
T. TRAFFIC CONTROL						T. TOLI STOLEN VEH RECOV			
U. EMERGENCY SERVICES						U. EMT/FRST AID			
V. HAZ MAT INCIDENTS						V. HAZ MAT INCIDENTS			
W. HQ CODE						W. HQ CODE			
X. DIV CODE						X. DIV CODE			
Y. AREA CODE						Y. AREA CODE			
Z. MSC		20				Z. COURT CANCEL		DAY OF PRIOR	
TOTAL ACTIVITY						TOTAL WORK SHIFT		8:00	
BEAT HOURS SUMMARY		REGULAR HRS MIN		SPEC/OT HRS MIN		O.T. WORKED FROM TO		LUNCH PERIOD FROM TO	
909		30							
SUPERVISOR'S APPROVAL (REQUIRED FOR O.T.)									
SUPERVISOR'S APPROVAL (BARGAINING UNIT ITEMS)									
ABS. CODE								6. PROJECTED ABSENCES	
I CERTIFY THE INFORMATION IS CORRECT.									

TIME	TIME		
2145	15	900	BRIEFING
2215	10	63	AVC NO RATE
2235	10	8	AVC
2300	10	65	VERBAL
0001	10	61	CHP
0050	1:30	60	ASSIST LAPD/PORSON
0220	10	62	VERBAL
0255	30	40	ASSIST 98-40 11-79
0440	10	51	RSND 11-83
0450	30	51	CHP 180
0515	15	900	VEH MAINT./FUEL
0600	15	900	D/B

NOTES

TIME	TIME		
2145	15	900	BRIEFING
2220	10	61	VERBAL
2320	10	65	VERBAL
0030	10	61	P.P.N.D. 11 26X GOA
0050	1:30	60	10-15 23152/2800.1 LAPD/HANDS
0255	10	40	ASSIST 98-40 11-79
0305	20	40	CHP 180
0440	10	51	RSND 11-83
0750	30	51	ASSIST 11-81
0515	15	900	VEH. MAINT./FUEL
0600	15	900	D/B

NOTES

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

VERDUGO HILLS AREA

DAILY BEAT LOG

MONTH: MARCH

DAY Saturday DATE 03 / 02 / 91 WEATHER No rain yet.

A-SHIFT 0545-1415 HOURS		ON	OFF	PAS
S-1	SGT [redacted]	X		
S-3	SGT [redacted]		X	
OIC				

B-SHIFT 1345-2215 HOURS		ON	OFF	PAS
S-4	SGT [redacted]		X	
S-5	SGT [redacted]	X		
S-7	SGT [redacted]		X	
OIC				

BEAT	OFFICER	VEH	WPN	EXT	PAS
42M 4	[redacted]	EMT	M/C		
300	[redacted]	765	12	37	2
44	[redacted]	9436	5	5	
	[redacted]	FTO			
5	[redacted]	FTO			
	[redacted]	EMT			
	[redacted]	FTO/EMT			
	[redacted]	EMT			
6	[redacted]	FTO	5214	7	15
62M	[redacted]	M/C			
64	[redacted]	EMT			
50	[redacted]	DRE	5675	20	36 4
53	[redacted]	EMT			
301	[redacted]	0500-1639	6581	9	
	CLEAR				
	[redacted]	FTO			

BEAT	OFFICER	VEH	WPN	EXT	PAS
4	[redacted]	DRE			
	[redacted]	M/C			
	[redacted]	FTO			
	[redacted]	EMT			
5	[redacted]	M/C			
202	[redacted]	FTO	1208	6	40
	[redacted]	DRE			
42	[redacted]	MT/FTO			127/22
6	[redacted]				
	[redacted]	E/FTO			
	[redacted]	DRE	5631	16	5
	[redacted]	MT/FTO	2979	5	4
	[redacted]	FTO	5214	7	13
	[redacted]	EMT	5138	19	3
	[redacted]	EMT			
	[redacted]	M/C			
	[redacted]	M/C			
	[redacted]	M/C			
	[redacted]	O/EMT			
	[redacted]	FTO			

C-SHIFT 2145-0615 HOURS		ON	OFF	PAS
S-2	SGT [redacted]	X		
S-6	SGT [redacted]		X	
OIC				

BEAT	OFFICER	VEH	WPN	EXT	PAS
60	[redacted]	FTO		37	
	[redacted]	EMT	5472	21	31 1
56	[redacted]	FTO/EMT	5655	20	6 2
	[redacted]	EMT			
	[redacted]	EMT			
	[redacted]	EMT			
2	[redacted]	EMT	0823		36 5

BEAT	OFFICER	VEH	WPN	EXT	PAS
40	[redacted]	EMT	0774		7
	[redacted]	EMT		11	36
	[redacted]	EMT			
	[redacted]	EMT			
65	[redacted]	EMT			30
	[redacted]	EMT	462	24	40



NEWS CONFERENCE

CHIEF OF POLICE DARYL F. GATES

VIDEOTAPE OF POLICE OFFICERS ENGAGED IN PHYSICAL  
CONFRONTATION WITH RODNEY KING

IMMEDIATELY UPON BECOMING AWARE OF THE INCIDENT SURROUNDING THE ARREST OF RODNEY KING, BIFURCATED INVESTIGATIONS WERE ORDERED BY CHIEF OF POLICE DARYL F. GATES. INTERNAL AFFAIRS DIVISION WAS TASKED WITH IMMEDIATELY CONDUCTING A THOROUGH ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATION OF THE EVENT VIDEOTAPE BY MR. GEORGE HOLLIDAY. ADDITIONALLY, MAJOR CRIMES INVESTIGATION SECTION OF ROBBERY HOMICIDE DIVISION WAS TASKED WITH EXPEDITIOUSLY CONDUCTING AN INVESTIGATION FOR THE PURPOSE OF GATHERING FACTS RELEVANT TO CRIMINAL PROSECUTION.

BASED ON THE FINDINGS OF THE CRIMINAL INVESTIGATION TO DATE, CHIEF OF POLICE DARYL GATES HAS DIRECTED THAT ROBBERY HOMICIDE DIVISION DETECTIVES PRESENT THE CASE TO THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY TODAY IF POSSIBLE, OR NO LATER THAN FRIDAY, MARCH 8, AGAINST THREE OFFICERS. BECAUSE OF PROVISIONS OF THE PEACE OFFICERS BILL OF RIGHTS NO INVOLVED OFFICERS CAN BE SPECIFICALLY NAMED AT THIS TIME. WHEN CRIMINAL FILINGS ARE OBTAINED, THE NAMES OF OFFICERS WHO ARE FILED AGAINST WILL BE MADE AVAILABLE. DETECTIVES WILL BE SEEKING CRIMINAL FILINGS ON APPROPRIATE CHARGES AS DETERMINED BY THE DETECTIVES AND THE PROSECUTING ATTORNEYS. IT IS ANTICIPATED THAT CHARGES CONSIDERED WILL INCLUDE ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON AND ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY. CONTINUING INVESTIGATION WILL DETERMINE WHETHER FILINGS ON ADDITIONAL CHARGES WILL BE SOUGHT.

WITH REGARD TO THE ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATION, INTERNAL AFFAIRS DIVISION

HAS BEEN DIRECTED BY THE CHIEF OF POLICE TO PREPARE ADMINISTRATIVE CHARGES AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE BUT NO LATER THAN NEXT WEEK TO BE HEARD AGAINST ALL INVOLVED OFFICERS BY BOARDS OF RIGHTS. THE ADMINISTRATIVE CHARGES WILL INCLUDE THE ACTIONS OF THE OFFICERS ACTUALLY ENGAGED IN PHYSICAL ACTIVITIES AND OFFICERS WHO ARE DETERMINED TO HAVE WITNESSED THE PHYSICAL ACTIONS AND HAD AN OPPORTUNITY TO INTERCEDE BUT DID NOT. ONCE AGAIN, THE NAMES OF OFFICERS CANNOT BE MADE PUBLIC AT THIS TIME. AS OFFICERS ARE RELIEVED FROM DUTY PENDING BOARDS OF RIGHTS, THE NAMES AND SPECIFIC CHARGES WILL BE RELEASED AT THAT TIME.

BOTH THE CRIMINAL AND THE ADMINISTRATIVE INVESTIGATIONS ARE BEING CONDUCTED UNDER THE DIRECT ATTENTION OF CHIEF DARYL GATES. THE CHIEF HAS DESIGNATED A MEMBER OF HIS PERSONAL STAFF, COMMANDER RICK DINSE, TO PERSONALLY MONITOR THE PROGRESS OF BOTH INVESTIGATIONS AND TO KEEP THE CHIEF POSTED AS TO THEIR PROGRESS ON A DAILY BASIS AS WELL AS CAUSING THE CHIEF'S PERSONAL DIRECTIVES TO BE IMPLEMENTED AS NEEDED WITH RESPECT TO EACH INVESTIGATION.

THIS EVENT HAS SHAKEN THE PUBLIC. THAT HAS BECOME CLEAR IN THE LITERALLY THOUSANDS OF TELEPHONE CALLS RECEIVED BY THE DEPARTMENT. THE PUBLIC HAS ALSO EXPRESSED ITS SUPPORT, ITS PATIENCE, ALONG WITH A DESIRE THAT THE INVESTIGATION BE SWIFT AND THAT JUSTICE BE ACHIEVED AS QUICKLY AS POSSIBLE. THE LAPD IS APPRECIATIVE OF THE PUBLIC'S CANDID ATTITUDE AS EXPRESSED IN THOSE TELEPHONE CALLS. CHIEF GATES GIVES HIS ASSURANCES TO THE PUBLIC THAT THE INVESTIGATION WILL BE QUICK AND THAT JUSTICE WILL BE ADMINISTERED AS SWIFTLY AS DUE PROCESS PERMITS AND IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE FACTS OF THE INVESTIGATION. WE ALSO THANK THE PUBLIC FOR REMEMBERING THE GREAT THINGS THAT HAVE BEEN ACCOMPLISHED BY THE LAPD ESPECIALLY IN THE LAST DECADE.

SUCH THINGS AS THE:

- \* INNOVATION OF COMMUNITY ORIENTED POLICING
- \* INNOVATION OF NEIGHBORHOOD WATCHES
- \*MODEL PROGRAMS FOR DIVERTING THE YOUTH OF LOS ANGELES FROM CRIMINAL PATHS, SUCH AS THE HOLLENBECK YOUTH CENTER
- \* MORE HIRING OF MINORITIES, BLACKS, HISPANICS, ASIANS AND WOMEN, THAN ANY OTHER MAJOR CITY IN THE UNITED STATES
- \*LOS ANGELES IS THE NATION'S SECOND LARGEST CITY WITH A POLICE DEPARTMENT THAT HAS ONE OF THE LOWEST RATIOS OF OFFICERS TO POPULATION
- \*THE MOST EXTENSIVE CULTURAL AWARENESS TRAINING OF OUR OFFICERS THAT IS ADMINISTERED IN ANY MAJOR DEPARTMENT
- \*OUR MODEL ANTI-DRUG PROGRAM FOR STUDENTS THAT IS BEING IMPLEMENTED THROUGHOUT THE WORLD, DRUG ABUSE RESISTANCE EDUCATION (DARE)
- \*THE FACT THAT THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES DOES HAVE ONE OF THE NATION'S MOST SEVERE GANG PROBLEMS AS WELL AS THE NATION'S MOST SEVERE DRUG PROBLEM, AND THAT JUST TWO DAYS AGO, IN AN ADDRESS TO THE NATION, PRESIDENT GEORGE BUSH SINGLED OUT OUR SUCCESS IN THE OAKWOOD COMMUNITY, A MINORITY COMMUNITY, IN RIDDING THAT COMMUNITY OF TERRIBLE DRUG AND GANG PROBLEMS. WE HAVE TO SEEK OUT CRIME AND COUNTER IT AND ITS VIOLENCE WHERE IT IS FOUND AND JUST THINK WHAT A TERRIBLE MISTAKE IT WOULD BE TO HEED THE CHRONIC CRITICS OF THIS DEPARTMENT AND TURN OFF THE PROACTIVE LAW ENFORCEMENT THAT IS NECESSARY TO PROTECT OUR PEOPLE.

THE LAPD WISHES TO THANK MR. GEORGE HOLLIDAY FOR HAVING THE PRESENCE OF MIND TO VIDEOTAPE THE EVENT. CHIEF GATES PERSONALLY

ASSURES GEORGE HOLLIDAY AND HIS WIFE THAT THEY ARE PUBLIC HEROES WHO HAVE THE GRATITUDE OF THE LAPD AND THE 8,300 OFFICERS.

THANKS TO KTLA FOR IMMEDIATELY BRINGING THE MATTER TO OUR ATTENTION AND PROVIDING US WITH A CONFIRMED COPY OF MR. HOLLIDAY'S ENTIRE VIDEOTAPE OF THE EVENT.

SPECIAL THANKS TO MAYOR TOM BRADLEY FOR THE PUBLIC ASSURANCES HE HAS GIVEN THAT THE LAPD WILL CONDUCT THOROUGH AND OBJECTIVE INVESTIGATIONS THAT ARE IN KEEPING WITH THE TRADITION AND PROFESSIONALISM OF THE DEPARTMENT AND CAUSE APPROPRIATE ADMINISTRATIVE AND CRIMINAL ACTIONS TO BE TAKEN.

THIS IS THE SAME LAPD THAT:

LAST NIGHT, RAN INTO A BURNING RESIDENCE IN NORTH HOLLYWOOD AREA AND SAVED TWO ADULTS AND A CHILD FROM THE FLAMES.

TWO DAYS AGO, DROVE INTO THE MIDDLE OF A GANG SHOOTING IN HOLLENBECK AREA AND ARRESTED TWO OF THE SUSPECTS BEFORE THEY FLED THE SCENE.

LAST WEEK, RESPONDED TO A FRANTIC CITIZEN ON THE FOOTHILL FREEWAY WHO HAD AN 18-MONTH-OLD SON CHOKING ON A TOY. THE OFFICERS USE OF CPR TECHNIQUES SAVED THAT CHILD.

SAVED THE LIFE OF A 52-YEAR-OLD MAN WHO WAS CHOKING ON FOOD IN A RESTAURANT BY ADMINISTERING THE HEIMLICK MANEUVER.

RECENTLY RISKED THEIR LIVES TO SAVE AN INDIVIDUAL AS HE ATTEMPTED TO JUMP FROM THE ROOFTOP OF A 14-STORY HOTEL BUILDING IN VAN NUYS AREA.

RECENTLY, IN CONJUNCTION WITH THE HARBOR BOOSTERS ASSOCIATION, CONTRIBUTED 60 BICYCLES TO NEEDY CHILDREN IN THE AREA.

ONLY TWO WEEKS AGO, CONDUCTED FUNERAL SERVICES FOR OFFICER TINA KERBRAT WHO WAS SENSELESSLY KILLED WHILE SERVING THE CITIZENS OF LOS ANGELES.

ALLOCATED A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT OF PERSONNEL RESOURCES TO THE PORTIONS OF THE CITY THAT WERE SUFFERING FROM THE HIGHEST INCIDENT RATE OF VIOLENT CRIME. SINCE THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR, THESE VIOLENT CRIME SUPPRESSION TASK FORCES HAVE SAVED 27 LIVES AS COMPARED TO THE SAME TIME PERIOD IN 1990 IN AN AREAS THAT ARE COMMONLY REFERRED TO AS SOUTH AND SOUTHCENTRAL LOS ANGELES. THAT'S 27 LIVES WITHIN THE BLACK COMMUNITY THAT WOULD NOT HAVE BEEN SAVED HAD IT NOT BEEN FOR THE RESPONSIVENESS OF THE DEPARTMENT TO THIS TREMENDOUS PROBLEM.

# SEARCH WARRANT AND AFFIDAVIT (AFFIDAVIT)

[Redacted]

[Redacted], being sworn, says that on the basis of the information contained within this Search Warrant and Affidavit and the attached and incorporated **Statement of Probable Cause**, he/she has probable cause to believe and does believe that the property described below is lawfully seizable pursuant to Penal Code Section 1524, as indicated below, and is now located at the locations set forth below. Wherefore, affiant requests that this Search Warrant be issued.

[Redacted]

[Redacted], NIGHT SEARCH REQUESTED: YES [ ] NO [ X ]

## (SEARCH WARRANT)

THE PEOPLE OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA TO ANY SHERIFF, POLICEMAN OR PEACE OFFICER IN THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES: proof by affidavit having been made before me by [Redacted] (Name of Affiant)

b6  
b7C

that there is probable cause to believe that the property described herein may be found at the locations set forth herein and that it is lawfully seizable pursuant to Penal Code Section 1524 as indicated below by "x" (s) in that it:

- was stolen or embezzled
- was used as the means of committing a felony
- is possessed by a person with the intent to use it as means of committing a public offense or is possessed by another to whom he or she may have delivered it for the purpose of concealing it or preventing its discovery,
- tends to show that a felony has been committed or that a particular person has committed a felony,
- tends to show that sexual exploitation of a child, in violation of P.C. Section 311.3, has occurred or is occurring;

### YOU ARE THEREFORE COMMANDED TO SEARCH:

Location #1: 12760 Osborne Street, Pacoima, within the City of Los Angeles. The premise is described as the Foothill Police Station for the Los Angeles Police Department. Within the police station is the men's locker room containing lockers #62, #5, #43, #92, which are the specific lockers to be searched. The numbers 62, 5, 43 and 92 are marked on the door of each of the respective lockers.

Location #2: Los Angeles County General Hospital - U.S.C. Medical Center 1200 N. State Street, Los Angeles, California.

### FOR THE FOLLOWING PROPERTY:

Loc #1: Police uniforms (shirt/pants), shoes, boots, socks, police batons or monadnocks, any other equipment stained or possibly stained or that could contain any physical or trace evidence that would indicate participation at the crime scene or tend to connect an individual to the crime.

Loc #2: All medical records for patient Rodney King under PF# 477-04-86 including but not limited to treatment he received and injuries he sustain. These records would be in relationship to his admission on 3-3-91; the blood specimen and urine specimen taken from Rodney King under the same PF# and admission date from above.

AND TO SEIZE IT IF FOUND and bring it forthwith before me, or this court, at the courthouse of this court. This Search Warrant and incorporated Affidavit was sworn to and subscribed before me this 3 day of March, 1991, at 3 A.M. (P.M.) Wherefore, I find probable cause for the issuance of this Search Warrant and do issue it.

[Signature of Magistrate]

(Signature of Magistrate)

NIGHT SEARCH APPROVED: YES [ ] NO [ X ]

Judge of the Superior/Municipal Court, [Redacted]

LA County

Judicial District

Your affiant, [redacted] has been a police officer for the Los Angeles Police Department for [redacted] Your affiant has been assigned to Robbery-Homicide Division, Major Crime Investigation Section for the [redacted] Your affiant has conducted numerous criminal investigations involving murders, attempt murders and assault with deadly weapons. In addition, your affiant has read numerous publications dealing with the investigation of murders, attempt murders and assault with deadly weapons, as well as attending courses dealing with criminal investigation.

b6  
b7C

Your affiant is currently investigating the assault with deadly weapon of victim Rodney King, DR# 9116-10677.

On March 3, 1991, between 0030/0100 hours, victim Rodney King was the object of a vehicle pursuit by the Los Angeles Police Department, California Highway Patrol and Los Angeles Unified School District Police. Victim King subsequently stopped near the intersection of Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street. During victim King's arrest, he was beaten with batons by several unknown police officers. Victim King was transported to Pacifica Hospital for medical treatment and booked at the Los Angeles County General Hospital, Jail Ward. Refer to assault with deadly weapon report, DR# 9116-10677, attached as Addendum No. 1.

On March 4, 1991, at approximately 1800 hours, the Los Angeles Police Department was advised of a video tape of victim King's beating by witness [redacted] who filmed the incident as it occurred across the street from his residence. On March 7, 1991, witness [redacted] was interviewed by

b6  
b7C

Robbery-Homicide Division, Detective [redacted] Refer to statement of [redacted] attached as Addendum No. 2.

b6  
b7C

On March 7, 1991, at 1125 hours, Robbery-Homicide Division, Detectives [redacted] showed Foothill Patrol Division [redacted] Sgt. [redacted] a copy of witness [redacted] video tape. Sgt. [redacted] identified eight officers at the scene, including the active participants of the ADW.

Sgt. [redacted] identified the active participants as being Officer Laurence Powell, #25440, who struck King several times with his baton; Officer Timothy Wind #27745, who struck King several times with his baton and kicked King several times; Officer Theodore Briseno #23678, who kicked King once in the head area; and Sgt. Stacey Koon #21667, who was the supervisor at the scene and operated the taser used in an attempt to subdue King. Refer to the statement of Sgt. [redacted], attached as Addendum No. 3.

b6  
b7C

On March 3, 1991, victim King was taken to Los Angeles County General Hospital, U.S.C. Medical Center for medical treatment. Victim King was treated for numerous lacerations and contusions. Subsequently blood and urine specimens were obtained from victim King.

Your affiant, as well as other investigators have had an opportunity to view witness [redacted] video of this incident. Your affiant observed 8-10 officers at the scene, but only three officers actively participating in the beating and kicking of victim King, and one officer operating the taser.

b6  
b7C

Your affiant has contacted the Foothill Area [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] who produced the following locker numbers for the respective officers: Officer Wind #62; Officer Powell #5; Officer Briseno #43; and Officer Sgt. Koon #92.

Due to the fact that victim King was struck by batons and kicked numerous times by officers causing the loss of blood, it is the opinion of your affiant that there might have been a transfer of blood and other trace evidence from victim King to the involved officers' clothing and equipment.

Based on the foregoing, it is your affiant's opinion that the crime of 245 P.C. (Assault with a Deadly Weapon) was committed, that the items sought are seizable pursuant to Penal Code Section 1524, that these items will be found at the described premises, and that their seizure will be evidence which could further connect them to the crime being investigated.

3-6-91

1500 -

[REDACTED]

WENT TO IAD ~ MET WITH

SGT

[REDACTED]

STATED HE RECEIVED  
1 PAIR OF BOOTS & PANTS (OFUNK OFFICER) FROM  
HIS PARTNER ([REDACTED]) HE TRANSPORTED THEM  
TO SID ON 3-5-91 AT APPROX 1300 HRS, HE  
GAVE THE ITEMS TO [REDACTED] ALONG W/ (2)  
COPIES OF PROP REPORT A PRESUMPTIVE TEST  
FOR BLOOD WAS DONE W/ POSITIVE RESULTS.

ON 3-6-91 1450 SGT [REDACTED] CONTACTED  
[REDACTED] WHO STATED BLOOD WAS HUMAN AND  
WAS WAITING FOR BLOOD FROM KING TO DO WORK UP.

R2CD FROM SGT ARR REPORT WRITTEN 3-3-91 3/  
CIP OFFICERS [REDACTED]

SUPPLEMENTAL NARRATIVE WRITTEN 3-3-91  
AND COPY GIVEN TO POWELL BY [REDACTED]  
NOTE: WRITTEN BEFORE NEWS STORY WAS  
SHOWN ON TV. REPORTS DATED 3-4-91

COPY OF COMMUNICATIONS LOG.

PURSUIT REPORT BY SGT [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] LOG 2 PAGES.

DAILY BENT LOG -

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		4/0	R 2300 C 2340	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION RECEIVED			9. FIELD SUPERVISOR 10. DR#
		5	R 2340 C 2345	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FOCC)			10. DR#
		4	R 2344 C 0000	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FREE INV)			10. DR#
		2	R 0040 C 0100	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) BAR PATRONS		Sgt. JENNIFER	10. DR#
			R 0000 C 0000	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FOCC)			10. DR#
		20	R 0140 C 0200	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FADV) INV, 110. INVOLV IN DWIS, PR/V (FV) 2345			10. DR#
		35	R 0200 C 0235	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) BAR PATRONS			10. DR#
		25	R 0235 C 0300	S&C	A. F7HC STA B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) INV, 110. INVOLV IN DWIS			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.			
-	65	635	720	85	-	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.						89080			
														35. MILEAGE EOW				
														81207				
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS	37. TOTAL MILES	
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL				OBS.
3	-	1	-	2	-	5	-	-	1									
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK	

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		45	R 2300 C 2345	—	A. FTIL STA B. DISPOSITION REC'D INFO, REC'D ASSEN, PROVERS	ROLL CALL SG-19 ✓ VEH	LT	
		30	R 2345 C 2345	6661 R		415MAN	SGT.	10. DR#
		15	R 2015 C 2030	191		COTE 30		10. DR#
		20	R 2030 C 2050	191		PHO CALL X 2		10. DR#
		10	R 2050 C 100	346 R		GLENDALES-VINYS BL PURSUIT, ASSIST CHP FARR, BACK CHP ON #2 POSITION IN PURSUIT.		10. DR#
		30	R 100 C 130	346 C E		FTIL - OSBORNE ASSIST CHP PURSUIT TERMINATION FARR, @ CHPTAKE INTO CUSTODY FELONY PURSUIT	SGT KOON	10. DR#
		195	R 130 C 445	346 C E		M-T	SGT KOON	10. DR#
		315	R 445 C 930	346 C E		LA MC 13TH FL M-T BOOKING FARR, @ BYD 2800? VL - PAROLE VIOL		10. DR#

11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.					
ADULT	PED.	JUVENILE				RADMO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.								
20	685	705	0	—	3	1	5	—				19947					
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS												35. MILEAGE EOW					
19. REPORTS				20. VEH. RECOV.				21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	37. TOTAL MILES		
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD	
1	2	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	1	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	1
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME INITIALS (PRINT)												38. DAY OF WEEK					
WIND			INITIALS (PRINT)		SER NO	25 ON DUTY	26 OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31 AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	SUNDAY		
					27145	12500	1130	1	—	—			1	117			

b6  
b7c

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.						
		R 2300 C 2345	/	A. Foothill Station B. DISPOSITION	R/C	[Redacted]	b6 b7C
		R 0055 C 0105	346 AUG-4	FOOTHILL / OSBORNE B. DISPOSITION	999 1	[Redacted] KOT KOON	10. DR#
	10	R 0135 C 0145	634 OBS	COMMERCE / VALMONT B. DISPOSITION	T/V	[Redacted]	10. DR#
		R 0145 C 0150	643 R	10118 SAMOA B. DISPOSITION	620 D	[Redacted] W/R/V	10. DR#
		R 0215 C 0245	827 R	JEFFS VALMONT B. DISPOSITION	620 FD	[Redacted]	10. DR#
	20	R 0310 C 0330	1051 OBS	FOOTHILL / WYNGATE : B. DISPOSITION	T/V	[Redacted]	10. DR#
		R 0350 C 0415	1164 OBS	PEORIA / GLENDALE B. DISPOSITION	T/V	[Redacted]	240. - 937 2449-759 10. DR#
		R 0415 C 0530	/ G	FOOTHILL STATION B. DISPOSITION	F/U	[Redacted]	10. DR#

11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.				
55	250	525	275	/	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.						29981				
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS		19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV.	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD.		16749
2	2	/	/	/	/	1	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	37. TOTAL MILES

24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME		INITIALS (PRINT)		25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK	39. DATE
[Redacted]		[Redacted]		2300			1	/		FT	11:00 A		SUNDAY	1

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME										
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.																
			R 2300	/	A. FOOTHILL STATION	PHONE CALL		b6										
	25		R 2325	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	READ INFO & INTERVIEW U-1 3541/3503		b7C										
			R 2325	/	C. FTHL STA	✓ & SERVICE VEH												
	10		C 2335	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	COMPLETED SAME		10. DR#										
			R 0005	-	C. VNUYS / KENED	LOVE MUSIC												
	15		C 0015	OBS	B. DISPOSITION	ADVISED PARTIES	(1AD)	10. DR#										
			R 0045	346	D. OCRENE / FTAL	99911 CHP PURSUIT												
	25		F 0110	AU64	B. DISPOSITION	PICKED UP BY CHP	(FAK)	10. DR#										
			R 0200	410	E. S.F. RD / PARKING	T/Y												
	25		F 0225	OBS	B. DISPOSITION	INV & ARR [ ]	SS ONLY COMPLETE (FR. FR)	10. DR#										
			R 0225	-	F. FTAL STA	FIU												
	15		C 0430	E	B. DISPOSITION	LOCATED FPO TO SEARCH FOR INFO TO INV & REPORT G.I		10. DR#										
			R 0430	-	G. VNUYS STA	T/U												
	60		C 0530	F	B. DISPOSITION	PKTS VNUYS, MAIL W/O INCIDENT		10. DR#										
			R 0530	-	H. FTAL STA	FIU												
	40		F 0610	G	B. DISPOSITION	COMPLETED PKG & PKTS INTERVIEWED 1/1/11 - 11/11/11		10. DR#										
11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.							
40	25	525	250	0	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.		31411								
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS		19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD		52376
-	-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	3	-	-	1
24. OFF					25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	B1. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK	39. DATE			
					02	02				2		111	111	WED	11/1/11			

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
		35	R 2340 C 2335	FTHL STA	ROLL CALL	LT [redacted]	b6 b7C
		5	R 2335 C 2310	FTHL STA	VEH CHK		10. DR#
		20	R 2340 C 2355 R 2315	[redacted]	415 P.M.		b6 b7C 10. DR#
		5	R 2355 C 0010	[redacted]	PASS ADULT I/P		10. DR#
25	10		R 0010 C 2050	307	PAYTON & LAUREL CYP		10. DR#
		20	R 0050 C 0130	133	LOUIS MUSIC		10. DR#
		10	R 0130 C 0140	276	LOUIS MUSIC		10. DR#
		15	R 0140 C 0155	547	DIET		10. DR#

11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	18. SHOP NO.										
90	10	435	525	90	-	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.													
						8	1	2	-			8:00										
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS												34. MILEAGE EOW										
ADULT				JUVENILE				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE OUT			
AUTO		PED.		AUTO		PED.		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
		2						1		2											2	5:00
24. OFFICER'S NAME												37. TOTAL MILES										
[redacted]												81										
25. ON DUTY			26. OFF DUTY			27. MOV.		28. N. MOV.		29. PKG.		30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA		32. ASSIGNM.		33. WATCH		38. DAY OF WEEK		
2:00			0:15																	5:00 AM		
39. RATE												b6 b7C										

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME									
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.															
		45	2210 2245	S&C	FTHL 5721 REC'D TALK	T/V	WLA	b6 b7C									
/		10	2345 2355	S&C	FTHL 5721 FOCC- ASSISTED TOXIC W/ MATCH UNITS W/ SS SUSP	DUTY / INVEST		10. DR#									
5	15		2400 0015	S&C	SAN FERNANDO / FILMORE FURN- WARNED 21450 # VS.	T/V		10. DR#									
15		10	0030 0055	S&C	VAN NUYS / TELLER TALK DISCUSS CRIME PROBLEMS WITH MGR. OF NEW BUS / CEVA	CITIZENS CONTACT		10. DR#									
5	10		0040 0050	S&C	VAN NUYS / ONEIDA FURN- WARNED 4127H LAMC.	PEP S/S		10. DR#									
35		15	0125 0140	S&C	[REDACTED] FOCC- [REDACTED] 415M TSM	9/1/22		b6 b7C 10. DR#									
/		90	0140 0310	S&C	[REDACTED] FRPT- [REDACTED] 459M	C-30 PIR		10. DR#									
5	150		0315 0540	S&C	REMARKTION / HAULING FARR- [REDACTED] ARR RPT- DELAYS ASST U/W DUTY BIKER VS PER JGT	T/V	C-1AAET: 1WV	10. DR#									
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.					
70	175	380	615	70	/	3	3	2	/			89924					
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS		20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS	35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	36. MILEAGE OUT		
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD	37. TOTAL MILES
1	1	/	/	1	/	3	/	/	1	1	1	/	/	/	/	1	91683
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK		
						2300	0915	/	/	/	-		31	All	11/11/22		



LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
DAILY WORK SHEET

15.26.0 (7 82)

AREA DIV	AREA COMMANDING OFFICER	DIV. COMMANDING OFFICER	UNIT (IF OTHER THAN PATROL)	WATCH COMMANDER/OIC	DAY OF WK.	DATE	WAT.
FTHL	CAPT.	CAPT.		LT,	MON.	03-04-91	PM b6 b7c
ASSIGNMENT	ROVER	SHOP	NAME(S)	EQW	SUPV. UNITS	STATION DETAIL/SPECIAL DETAIL	DO/SICK/100/VACATION/ETC.
WC			LT,			DESK	DAY OFF
AWC			SGT. D. LOGS			P3	SGT.
L120	006		SGT. CHCK IN KCKBCKS			p1	SGT.
L160	901		SGT. PUBS SUBPS			b6 b7c	SGT.
						JATI	P3
						SO	P3 b6 b7c
						SO	P3
A3	235		P2			MAINT	P3/1
			P1				P3
A23	090		P3			CSA	P2
			P1				P2
A31	276		P3			LOAN OVB - COBRA	P2
			P1				P3
A53	850		R. P3				P2
			P1				P2
A89	850		P3/1			LOAN DHD	VACATION
			P1				SGT.
A99	923		P3				P2
			P1				P2
	976		P2			DETS	P2
			P1				P2
X51	979		P2			TRAINING	HOLIDAY
			RES				P1
U1			P2				P2
							P2
							P2
MID PM						LOAN RHD	O/T ACC
						SGT.	P3
X6			P3				
			P2				
X82			P2			SUSPENSION	IOD
			P2				P3
FB7			P3				
							SICK
FB9			P2				P2

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
DAILY WORK SHEET

**MASTER**

15.26.0 (7. 82)

AREA - DIV	AREA COMMANDING OFFICER	DIV COMMANDING OFFICER	UNIT (IF OTHER THAN PATROL)	WATCH COMMANDER/OIC	DAY OF WK	DATE	WATCH
FTHL	CAPT [redacted]	CAPT. [redacted]		LT. [redacted]	SAT.	3-2-91	b6 b7C
GNMENT	ROVER	SHOP	NAME(S)	EOW	SUPV. UNITS	STATION DETAIL/SPECIAL DETAIL	SG/SICK/LOG/VACATION/ETC.
WC	[redacted]	034	LT [redacted]			DESK	DAY OFF
AWC	[redacted]	901	SGT [redacted]			[redacted] P2	SGT [redacted]
L130	[redacted]	850	SGT [redacted]			[redacted] P3	SGT [redacted]
						[redacted] P2	SGT [redacted]
						PUBLICATIONS	
						SUBPS/KICKBACKS	
						CHK IN	
A3	[redacted]	397	P3 SG-14 P1 T-9			STORM	[redacted] P3
A23	[redacted]	979	P P3 SG-17 P1			LOAN OVB COBRA	[redacted] P3
A31	[redacted]	191	P3 SG-9 P1 T-16			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P3
A53	[redacted]	933	P3			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P1
A89	[redacted]	318	SG-13			LOAN DHD	[redacted] P2
A99	[redacted]	850	P3+1 SG-18			[redacted] P3	[redacted] P2
X51	[redacted]	215	P3 SG-12			DETS	[redacted] P2
	[redacted]	080	P1			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P2
						JAIL	[redacted] P2
						[redacted] SO	[redacted] P2
						[redacted] SO	[redacted] P2
L170	[redacted]	435	SGT [redacted] T-5 SG-1				HOLIDAY
X6	[redacted]	276	P3 SG-2				[redacted] P2
X82	[redacted]	073	P2 SG-4				[redacted] P2
FB7	[redacted]	235	D. P3 SG-3 RES				O/T ACC
FB9	[redacted]	975	P3 SG-5				[redacted] P2
U2	[redacted]	976	P3				IOD
							[redacted] P3
							SICK
							[redacted] P3
							[redacted] P2
							[redacted] P2
							[redacted] P3

*Handwritten notes:*  
 [redacted]  
 [redacted]  
 [redacted]

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOUNDING # CITATION # OR NAME
C. VEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
		1500	-	FTHC STA	RECEIVED	[Redacted]	-
15		1515	S&C STA	(TRC) RECEIVED INFO: APPROVED ASST		[Redacted]	10. DR# -
		1515	-	FTHC STA	VCH ✓		-
10		1525	S&C STA	(TRC) ✓/1 TRC. COMPLETED / EQUIP			10. DR# -
		1625	3461	SOME UNIDENT.	ISS. NATION. ID#		20118
		1540	OBS.	(TRC) APR 2. MISD WATER. ALL SUBV			10. DR# 12111
		1540	-	1 TRC	BKG	[Redacted]	-
		1630	C	1 TRC. RECEIVED INFO - 2 MISD WATER SUBV			10. DR# -
		1630	3925	VAN NUYS - GERRARD	T/V		565691
30		1700	OBS	(TRC) CITED 3-2195.110 (75) 1-21315 (75) 1-21315 (75) 1-21315 (75)		301 ✓	565691
		1700	-	HUBBARD - GERRARD	C-7		-
45		1745	C-7	(TRC) AIE			10. DR# -
		1800	-	REARVIEW - VAN NUYS	T/V		565690
		1830	OBS	(TRC) CITED 1-1460 (75) 1-21315 (75) 1-21315 (75) 1-1460 (75)		301 ✓	565690
		1900	-	FTHC STA	BKG - 2	[Redacted]	244891
		1945	C	(TRC) BKD 1-MISD WATER. ALL SUBV			10. DR# 71487

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.			
5	140	370	520	15	-	1	6	8	-						8917		
8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS
U	D	PED.	AUTO	PED.								FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD	
4	-	2	-	-	-	5	-	-	1	4	1	-	-	-	1	5	10
4. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA	32. ASSIGN(A)	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
							15	2	21	-	-						SATURDAY

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		R	1046	5225	[REDACTED]	1111		
		C	1046	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	1057	5227	[REDACTED]	452 R 1010		
		C	1057	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	2110	5543	[REDACTED]	4156-01		
		C	2110	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	1170	5546	[REDACTED]	1111		
		C	1170	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	2130	5573	[REDACTED]	1111		10. DR#
		C	2130	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	1710		[REDACTED]	1111		
		C	1710	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	2230	N/A	[REDACTED]	1111		
		C	2230	S&C				10. DR#
	10			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	2200		[REDACTED]	1111		10. DR#
		C	2200	S&C				10. DR#
	170			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	0150		[REDACTED]	1111		10. DR#
		C	0150	S&C				10. DR#
	170			R	F601 / CHAIRMAN			
		R	0200		[REDACTED]	1111		10. DR#
		C	0200	S&C				10. DR#

b6  
b7C

40. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES				5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY			6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME		
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.													
0	0	30	1500		STA				R/C				b6 b7C		
			1530	S&C STA	8. DISPOSITION 11K0 / R 3519 / E 3570 / S 14 / T 9 /				9. FIELD SGT			10. DR#			
0	0	15	1530		STA				V641 ✓						
			1545	S&C STA	8. DISPOSITION INSPECT - SEARCH SERVICE VEH: OK							10. DR#			
0	15	0	1545	3416B	0550P.E + GLENDAKES				T/N						
			1600	S&C CBS	8. DISPOSITION FADN / 344 ✓ NEG / 2 JUC 102 / WRN 4000(A) UC							10. DR#			
0	0	60	1600	3654	FTHL + WARDLAND				CAR STRIPPERS						
			1700	S&C OKR	8. DISPOSITION FEC / BIKED 16A97 / PASS VLT VEH 574 HRY / 444 ✓							10. DR#			
0	10	0	1700	3793	HUBBARD + DEONFED				T/N						
			1710	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION FADN / 21ST 370 / 344 ✓ NEG / ADVISED ABOUT 4000A UC.							10. DR#	b6 b7C		
0	15	0	1710	4064	HUBB + FTHL				T/N						
			1725	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION FELT / 10162 (125) / 10162 (125) / 1250 / 2735 UC / 344 ✓ NEG							10. DR#			
0	0	15	1725	417B	[REDACTED]				41363						
			1740	S&C R34	8. D FOCC / NO CRIMS / NO SUSP / PC JUC / 161107 AT SCENE							10. DR#			
0	0	15	1740		8. H KORJEN - KALISHIER				C-1						
			1835	S&C OKR	8. DISPOSITION							10. DR#			
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS					
0	25	450	525	75		RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.		ATG				
						7	4	7			[REDACTED]				
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS	
ADULT	JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.								FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD
	3			2					4					1	19
24. [REDACTED]				25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	34. SHOP NO. 57397		
				1500	2345										35. MILEAGE EOW 551
															36. MILEAGE OUT 65485
															37. TOTAL MILES 060
															38. DAY OF WEEK SAT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
0	0	35	R 1025 C 1900	4993 R24	[REDACTED] FAIR / 3 ARRESTED 404(A) DC	404 SA 3 ADULT PED F.I.'S		b6 b7C
0	0	120	R 1900 C 2100	LING I OFER	STA FRPT / 2 BRO FTHL / 2 AIR RPTS	Follow UP 2 U / NEG / 2 BRK APPROVALS / 1 DISCLOSE TIME SURV		2448970 10. DR# 2448970
0	0	50	R 2100 C 2150	LING I OFER	VALENT JAIL FRPT / BRO FTHL / 1 U / 2 MINS / 1 DISCLOSE / 1 TIME SURV	Follow-UP 1 BRK		2449 10. DR#
0	0	20	R 2150 C 2210	5704 R24	[REDACTED] FADV / NO AT SUICIDE / COMP M HSD / 1 U / NEG / NO CRIMS	ATT SUICIDE		2P
0	0	20	R 2210 C 2230	5636 R2	[REDACTED] FADV / ADVISED TO LEAVE POLICE / PR DOMESTIC	415 I		10. DR#
0	0	15	R 2230 C 2245	6009 R2	[REDACTED] FADV / NO SIGN CRIME / SUSPS GWA / PR UNK	415 I		10. DR#
0	0	15	R 2245 C 2300	6051 R2	[REDACTED] FADV / NO CRIME / SUSPS GWA / PR UNK	415 I		10. DR#
0	0	10	R 2300 C 2310	6100 R24	[REDACTED] FADV / SUSPS GWA / NO CRIME / CALL BACK TO CALL	459 SA		10. DR#
0	35	0	R 2310 C 2345	[REDACTED] OBS	VAN NURS + LAUREL FADV / 2 U / NEG / ADVISED NOT TO DOUBLE PARK	T/V		10. DR#
			R 2345 C [REDACTED]	[REDACTED] OFER	STA VE. / [REDACTED] (DEVI) (CAJ)	EOW		10. DR#

40. REMARKS:

APR 15 1971

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON SPEC. SURVEY	2. TIME	3. SURVEY	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. NATURE OF ACTIVITY	6. OFFICER	7. ROOM
	1530		FTHL STA	VEH. CASE		
	1530		DEPT. STATION	NO SUSP.		
	1530		FTHL STA	VEH. SUSP.		
	1535	OFF	FOUR			
	1525	3490		MEET. P.D. 3900		
	1610	R-2		POLIC		
	1715	4104		459 SUSP. NOW		
	1740	RAV	VEH AT LOC	BTW 74, NO SUSPS, NO ANSWER AT PR. LOC.		
	1745	4281	ARLETA + DEVONSHIRE	T/VIOL		56462TH
	1800	OBS	FARR	ARR (H) WARR SUSP		22450 INCO. IA
	1800		FTHL STA	VAR. NUTS		
	2000			BIRG		
	2000		GLENDALE + THORBARO	C-7		
	2045			8		
	2050	5911		AMOUR DEATH		
	2100	R-2	FOOD	NO DEATH, SICK ONLY		

18. TOTAL SURVEYS	16	405	225	120	4	7	5													
-------------------	----	-----	-----	-----	---	---	---	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

19. FIELD INTERVIEW	ADULT	JUVENILE	CHILD	GRAND	OTHER	ADULT														
	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0

25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. IN. MOV	29. PROB	30. SPEC SURVEY	31. AREA	32. P. H. H. J. J.	33. C. A. C.
1000	2545	1						

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME		3. SURVEY		4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES				5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY				6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE		7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME																
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASST. ACT.	DATE	TIME	SAC	SURVEY SOURCE AND CODE																											
				1500		STA	STA				R/C																						
				1500		STA	11K0 / R 3519 / R 3570 / S 14 / T 9				567																						
				1545		STA	STA				Veh ✓																						
				1545		STA	INSPECT - SEARCH - SERVICE VEH: OK																										
				1545		3468	OSBORNE + GLENDAKS				T/V																						
				1600		OBS	FADN / 3 1/2 ✓ NEG / 2 JUL 102 / WRN 4000(A) UC																										
				1600		3654	FTHL + WINGRAND				CAR STRIPPERS																						
				1700		OFR	FOCC / BACKED 16 APR / PASS VLT VEH 574 HRY / 4 1/2 ✓ NEG																										
				1700		3993	HUBBARD + DEONFRED				T/V																						
				1710		OBS	FADN / 21ST 570 / 3 1/2 ✓ NEG / ADVISED ABOUT 4000A UC																										
				1710		4069	HUBB + FTHL				T/V																						
				1725		OBS	FEIT / 10MBR (DEM) / 107ED (DAN) / 12500 P.V. / 27315 UC / 3 1/2 ✓ NEG																										
				1725		4178					41563																						
				1740		REN	FOCC / NO CRIMS / NO SUSPS / PR UNK / 10MGT AT SCENE																										
				1740			KEWEN - KACISMER				C-1																						
				1825		OFR					ATG																						
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.		14. SPEC SURVEY		15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERY.		17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				18. SHOP NO.														
0	75	450	525		75				RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.							87397														
								7	4	7								551															
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS				20. VEH. RECOV.				21. ARRESTS				22. JUV.		23. WARRANTS		24. SHOP NO.													
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME		TRAF.		OTHER		CALL		OBS.		FELONY		MISD.		DRUNK		TRAFFIC		MISD. DRK. DRIV.		ASSISTED		ARRESTS		ARRESTS		CHECKS		25. MILEAGE OUT	
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.																		FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD						26. MILEAGE OUT		
	3			2				11						4																		27. TOTAL MILES	
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)				SER. NO.				28. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY		27. MOV		28. N.MOV		29. PKG		30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA		32. ASSIGNM.		33. WATCH		34. DAY OF WEEK			
												1500		2345										FTHL		A2		PM		28. DATE			

b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. CITATION OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
0	0	35	R 1825	4293		404 SA		
			C 1900	S&C R2H	8. DISPOSITION FARR / 3 ARRESTED 404(A) DC	3 ADULT PED F.I.'S		10. DR#
0	0	12.0	R 1900	LING I	STA	Follow UP		2448970
			C 2100	S&C OFCR	8. DISPOSITION FRPT / 2 BND FTHL / 2 ARK RPTS / 2 UJ / NEG / 28th ARMOYALS / 1 DISCLOSE / 1 TIME SERT			10. DR# 2447014
0	0	50	R 2100	LING I	VALLEY JAIL	Follow-up		2449088
			C 2150	S&C OFCR	8. DISPOSITION BND FEMALE / 1 UJ / 2 ARKS / 1 DISCLOSE / 1 TIME SERT / VALLEY JAIL / 1 RPT / 1 S&A			10. DR#
0	0	20	R 2150	5704		ATT SUICIDE		PR
			C 2210	S&C R2H	8. DISPOSITION FADV / NO ATT SUICIDE / 047P M HISP / 1 UJ / NEG / NO CRIMS			
0	0	20	R 2210	5026		415 I		
			C 2230	S&C R2	8. DISPOSITION FADV / ADVISED TO KEEP PEACE / PR DOMINQUEZ			10. DR#
0	0	15	R 2230	6009		415 I		
			C 2245	S&C R2	8. DISPOSITION FADV / NO SIGN CRIME / SUSPS GOA / PR UNK			10. DR#
0	0	15	R 2245	6051		415 I		
			C 2300	S&C R2	8. DISPOSITION FADV / NO CRIME / SUSPS GOA / PR UNK			10. DR#
0	0	10	R 2300	6100		459 SN		
			C 2310	S&C R2H	8. DISPOSITION FOCC / SUSPS GOA / NO CRIMS / CALL @			10. DR#
0	35	0	R 2310		VAL HWYS + LAUREL	T/V		
			C 2345	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION FADV / 2 UJ / NEG / ADVISED NOT TO DOUBLE PARK			
			R 2345		STA	E.O.W		
			C	S&C OFCR	8. DISPOSITION VEH / OL - (DEH)(DAW)			

40. REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



2/4

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY		3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE		4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES		5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY		6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE		10. DR#	
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.											
			R 1800 C 1855	4259 SOLE				507 P					b6 b7C
		10	1905	R/C			IND EVID OF 507 P						
			R 1855 C 1905	4602 FADV				507 P					
		5	1910	R/C			ADV TO LOWER RADIO + KEEP PARTY GOERS INSIDE LOCATION						
			R 1910 C 1925	4750 FOCC			LAUREL CYN/ KAGELCYN	006					
		15	1925	ANA			ASSISTED 1601 - TRANSPORTED SUSP'S WIFE HOME						
			R 1925 C 2025	FOCC STA			FTHL STA	ADMIN DUTIES					
		60	2025	STA			COMP RPTS FROM I 4478 - SGT [REDACTED]	APPROVED					b6 b7C
			R 2025 C 2030	5174 FOCC				620 D					
			2030	R/C			NO DOM VIOL 390 PROBLEM ONLY -						
			R 2035 C 2040	5351 FWEN			LAUREL CYN/MERCER	T/V					
5	5		2040	OBS			WRN'D 26708(A)						
			R 2040 C 2055	5193 FADV				507 R					
		15	2055	R/C			ADV TO TURN DOWN MUSIC SPOKE W/ PR ABOUT 507 R AT 1430 GAINST -						
			R 2105 C 2115	FLIT OBS				T/V					
10	10		2115	OBS			CIT 27007 VL 12500 VL (RG)						
			R 2125 C 2140	5603 FLIT			SAN FERNANDO / TERRA BELLA	T/V					
10	15		2140	OBS			OBS POSS 6000 SUSP'S CIT 12500 VL, 27315 D VL (FW)						
			R 2140 C 2145	5584 FOCC				415 I					
		5	2145	R/C			NO EVID OF 415 PARTY						

40. REMARKS:

314

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME												
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASST. ACT.																		
			2140	5669		415 M8W														
			2155	R/C	NO EVID OF 415 M / SUSP-VICT GOA															
			2155	FCIT		T/V														
	10		2205	OBS	FCIT 21453A (R/C)		IAOFF LWV													
			2140	5792																
			2205	FRPT		DOM VIOL														
			2235	R/C	COMP (1) DOM VIOL RPT															
			2235	6169		415G														
			2240	R/C	ADV GRP TO DISPERSE NO FIGHT															
			2240	6210		415J														
			2250	R/C	ADV TO LOWER MUSIC															
			2250	6201		415J														
			2250	R/C	CANCELLED															
			2240	6180		415J														
			2250	FADV																
	10		2300	R/C	ADV TO GO INSIDE															
			2300	FOGA		503 P4SN														
			2335	R/C	SUSPS GOA - NO EVID OF CRIME - BUNNY LINE FOUND															
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS		34. SHOP NO.								
						RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.											
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV.	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC FEL.	MISD. CALL	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED FEL & MISD	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT	
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.																	37. TOTAL MILES
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY		B1.AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK		39. DATE		

b6  
b7C

4/4

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA: SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT/SCENE	10. DR#
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2335	Face	ETHIC STR	VEH INSPECTION		
		10	C 2345	STR	1/D BACKSEAT FOR WEAPONS/CONTRABAND, NONE FOUND			
			R 2345		ETHIC STR	FEOW		
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		K.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		L.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		M.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		N.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		O.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		P.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

11. REMARKS:

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME													
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ABSD. ACT.																		
		1500	F	FTHL STA	ROLLCALL	SGT														
		1515	SAC STA	(FOCC) RECEIVED INFO & ASSIGNED A31																
		1515	F	FTHL STA	VEH ✓															
	10	1525	SAC STA	(FOCC) ✓ D VEH FOR CONTRABAND / EQUIP																
		1525	3461	SUTTER-VAN NUYS	POSS NAKCO SUSP		2448710													
	15	1540	OBS	(FARR) ARR 2-MISD WARR - 3APR 3NW			2448													
		1540	-	FTHL STA	BKG															
	50	1630	C	(FOCC) COMPLETED BKG - 2 MISD WARR SUSP																
		1630	3925	VAN NUYS - GLENDAKS	T/V		5656943													
	30	1700	OBS	(FCIT) CITED 3-219551/2 (TS) 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS)			5656942													
		1700	-	HUBBARD - GLENDAKS	C-7		5656920													
	45	1745	C-7	(FOCC) ATE																
		1800	-	BRADLEY - VAN NUYS	T/V		5656922													
	15	1830	OBS	(FARR) CITED 4 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS) 1-273150VC (TS)			5656921													
		1830	-	FTHL STA	BKS 2		2448721													
	75	1945	G	(FOCC) BKD 1-MISD WARR	1-MISD WARR		2448747													
11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS														
15	140	370	525	5	RADIO 1, OBS 6, OTHER 8, TRAF -															
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. CIV. ARRESTS			23. WARRANTS			24. MILEAGE		
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	ORUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS CHECKED	MILEAGE IN	MILEAGE OUT	TOTAL MILES	
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	ORNL	FEL & MISD				
4	-	2	-	-	-	5	-	-	1	4	1	-	-	-	1	5	116	20341	240	
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME		25. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY		27. MOV.		28. N. MOV.		29. PKG.		30. SPEC. SURVEY			31. AREA		32. ASSIGNM.		33. WATCH	
[REDACTED]		1500		2345		24		-		-		-			-		-		-	

b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. IDENTIFICATION OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1945		SYLMAR JUV HALL	F/U		
		45	C 2030	S&C H	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) COMPLETE TRANSPORT OF JUV TO HALL			10. DR#
			R 2030		TELFAR - OSBORNE	T/V		
20	20		C 2050	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FCIT) CITED 1- 21453 (A) VC 14601.1 (A) VC TS			
			R 2050	25465		5033SN		
		10	C 2100	S&C K	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) BACKED FB 9 ON POSS BFMU SUSP THERE (NO CRIME)			10. DR#
			R 2100	5522	L. BUTTER-VAN NUYS	POSS NARCO SUSP		
15			C 2115	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) INV POSS 2- NARCO SUSPS - NO CRIME			
			R 2115		M. OSBORNE - FOOTHILL	T/V		244
30			C 2145	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FARR) ARR 1- DUI - VD PASS FOR WARRANTS	3WV		10. DR#
			R 2145		N. FTHL STA	BKG		
		105	C 2330	S&C MA	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) COMPLETED BKG OF DUI - COMPLETE RPTS			10. DR#
			R 2330		O. FTHL STA	VEH ✓		
		15	C 2345	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) VD VEH FOR CONTRABAND -			10. DR#
			R 2345		P. FTHL STA	EOW		
			C -	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION (TS) (KP)			10. DR#
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

REMARKS:



DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME									
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.															
			7:15	5536	[Redacted]	C-30											
			7:50	[Redacted]	OFFICAL 2:40 LEFT		9. FIELD SUPERVISOR	10. DRP									
60		30	7:00	615	SUNLAND / SHADW	TRANS REQ		10. DRP									
			7:00	615	(FIRE) ASSISTED 16436			10. DRP									
			7:00	615	PTHL SPA	Fly / EOW		10. DRP									
			7:00	615	CONSULTED TRANS / VEH ✓, NEG RESULTS			10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
								10. DRP									
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES RADIO OBS. OTHER TRAF.	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO. 89318								
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC FEL.	MISD.	MISD.DRK.DRIV. CALL	ASSISTED OBS.	FEL & MSD	37. TOTAL MILES
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.														38. DAY OF WEEK SATURDAY
24. NAME (INITIAL & PRINT)			SER. NO.			25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	39. DATE		

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON:		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.						
K	S	R 1715	UW7D	SUNLAND - 210	TRANS REQ	/	10. DR#
		C 1720	S&C Au	(FOCC) 1644 30		/	
	40	R 1720	UW7D	FTHL STA	F/U	/	10. DR#
		C (800)	" "	TRANS COMPLETED		/	
	10	R 1800	U327	[REDACTED]	USE SUPPS	/	10. DR#
		C 1800	S&C 226-4	(FGDA) ✓ VICINITY, PASS BLO CALL		/	
	20	R 1810	4442	[REDACTED]	G-30	/	10. DR#
		C 1830	S&C R	(FFAL) OWNER INSIDE	[REDACTED]	/	
	45	R 1830	/	Foothill / Lowell	R-7	/	10. DR#
		C 1915	/	-8-		/	
35	10	R 1950	1950	Foothill / SHERMAN GRAVE	T/Y	/	10. DR#
		C 2000	S&C OBS	(FURN) 2165 (6) VC CS	[REDACTED]	/	
K	15	R 2005	5130	TUS C/M / FTHL BL	T/Y	/	
		C 2020	S&C OBS	(PET) 2440, 27315(C) ES		/	
20	C	R 2040	5300	Foothill - SHERMAN GRAVE	RED SOUP	/	10. DR#
		C 2045	S&C OBS	(FOCC) w/ 0 HITS	[REDACTED]	/	
S	5	R 2045	5400	[REDACTED]	OPEN ALL	/	10. DR#
		C 2050	S&C 2264	(FOCC) FURTER woman only	[REDACTED]	/	
25	C	R 2040	5417	[REDACTED]	907 VEH	/	10. DR#
		C 2115	S&C R	(FAD) VEH. ALARM OFF, NOT PLR	[REDACTED]	/	

40. REMARKS:

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		45	1815	SAC	ETHA STA	R/C	[REDACTED]	
			1900		<FOCC> RECEIVED INFO ASSIGNED 16FB9	VEN / CLEAR	[REDACTED]	
		45	1910	SAC	WOODMAN / ROSCOE	CODE 7	[REDACTED]	
			1955	OFFICER	<FOCC> ATE		[REDACTED]	
		40	2010	SAC	SAN FERNANDO / GOLETA	VEN STOP	[REDACTED]	
			2050	OBS	<FCIT> CITED 12500/24661 VC (CS)		[REDACTED]	
		20	2050	SAC	[REDACTED]	GTA SUSP NOW	[REDACTED]	
			2110	R-2/4	<FQNR> NO GTA SUSP - 390 MAN ONLY - ANR		[REDACTED]	
		10	2110		VAN NUYS / SUTTER	SEARCH OF FEMALE	[REDACTED]	
			2120	OFFICER	<FOCC> CONDUCTED SEARCH ON FEMALE SUSP FOR 16A31		[REDACTED]	
		10	2120	SAC	[REDACTED]	F/D	[REDACTED]	
			2130	OBS	<FQNR> ADV TO KEEP PEACE		[REDACTED]	
		10	2150		WILSONS / VAN NUYS	PED STOP	[REDACTED]	
			2200	OBS	<FARR> ARR (1) AP NARCO SUSP		[REDACTED]	
		20	2200	SAC	VAN NUYS / BRADLEY	PED S	[REDACTED]	
			2220	OFFICER	<FARR> REC (1) AP FOR 4127 N KAMP		[REDACTED]	

1. TOTAL MINUTES	12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
- 60	420	525	105	RADIO 1, OBS 3, OTHER 5, TRAF -	[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]	89235

8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT	JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	44083
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.								FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD		44046
-	-	-	-	-	2	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	8	

24. [REDACTED]	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
[REDACTED]	1815	0300	2	/	/	/	ETHA	16FB9	MIO	11/29/78 SATURDAY

b6

b7C

b6

b7C

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
REC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		R	2245	5483	FTHL STATION	RATS & BILG		
		C	2330	C-14	COMPLETED RATS & BILG			10. DR#
		R	2330	265	[REDACTED]	CODE 5	SGT	
		C	0215	0F44	STAKED AREA FOR AFMV SUSPS - NEG.			10. DR#
		R	0215		FTHL STATION	C/7		
		C	0300		EDW C/7 PER SGT [REDACTED]			10. DR#
		R	0300		FTHL STATION	EDW		
		C						10. DR#
		R						
		C						10. DR#
		R						
		C						10. DR#
		R						
		C						10. DR#
		R						
		C						10. DR#
		R						
		C						10. DR#

b6  
b7c

C.W.

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		4	1815	/	FATH STA	Roll Call		
		5	1900	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Lead info - ASSIGNED 16x82		
		2	1900	4763		Loss Nared Loc / Brw Prob		
		0	1920	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Poll ✓ in LOC not open stake-up		10. DRP
		4	1920	4763		415 min w/ Poss Gun		
		0	2000	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Adv c (2) (JPEE) / No 415 w/ Gun / Sus Poss Transfer w/ Vert		
		4	2000	5155		met w/ AM met		
		0	2086	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Poll met w/ most group / Discussion of c & chemo Mads		10. DRP
2	0	4	2400	/	Hummer / Roubin	C7		
		5	2416	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Arb		10. DRP
1	5	2	2210	5882		C5		
		0	0210	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Poll met w/ mid pm units / NO USA SUSPS		10. DRP
		5	0210	827		Arrest unit on from DSP		
		0	0300	SAC	8. DISPOSITION	Poll No evn of crime / Don viol ONLY		10. DRP
			0500	/	FTH SPC	EDW		
				SAC	8. DISPOSITION	(ATA) (GS)		

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	18. JUV. NO.	19. MILEAGE EOW	20. MILEAGE OUT	21. TOTAL MILES	22. DAY OF WEEK
ADULT	JUVENILE	CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.						
05	-	460	525	65	-	1	-	4	-					

B. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEN. RECOV.		21. ARREST				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD
-	-	-	2			1						-	-	-	-	-

24. G	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNMENT	33. WATCH	34. DAY OF WEEK
	1815	0300			-		FTH	X 87-		SAURMAN

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON SPEC. SURVEY		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME																
45		1815	/	FTM STATION	ROLL CALL	LT																	
		1900	SAC	REC'D INFO ASSIGNED 16 FB7		SGT																	
15		1915	4308		NARCO ACTIVITY																		
		1935	R2	QNR'D / WARRANT'S 2 201'S	POSS SUSP - NEG	FWMA																	
45		1935	4964	VAN NUIS / SUTTON	POSS NARCO																		
		2000	OBS	QNR'D # 4 WARRANT VIS - NEG		FOC																	
40		2100	/	FTM STATION	ADMIN DUTY																		
		2115	SAC	COMPLETED																			
15		2130	/	FILMORE / DEFE	SPECIAL PROM																		
		2100	OFCR	V'D AREA FOR NARCO ACTIVITY - NONE																			
		2130	/	EWING / VAN GARDEN																			
		2210	OFCR	V'D AREA FOR NARCO ACTIVITY - NEG																			
20		2210	5874		PED STOP																		
		2220	OBS	POSS NARCO ACTIVITY - NEG	2 WARRANT VIS																		
15		2230	5883	VAN NUIS / KASTON	PED STOP		244 9250																
		2245	OBS	MARY WARRS	WARR																		
11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.															
80 325		525	370	-	1 3 4			88975															
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS		19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS		35. MILEAGE EOW														
									93925														
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	22. JUL. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT					
AUTO PED.		AUTO PED.										FEL. MISD.	CALL. OBS.	FEL & MISD		ARRESTS	CHECKS	93684					
- 6		- 1		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	7	91					
37. TOTAL MILES		38. DAY OF WEEK		39. DATE		35. ON DUTY		36. OFF DUTY		37. MOV		38. N.MOV.		39. PKG		40. SPEC. SURVEY		41. AREA		42. ASSIGNM.		43. WATCH	
91		SAT		16E		1815		0300								FT		16E		M10		SAT	

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



1. TIME SPENT ON:			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE?	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2220	B+H	FOOTHILL STA	F/U		
	85		C 2245	S&C OFCR	KFOCC COMPLETED RECORDS EX/INTERVIEW OF NARLO CUSP ISSUED CITATION (CS)			
			R 2345	6688		BEMV/NARCO SUSPS		
	195		C 0300	S&C OFCR	KFOCC CONDUCTED STAKEOUT ON BEMV SUSPS			
			R 0300		FTNK STA	EOW		
			C 0300	S&C	(CS) (KW) VEN/CLEAR			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#

b6  
b7c

40. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME											
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.																	
			R 1815		FTHL STA	R-C	SOS												
5		45	C 1900	S&C	REC'D INFO ASSIGNED 1607		KT												
	20		R 1905	4750	LAREC CNYN - KAREC CNYN	TRAF STOP		2449030											
			C 1925	OBS	(FARR) ARRU(1) MSD WARE'S 1 ADFI 1WV POS HIT														
	85		R 1925	4750	FTHL STA	F/U													
			C 2050	B	COMP DRNG CITED(1) 2735(D)K.C. - 1960.18)41.														
	45		R 2050	5433		459 JAN													
			C 2135	STA	(FRPT) C(1) PIR 459 VICT														
10		25	R 2135	5751		459 JAN													
			C 2200	STA	(FOA) UNABLE TO LOCATE PR														
	40		R 2210	6008		459 JAN													
			C 2250	STA	(FOA) UNABLE TO LOCATE ARRR - ADVISED S.F. PD MANOLING														
	25		R 2250	6414	PIERCE - S.F. RD	TRAF STOP		2449384											
			C 2315	OBS	(FARR) ARRU(1) 23152A V.C. - 1WV NEG RES 1 ADFI			9116102											
	225		R 2315	6414	FTHL STA	F/U													
			C 0300	G	CAMP RDS AEO SUSP REC'D W/C APP-(1) VEH IMBOUND - (1) ADMIN PIR SE														
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY				15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV SUPERV.		17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS		18. SHOP NO.		
15	355	155	525	370	-	-	2	2	-								89926		
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV.		23. WARRANTS		34. MILEAGE EOW		
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	35. MILEAGE OUT	
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD		9783	
2	-	-	-	1	-	4	-	-	-	2		-	-	1	-	-	2	2	
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.		25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	36. TOTAL MILES	
								1815	0300	1					FTHL	16	MD	40	
																	PA	37. DAY OF WEEK	
																		SAT 2/20/84	
																		39. DATE	
																		2/22	

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			0300	SAC	PTHK SDA	EOLY		
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

40. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME										
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.																
			1815		FOOTHILL STATION	ROLL CALL												
		45	1900		RECEIVED INFO, ASSIGNED 14X6													
			1900	4694	[REDACTED]	HIS GROUP												
		30	1930	R	NO HIS GROUP, 7 PERSON (MARIA) WORKING ON VEH, SUSDS 60A													
			1930	4856	[REDACTED]	VANDALISM SUSP												
		15	1945	R-2	CUSD 60A, ADVISED PR [REDACTED]													
			1945	4909	[REDACTED]	CODE 30												
		20	2005	R	ACCIDENTAL ONLY [REDACTED], ADV PR [REDACTED]													
			2005	4953	[REDACTED]	507 PARTY												
		55	2100	R	DIFFICULTY IN LOCATING LOCATION OF PARTY ADVISED OWNER [REDACTED] TO TURN MUSIC DOWN, KEEP PARTY INSIDE													
			2100		FOOTHILL / HILLHAVEN	CODE 7												
		45	2145		ATE													
			2145	5776	[REDACTED]	CODE 30												
		35	2230	R	NO EVID OF ENTRY, ALL DOOR SECURE, LEFT 2.90													
			2216	6030	MACLAY / FOOTHILL	T/V		56 57024										
		10	2220	OBS	CITED (4) 2453 (A) JLC (STC)													
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY				15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	18. SHOP NO.						
30	90	570	690	120	6 2 2							89276						
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS		20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		24. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	25. MILEAGE OUT
AUTC	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD		26. MILEAGE
1						8						1						27. TOTAL MILES
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)	SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	34. DAY OF WEEK				
					1815	0545	1						MID	SATURDAY				
														35. DATE				

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2230	S 934	[REDACTED]	HIS PART		
			C 30 2300	R	6. DISPOSITION ADV [REDACTED] TO TURN MUSIC OFF (AMPLIFIED MUSIC)			10. DR# [REDACTED]
10	40	10	R 2300	6385	SAN FERNANDO / LA RUE	POSS D.U.I		2449325
			C 2340	OBS	8. DISPOSITION ARRESTED 23152 UC, TRANS TO Foothill STATION	VEH INVOLVD. (1-15-23) C-1 ARR PRT C-1 AFT C-1 W		911610285
			R 2340	-	K Foothill Station	F/U		
			C 60 0040	J	8. DISPOSITION BKD, COMPLETED RPTS, BKD ON WARRANT ALSO			10. DR# [REDACTED]
			R 0050	346	L Foothill / OSBORNE	BACKED UP PURSUIT		
10		80	C 0210	OFFR-6	8. DISPOSITION DID SO. TRANS TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL, BOPE IN AMBULANCE			10. DR# [REDACTED]
			R 0220	837	[REDACTED]	HIS GROUP WITH GUNS		
10		15	C 0235	OFFR-6	M GROUP 00A, 16A3 HANDLED			10. DR# [REDACTED]
			R 0245	975	N VAN NUYS / EL DORADO	THIS ARGUMENT		
10	40		C 0325	OBS	8. DISPOSITION INV. 211 HAD OCCURRED, ARR(1)JW, TRANS TO FTHL	C-1 JW FURN C-1 ARR PRT WV C-1 APT C-1 CITE. BACIC(JW)		2449724
			R 0325	-	O Foothill Station	F/U		
		140	C 0545	N	8. DISPOSITION BKD, RELEASED TO PARENT, COMPLETED REPORTS, BKD EVIDENCE			9116102
			R 0545	T	P Foothill Station	ED W		
			C	SAC	8. DISPOSITION "JTC" "TB"			10. DR# [REDACTED]
			R		Q			
			C	SAC	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR# [REDACTED]
			R		R			
			C	SAC	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR# [REDACTED]

40. REMARKS:

b6  
b7c

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
		45	1500 SAC	FTHL	ROL CALL	WIC LT	b6 b7C
			1545	B. DISPOSITION	REC'D INFO AND ASSIGNED 16A99	9. FIELD SUPERVISOR	10. DR#
		5	1545 SAC	FTHL	VEH CHECK		10. DR#
			1550	B. DISPOSITION	SEARCHED BACK SEAT FOR CONTRABAND		10. DR#
		70	1600 SAC	3654	WHEATLAND + FTHL FRWY CAR STRIPPERS THERE NOW		56-21972
			1710	B. DISPOSITION	INV - NO CAR STRIPPERS - ARR (1) DUI + CITED (1) 23221.5V.C. (FARR)	(25H)	10. DR# 91-1610247
		155	1710 SAC	3654	FTHL	F/U	10. DR#
			1945	B. DISPOSITION	C (1) DUI RPT + BKID (1) DUI + C (1) IMP RPT INV (FARR)		10. DR#
		45	1950 SAC		C-7		b6 b7C
			2035				10. DR#
	15		2045 SAC	5415	EXTRA PATROL		10. DR#
			2100	OBS	INV - SEARCHED AREA FOR TRESSPASSERS (FOLL)		10. DR#
	10		2100 SAC	5502	NETTLETON - SUNLAND	T/V	56-21973
			2110	OBS	CITED (1) 22400(A)V.C. (CJH)	(FOT)	10. DR#
		35	2110 SAC	5489	DOM VIOL		10. DR#
			2145	R	INV - C (1) 273.5 RPT - DOM VIOL VICT MEMO GIVEN TO VICT (FRPT)		10. DR#

11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS			18. SHOP NO.								
-	45	495	590	95	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.					88850								
					2	3	3	-					97856								
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV.	23. WARRANTS		24. DAY OF WEEK						
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	35. MILEAGE OUT			
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL: MISD.	CALL: OBS.	FEL & MISD				97808			
2	-	-	-	2	-	3	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	2	48			
24. ON DUTY													26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	34. DAY OF WEEK
N													0115	2	-	-	-	FT	16A	FM	SATURDAY

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. JRVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		15	2145	5704		SPANISH UNIT REQUEST		
			2200	S&C OFCR	8. DISPOSITION 16A3 ADV UNIT NO LONGER NEEDED	(FOCC)		10. DR#
	20		2200	6002	LAUREL CYN / RINALDI	T/V		56-45760
			2220	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION OBS'D U-TURN VIOL - CITED (I) 27315 (D) V.C. (RS)	(FCIT)		10. DR#
		10	2220	6152		PKNG VIOL - Tow AWAY ZONE		10317940 10317936 0207125
			0010	S&C CEN	8. DISPOSITION FRPT. IMPOUND (1) BUS, CITRO 8069 A LANC			
5			0010	-	L. CYN & FILMORE	TRAF HAZARD		
			0015	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION FOCC - REMOVED COUCH FROM ROADWAY			10. DR#
	10		0020	-	FHL PKNG LOT	390 m/m		
			0030	S&C OBS	8. DISPOSITION FADVI, ESCORTED HIM FROM AREA			10. DR#
		15	0030	6152	FHL STA	RPTS		
			0045	S&C K	8. DISPOSITION FRPT, COMP SPOUSAL ABUSE & VEH RPTS			10. DR#
-	-	70	0050	-	FTHC & OSBORNE	PURSUIT / C-6	SGT	KING
			0200	S&C AU-6	8. DISPOSITION FARR (1) PURSUIT SUSP, F/10 PACIFICA HOSPITAL			10. DR#
			0200	-	FHL STA	EQW		
				S&C	8. DISPOSITION R/A - C/H			10. DR#
				R.				
				S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
				R.				
				S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

40. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA, SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME									
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. FACT.															
			1500		FTHL STA	ROLL CALL											
		16	1500		RECD INFO ASGD 16 A 23												
			1545		FTHL STA	VEH ✓											
		10	1550		✓ VEH FOR CONTRABAND												
			1555	3480		ADV POSS SUSP 1618											
		15	1600	R	F60A / DROVE THRU ALL PARKING LOTS NO P.R. NO SIGAL OF SUSP												
			1715	4076		SHOTS FIRED											
65		16	1730	R	FOLL / BACK 16453 W ✓ @ NO SIGN OF WEAPON			236 26263									
			1730	N/A	ARLETA - VAN NUYS	P/V											
	5		1735	OPS	FCLT / CITED @ 22500 F	P/L											
			1750	4300		416 m w/ GUN											
15		30	1820	R	FOLL / BACKED 16X6 DETAIN @ NO SIGN OF A GUN												
			1820	4425		LEN HELPING VANDELISER											
		90	1950	R	FOLL / TO PRESS CHARGES STOOD BY PARENTS PICKED UP JUVENILES, R DID NOT WANT												
			2000		TRUMAN - HUBBARD	C-7											
10		415	2045		ATK												
11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	18. STOP NO.								
95	15	550	660	110	10	2			99979								
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS		22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS	24. MILEAGE EOW					
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS	25. MILEAGE OUT
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD	17119
			4	0	0	2											57. TOTAL MILES
25. ON DUTY			26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	34. DAY OF WEEK						
1500								FTHL 16	P.M.		SATURDAY						

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

7. DATE	8. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	9. CITY, COUNTY OR NAME
		415		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FGOA / CHECKED LOCATION	NO SIGN OF SUSPS		10. DR#
		507 RADIO		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FGOA / ALL QUITE AT LOCATION.	SEARCHED AREA		10. DR#
		415 GRP		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FGOA / SEARCHED AREA	NO SIGN OF SUSPS		10. DR#
		415 GRP		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FGOA / SUSPS	GOA		10. DR#
		PROWLER		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FGOA / NO SIGN OF SUSP.	SEARCHED PR BACKYARD + AREA.		10. DR#
		DEAD BODY		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION PRPT / TOOK A DEATH INVEST RPT.	CONTACTED CORONER - MORG		10. DR#
		TIV		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION FARR / BACK 1642 ON A DUE.	TRANSPORTED @ FTAL STA		BK 2449384
		FTAL STA		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION COMPLETED RPTS. ASSISTE 1642 ON DUE ARR	VEH LOW		10. DR#
		FTAL STA		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION CHECKED VEH FOR CONTRABAND.	D.L.P.G		10. DR#
	DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

WATCH COMMANDER'S REPORT

Date 3-5-91 Day TUES Watch 1 W/C's SGT

b6  
b7C

Deployment	Early		Mids		Deployment	Early		Mids		Deployment	Early		Mids	
	A	P	A	P		A	P	A	P		A	P	A	P
Fld Sgts	2	2			Z-Units	1	1			C-Units				
A-Units	6	6			ZL-Units					FB-Units				
L-Units					U-Cars					S-Unit				
X-Units					Desk	2	2			ALPO				
XL-Units					Jail	1	2			E-Units				

Explain deviations between Actual & Planned deployment:

*DATE - JURY DUTY - DESK OFFER FLOATED BETWEEN THESE AND JAIL*

Early Watch Subject: <u>1.81 DISCUSSION</u> By: <u>CAPT</u>	ROLL CALL TRAINING	Mid Watch Subject: By:  /
Inspection By: <u>W/C</u> <u>- INFORMAL -</u> <u>ALL O.K.</u>		Inspection By:  /

Station Inspections (two per watch minimum)

Time	Init.	
<u>0015</u>	<u>P.C.</u>	<u>✓ O.K.</u>
<u>0515</u>	<u>S.P.</u>	<u>✓ O.K.</u>

Operations Bureau Notifications

(list whom notified and log item number)

Log of Significant Activities

Include all: shootings, unusual arrests, demos, altercations, missing juv's, special events, VIP visits, visits from outside agencies, etc.

CITATIONS COUNT FROM PREVIOUS DAY: MOVERS - 10 NON-MOVERS - 0

OFFICER INVOLVED TRAFFIC ACCIDENTS: 0 1-D.U.I.

KIT ROOM ALL EQUIPMENT ACCOUNTED FOR

CALL AVERAGE: 4:0 MINS JAIL COUNT: F-14 M-3

ACTIVITY: Include time occurred & person notified: (continued on back)

(1) CHANGE OF WATCH - BY ONEPL - ROUTINE

(2) TRUNKS & BENCHES - NO CONTRABAND

(3) FEAR - DEPLOYED FOR RESPONSE & TRAFFIC ENFORCEMENT.

(4) ROLL CALL - CITE DATE POSTED. CAPT

b6  
b7C

SPACE TO THE TROOPS REGARDING RECENT

Los Angeles Police Department  
SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT

810

b6  
b7C

Sergeant.....



Division.....

AIR SUPPORT

Watch.....

PM

Assignment.....

F3

Date.....

3-3-91

Details:

Available Field Time.....

N/A

1. AIR 12 RESPONDED TO 25M Q37'S PURSUIT.  
AIR 12 ARRIVED AT PURSUIT TERMINATION.  
NO DEVIATIONS NOTED.
  
2. AIR 16 RESPONDED TO CAP PURSUIT IN  
FOOTHILL DIV. NO CAPD UNITS INVOLVED.

b6  
b7C

Noted by  
Watch C



Signature.....



DATE	DAY	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT	AG NO.	WG	FLT. NO.	TIME		HOBBS METER			FUEL		ABORT TIME	
							START	END	START	STOP	FLIGHT TIME	GAL.	LOC.	MAINT.	RADIO
03-02-91	SAT	PM	A16	5-18	SG										
PILOT						1	1920	2135	9617.9	9620.1	2.2	53.0	H.H.	WX	CREW
SER. NO.							2	2320	0145	9620.1	9622.5	2.4	52.3		
ON DUTY															
1800															
0230															
1800															
0230															
OTHER															

**AIRCRAFT INVENTORY**

3115.8

AC/MANUAL		ADAP LOG		BINOC — DYNOC		CREDIT CARDS		HEADSET(S)		LITTER		PANEL COVER		OTHER -		OTHER -	
YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO
✓		✓		✓		✓		✓		✓		✓					

**ACTIVITIES RECAP**

NO.	FLT. TYPE	TIMES			AREA	SOURCE	ACT. TYPE	FAS	PERIM.	ASD HAND.	OFCR. SAFETY	SPEC. ACT.	ARRESTS			REC. VEH.		CITE.	SPEC. SUR-VEY 1	SPEC. SUR-VEY 2
		REC'D	ARRIVE	END									NO.	TYPE	HOW INV.	NO.	HOW INV.			
1	1	1935	—	1945	9	4	16	✓												
2	1	2010	—	2015	15	2	3			3		1	3	2	1	2				
3	1	2030	—	2035	15	3	3					1	3	2	1	2				
4	1	2050	—	2055	15	3	5													
5	1	2055	—	2100	16	3	3													
6	1	2105	—	2115	17	3	15	✓												
7	1	2330	—	0005	17	3	15			1		2	5	1					✓	
8	1	0020	—	0030	9	3	2													
9	1	0035	—	0045	15	3	15													
10	1	0045	—	0055	16	3	5				1	1	5	2						
11	1	0105	—	0115	16	1	15													
12	1	0115	—	0125	15	3	15													
					#7 - 2 FIRE KILLS															

COMMENTS—PASSENGER(S)—AGENCY(S)

APPROVING SUPERVISOR

T

DATE

3-3

PILO	OBSERVER	DATE	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT
[REDACTED]	[REDACTED]	03-02-91	PM	AIG
ACT. NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN	
1	[REDACTED]	9	EXTRA PATROL IN THE 14400 BLK OF BLYTHE ST FOR HIS GANG/NARCO ACT, J'D AREA VERY LITTLE PED AND VEH ACT - NO EVID OF GANG/NARCO ACT - CLEARED LOC.	
2	BURBANK BL AND VINELAND AVE	15	ISLID REQ B/U. FOLLOWING A WHY 1977 TOYOTA - 2/DR. W/ LOGS OR STOLEN PLATES. ISLID CODE 6 HOW @ BURBANK BL AND BONNER AVE. ARRIVED OVER LOC AS B/U UNITS ARRIVED. ILLUM AREA AS SUSP TAKEN I/C. C/H. ISLID HANDLED.	
3	CANARA ST AND VINELAND AVE	15	DEN/VED R/O ADVING 15147 CODE 6 ON CODE 37 VEH IN THE PARK @ CANARA ST AND VINELAND AVE. ARRIVED OVER LOC AND ILLUM AREA. OBS'D 15147 (ONLY VEH) CODE 6 ON VEH. 15-47 ADV'D SUSP I/C - AND HANDLED.	
4	[REDACTED]	15	ADW I/P - 3 MALES BEATING 1 MALE @ THE LIQ STORE. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 15A21 @ SCENE. 15A21 ADV'D C/H. VICT TRANS'D HOSPITAL. 1 SUSP I/C - OTHER SUSPS LEFT LOC. J'D AREA W/ LOG RESULTS + ADV'D 15A21.	
5	[REDACTED]	16	GTA SUSP I/P - SUSP INSIDE VICT S VEH - 1981 BLU CHEV P/U - PRD @ LOC. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 16FB9 @ LOC. ILLUM LOC WHILE 16FB9 J'D VEH C/H - 390 MAN SLEEPING INSIDE OF VEH ONLY. 16FB9 HANDLED.	

b6  
b7cb6  
b7c

## ASD DAILY LOG CONTINUATION SHEET

PII	LOCATION	AREA	OBSERVER	DATE	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT
				03-02-91	M	A16
AC NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN			
6	VIMY RD AND LEPDO AVE	17	FAS ON MASOR HIS GROUP. 40/50 MALES AND FEMALES IN THE PARK. ARRIVED OVER LOC AND ILLUM AREA (LARGE PRIVATE RESID NEXT TO PARK). THE GROUP BEGAN TO ENTER THEIR VEH'S AND LEAVE LOC. SOME WENT BACK INTO THE RESID - ADV'D MASS WHO RESPONDED TO RESID - MASS ADV'D C/H. PARTY BROKEN UP - MASS HANDLED.			
1		17	PARK RANGERS REQ HELP - BEING CHASED BY 5/10 M/HISP'S IN THE PARK. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/17X94 AND UNKS @ SCENE. 17X94 ADV'D THEY HAD 2 SUSPS I/C AND THAT MORE SUSPS WERE POSS HIDING UP IN THE ROCKS. FLIR'D THE AREA AND OBS'D 1 SUSP HIDING B/WN SOME ROCKS AND 1 SUSP HIDING IN SOME BUSHES. ILLUM AREA W/NIGHT-VISION AND DIRECTED OFCRS UP TO SUSPS LOC. C/H - SUSPS I/C. PARK RANGERS POSITIVELY ID'D ALL SUSPS WAS THROWING THE ROCKS AND CHASING THEM. ADV'D 17X94 AND CLEARED LOC.			
		9	459 HOT PROWL IN THE REAR OF THE HOUSE. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/999 @ SCENE. J'D REAR OF LOC AND OBS'D NO ACT - 999 CONTACTED PR AND ADV'D C/H. TENNANTS ONLY.			
		15	HIS FIGHT IN FRONT OF THE LOC. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/15A49 @ SCENE. 15A49 ADV'D C/H - GROUP GOIN POSS STILL IN AREA - WE J'D AREA W/NEG RESULTS - ADV'D 15A49 AND CLEARED LOC.			

b6

b7c

b6

b7c

ASD DAILY LOG CONTINUATION SHEET

b6  
b7c

OBSERVER: [REDACTED] DATE: 03-02-91 WATCH: PM ASSIGNMENT: AICo

ACT. NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN
10	GLEN OAKS BL AND VAN NUYS BL	16	REC'D INFO OF CIP IN VEH PURSUIT OF VEH FAILING TO YIELD. PRIOR TO ARRIVING @ LOC WE OBS'D VEH PULL OVER AND THEN DRIVE AWAY W/ OFFERS AGAIN IN PURSUIT. VEH AGAIN PULLED OVER AS WE ARRIVED OVER LOC. FOOTHILL UNITS @ SCENE. ASS'D W/ TRAFFIC CONTROL AND DIRECTING UNITS TO LOC - UNK UNK. ADV'D C/M SUSPS I/C. CLEARED LOC.
11	CARL ST AND ARLETA AVE	16	OBS'D VEH @ A HIGH RATE OF SPEED - VEH TURNED ON TO SIDE STREET (SHARPE ST - CAR SKIPPING AREA) AND TURNED ITS LIGHTS OFF - VEH THEN DROVE AWAY AS WE CIRCLED AREA. ILLUM VEH, AT WHICH TIME, VEH WOULD PULL TO CURB AND THEN DRIVE OFF. CONTACTED 16A99 ON SIMPLEX AND DIRECTED TO VEH'S LOC. 16A99 ADV'D C/M - DRIVER & VEH I'D OK.
12	[REDACTED]	15	415 GROUP - 15/20 M/ASPS FIGHTING IN STREET. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 15A49 AND 15A44 @ SCENE. UNITS ADV'D NO ACT ON BLOCK - WE I'D AREA W/ SAME RESULTS - 15A49 ADV'D C/M - NFL @ CALLBACK.

b6  
b7c

DATE	TIME	TOTAL TIME	INVOLVED UNITS AND OFFICERS	REASON FOR PURSUIT	DISPOSITION: Arrested, Citation, or Other (if arr., name, chrg. & Bkg #)	III	NAME OF SUPV@SCENE
2-17-91	2044	2min		STOLEN VEH	[REDACTED]	NO	[REDACTED]
3-1-91	1454	4mins		7/V	[REDACTED]	YES	[REDACTED]
3-2-91	0030	5min		7/V	[REDACTED]	YES	[REDACTED]
3-2-91	0413	8min		TV	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-1	2251	2		GTA	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-1	2323	1		S/VEH	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-1-91	2315	1MIN		SHOTS FIRED	[REDACTED]	N	[REDACTED]
3-4-91	0017	4min		EVADING	[REDACTED]	YES	[REDACTED]
3-4-91	2314	6MIN		CODE 37	EVADED	NO	[REDACTED]
3-5	1730	1/2min		GTA	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-6	0210	2min		TV	[REDACTED]	N	[REDACTED]
3-6	0555	15MIN		C-30	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-6	2239	30sec		TV	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-6	2321	60sec		STOLEN VEH	[REDACTED]	Y	[REDACTED]
3-7	0002	30 SEC			[REDACTED]	N	[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

DEPLOYMENT PERIOD #3 WATCH PM'S  
 PERIOD DATES: FROM 2-24-91 TO 3-23-91

TIME BOOK CODES:  
 AW-ABSENT WITHOUT PAY  
 BL-BEREAVEMENT LEAVE  
 FI-FAMILY ILLNESS  
 HW-HOURS WORKED  
 ID-INJURED ON DUTY TIME  
 JD-JURY DUTY(PAY-CIV. ONLY)  
 LP-LEAVE WITH PAY  
 LW-LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 ML-MILITARY LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 MP-MILITARY LEAVE WITH PAY  
 PM-PREVENTIVE MEDICINE  
 RF-RELIEVED FROM DUTY  
 P-PENALTY DAY  
 SK-SICKTIME  
 SP-SUSPENSION  
 TO-OVERTIME OFF(ONE AND ONE-HALF TIME)  
 TS-OVERTIME OFF(STRAIGHT TIME)  
 VC-VACATION  
 WC-WORKERS' COMPENSATION

AUDITED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

NAMES	ASSIGNMENT	DATE														Bal. Fwd. accrued overtime	NOTES												
		24	25	26	27	28	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9			10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21
<b>SUPERVISORS</b>																													
LT	WC																												
SGT	AWC																												
SGT	L120																												
SGT	L130																												
SGT	L140																												
SGT	L150																												
SGT	L160																												
SGT	L170																												
	HAVE	4	5	5	5	5	6	4	4	5	5	6	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	4	4	5	5	5	5	
	NEED	5	5	5	5	5	6	4	4	5	5	6	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	5	4	4	5	5	5	5	
<b>FIXED POST</b>																													
P-3	STORM																												
P-3	DESK																												
P-3	DESK																												
P-2	DESK																												
P-2	DESK																												
P-2	U1																												
P-2	U3																												
	HAVE	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	
	NEED	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	5	4	4	4	5	4	

b6  
b7c







DEPLOYMENT PERIOD #3 WATCH PM's  
 PERIOD DATES: FROM 2-24-91 TO 3-23-91

TIME BOOK CODES:  
 AW-ABSENT WITHOUT PAY  
 BL-BEREAVEMENT LEAVE  
 FI-FAMILY ILLNESS  
 HW-HOURS WORKED  
 IO-INJURED ON DUTY TIME  
 JD-JURY DUTY(PAY-CIV. ONLY)  
 LP-LEAVE WITH PAY  
 LW-LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 ML-MILITARY LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 MP-MILITARY LEAVE WITH PAY  
 PM-PREVENTIVE MEDICINE  
 RP-RELIEVED FROM DUTY  
 P-PENALTY DAY  
 SK-SICKTIME  
 SP-SUSPENSION  
 TO-OVERTIME OFF(ONE AND ONE-HALF TIME)  
 TS-OVERTIME OFF(STRAIGHT TIME)  
 VC-VACATION  
 WC-WORKERS' COMPENSATION

AUDITED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

NAMES	ASSIGNMENT	DATE														Bal. Fwd. accrued overtime	NOTES														
		S 24	M 25	T 26	W 27	T 28	F 29	S 30	S 31	M 1	T 2	W 3	T 4	F 5	S 6			S 10	M 11	T 12	W 13	T 14	F 15	S 16	S 17	M 18	T 19	W 20	T 21	F 22	S 23
[Redacted]	P-2 FB9	1	1	0	1/2	1/2	1/2	0	0	1/2	1/2	1/2	1/2	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 FB9	1	1	1	0	0	H	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 FB9	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	HAVE	12	10	11	10	10	12	12	12	10	10	10	12	12	12	12	10	10	12	12	12	12	12	10	11	10	10	12	12		
	NEED	12	10	10	10	10	12	12	12	10	10	10	12	12	12	12	10	10	12	12	12	12	12	10	11	10	10	12	12		
[Redacted]	VAC	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 VAC	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 VAC	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 VAC	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
[Redacted]	P-3 DHD	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 DET	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 OVB	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 OVB	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-2 OVB	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P-3 IOD	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	

b6  
b7c



EMPLOYMENT PERIOD #3 WATCH AM  
 PERIOD DATES: FROM 2-24-91 TO 3-24-91

TIME BOOK CODES:  
 AW-ABSENT WITHOUT PAY  
 BL-BEREAVEMENT LEAVE  
 FL-FAMILY ILLNESS  
 HW-HOURS WORKED  
 ID-INJURED ON DUTY TIME  
 JD-JURY DUTY(PAY-CIV. ONLY)

LP-LEAVE WITH PAY  
 LW-LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 ML-MILITARY LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 MP-MILITARY LEAVE WITH PAY  
 PM-PREVENTIVE MEDICINE  
 RF-RELIEVED FROM DUTY  
 P-PENALTY DAY

SK-SICKTIME  
 SP-SUSPENSION  
 TO-OVERTIME OFF(ONE AND ONE-HALF TIME)  
 TS-OVERTIME OFF(STRAIGHT TIME)  
 VC-VACATION  
 WC-WORKERS' COMPENSATION

EDITED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

NAMES	ASSIGNMENT	DATE														Bal. Fwd. accrued overtime	NOTES
		S	M	T	W	T	F	S	S	M	T	W	T	F	S		
<b>SUPERVISORS</b>																	
[Redacted]	w/c	O	L	L	L	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	AWC	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	120	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O	O
[Redacted]	130	O	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	L140	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	L150	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	L160	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
HOURS		4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4	4
NEED		4	4	3	3	3	3	4	4	3	3	3	3	4	4	3	4
<b>TS</b>																	
[Redacted]	P-2 STORN	O	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	P-2 DESK	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	P-2 DESK	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
HOURS		2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
NEED		2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2
<b>JAIL</b>																	
[Redacted]	% JAIL	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	% JAIL	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1
[Redacted]	% JAIL	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1

b6  
b7C

DEPLOYMENT PERIOD #3 WATCH AM  
 PERIOD DATES: FROM 2-24-91 TO 3-24-91

TIME BOOK CODES:  
 AW-ABSENT WITHOUT PAY  
 BL-BEREAVEMENT LEAVE  
 FI-FAMILY ILLNESS  
 HW-HOURS WORKED  
 ID-INJURED ON DUTY TIME  
 JD-JURY DUTY(PAY-CIV. ONLY)  
 LP-LEAVE WITH PAY  
 LW-LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 ML-MILITARY LEAVE WITHOUT PAY  
 MP-MILITARY LEAVE WITH PAY  
 PM-PREVENTIVE MEDICINE  
 RF-RELIEVED FROM DUTY  
 P-PENALTY DAY  
 SK-SICKTIME  
 SP-SUSPENSION  
 TO-OVERTIME OFF(ONE AND ONE-HALF TIME)  
 TS-OVERTIME OFF(STRAIGHT TIME)  
 VC-VACATION  
 WC-WORKERS' COMPENSATION

AUDITED BY: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

NAMES	ASSIGNMENT	DATE														Bal. Fwd. accrued overtime	NOTES												
		S	M	T	W	T	F	S	S	M	T	W	T	F	S														
JAIL	HAVE	2	2	2	2	2	2	3	3	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	3	2	2	2	2	2	2		
	NEED	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2	2		
BASIC CARS																													
	P.3 A3	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P.1 A3	1	1	1	1	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P.2 A3	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P.3 A23	1	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	
	P.1 A23	1	1	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
	P.3 A23	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
WIND T.	P.1 A23	0	0	0	0	1	1	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0		
	P.3 A31	1	1	0	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	3-4	
	P.1 A31	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.3 A31	0	0	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	A53	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.1 A53	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.2 A53	0	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.3 A89	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	H	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.1 A89	1	1	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			
	P.3 A89	1	1	0	0	1	1	1	1	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0	0			

b6  
b7c

March 8, 1991

1. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XV, Issue 9, December 1983, PCP
2. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVI, Issue 6, July 1984, Use of Force
3. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVIII, Issue 2, April 1986, Use of Force
4. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVIII, Issue 1, March 1986, Use of Force
5. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVI, Issue 4, March 1984, Use of Force
6. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVIII, Issue 4, June 1986, Use of Force
7. Training Bulletin, Los Angeles Police Department, Volume XVIII, Issue 5, September 1986, Use of Force
8. Los Angeles Police Department, Training Division Lesson Plan Face Sheet
9. Department Manual, Volume 1, Section 556.80
10. Department Manual, Volume 4, Section 240.25
11. Department Manual, Volume 4, Section 246.10
12. LAPD Tape #128905
13. CHP Tape #128892
14. School District Tape #128904
15. Statement of [REDACTED]
16. Los Angeles Police Department Analyzed Evidence Report
17. Los Angeles Police Department, Follow-Up Investigation Report, Victim: King, Rodney; Date: 3-7-91; Crime: ADW.
18. Statement of [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

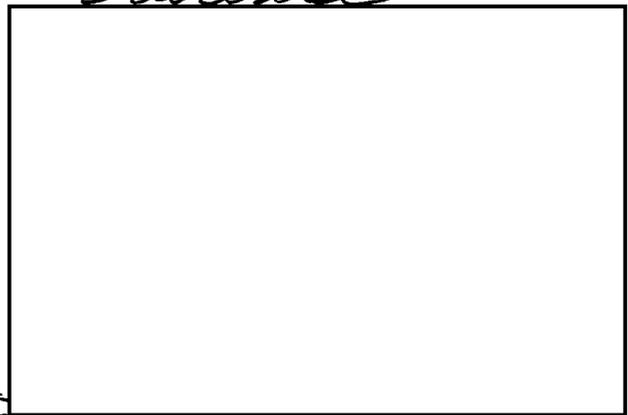
Received By: \_\_\_\_\_

Date Received: 3-7-91



3-7-91

1. use of force rpt
2. photo of officers
3. rap / DMV / CII lack Susp
4. Crime Rpt
5. Vult Statement
6. F/u - by   
Statement



b6  
b7c

7. an rpt 3-3-91 - Susp KING
8. state from Sgt
9. DA Request
10. T/A an rpt
11. 5.10
12. 2 Tapes - Video #1 & 2
13. list of involved officers
14. Copy of things to do

The above given to DA.



ITEMS PRESENTED TO RHD 3-6-91

PAGES

PROPERTY RPT. 91-1610481 - BOOTS & PANTS	2
TIMEBOOTH COPIES FOOTBALL DIV AM & PM	8
USE OF FORCE REPORT - INCOMPLETED	2
SUSP: [REDACTED]	b6 b7C
PROPERTY RPT. 91 0110399 - URINE	1
CHRONO LOGS #1062000346 (INCIDENT NO.)	2
2 MAPS CONTAINING NAME [REDACTED]	2
WITNESS LIST - 7 OFFICERS [REDACTED]	2
" " - 13 NAMES 3-4-32-91 [REDACTED]	1
FAX TRANSMITTAL TO PRESS RELATIONS:	18
ARR. REPORT ON [REDACTED]	
HOODS SGT. LOG	
[REDACTED] " "	b6 b7C
CHP RPT	
THINGS CIE RAP SHEET	
FIGHTING	
W/C LOG BY LT. [REDACTED]	
WITNESS LIST OF INVOLVED	2
LAPD OFFICERS	
CHP "	b6 b7C
LAUSD "	
INCIDENT HISTORY PRINTOUT #1062000346	3
CHRONO. LOG CASTILLO & TZ 3-4-'91	1
WORK SHEET FTAL PMS 3-4-91	
" " " " 3-2-91	
LOGS FOR FTAL PM WATCH 3-2-91	(13 LOGS)
" " " AM WATCH 3-3-99	(7 LOGS)
WORK SHEET FTAL AMS 3-3-91	1
LIST OF WIT NAMES IN TIMES ARTICLE 3-5-91	
[REDACTED] STATEMENT 3-5/6-91	

March 8, 1991

1. Arrest report - RODNEY GLENN KING, Bkg #2381162
2. Name/addresses of

b6  
b7C

Received by:

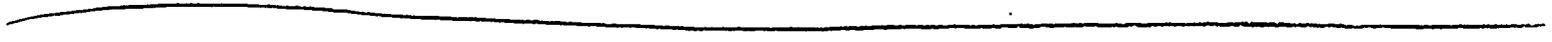
Date Received: 3/5/91

b6  
b7C

COPIES OBTAINED FROM RHD 3-9-91 - GIVEN TO 1

b6  
b7c

- ✓ [ ] 7pgs + 3 #1
- ✓ ADU CRIME RPT #2
- ✓ EVIDENCE RPT 91-16 10677 #3 DONE
- ✓ ANALYZED EVID 2 PGS 91-0110399
- ✓ VIDEO TAPE CHAIN OF CUSTODY
- ✓ TRAFFIC COLLISION + ARL STATUS RPT 4.1.6 7pgs
- ✓ BOOKING RECOMMENDATION #4
- ✓ TELETYPES #5
- ✓ KING STATEMENT 9116 10677 #11
- ✓ AMP ROUGH NOTES, DIAGRAM #11
- ✓ OFFICER LIST ATTORNEY + REPS #12
- ✓ PHOTOS MOUNTED TO PAGES #12
- ✓ WIT LIST #14
- ✓ TYPED STATEMENTS #14
- ✓ HAND WRITTEN #15
- ✓ SCHOOL POLICE LOG #16
- ✓ DIAGRAM #17
- ✓ BLE + WAT PHOTOS #17
- ✓ SEARCH WARRANT AFFIDAVIT #22
- ✓ NOTES ON BOOTS + PAINTS #22
- ✓ W/C LOG 3-5-91 AM #24
- ✓ TIRIN TAKE DOWN DONE



### GENERAL CONSENT

**MEDICAL CONSENT:** The undersigned patient and/or responsible relative or person hereby consent to authorize and request the Department of Health Services of Los Angeles County, its physicians, surgeons, dentists and its medical personnel to administer and perform any and all medical examinations and treatments, dental examinations and treatments, diagnostic procedures, vaccinations, and immunizations against disease which may now or during the course of the patient's care as either an inpatient, outpatient or home care patient, be deemed advisable or necessary.

The undersigned agree that said Department and Staff have the right to take clinical photographs. They also consent to, and authorize transfer of patient to any institution in the Department of Health Services or to a rest home or sanitarium or to the patient's home, when such transfer is deemed advisable by the medical staff of the admitting institution.

The undersigned further consent to, and authorize, demonstration and/or observation of patient during administration of medical treatment or surgical procedure, by physicians, dentists, medical students, dental students, student nurses, and any other proper student or technician whose presence is deemed appropriate by the attending physician or dentist.

The undersigned also agree to fully comply with the rules of the institution and specifically affirm that the Director of the Institution will be sole judge of such observance. They further agree that if the patient fails to comply with such rules, he may be forthwith discharged.

**RELEASE OF INFORMATION:** The undersigned also consents to the release of medical information to other institutions or agencies accepting the patient for medical or institutional care; they also consent to the release of medical information to patient's insurer.

**FINANCIAL AGREEMENT:** The undersigned agrees, whether he signs as agent or as patient, that in consideration of the services to be rendered to the patient he hereby individually obligates himself to pay the full costs thereof, in accord with applicable laws, ordinances, resolutions and orders of the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles. Such payment shall include the cost of inpatient, outpatient, or home care services in the prevailing amount set by the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles, as well as for professional services in the prevailing amount set by the Hospital Medical Groups.

**MEDI-CAL/MEDICARE:** The undersigned certifies that information given by me in applying for benefits of the Medi-Cal or Medicare Programs is correct. I authorize release of any information necessary to act on this request. I request payment of any benefits be made in my behalf and agree to pay any remaining charges for which I am legally responsible.

**ASSIGNMENT OF INSURANCE BENEFITS:** The undersigned hereby assigns to the County of Los Angeles Department of Health Services and to any Medical Group associated with the County Hospital rendering service, and authorizes payment directly to them, all insurance benefits for hospital services and/or professional fees otherwise payable to or on behalf of the patient, but not to exceed the regular rates and fees for services rendered to the patient.

**PERSONAL VALUABLES:** The undersigned understands and agrees that the hospital maintains a safe for the safekeeping of money and valuables and the hospital shall not be liable for the loss or damage to any money, jewelry, glasses, documents, fur garments or other articles of unusual value placed therein, and shall not be liable for loss or damage to any other personal property, unless deposited with the hospital for safekeeping.

THE UNDERSIGNED CERTIFIES THAT HE HAS READ THE FOREGOING, RECEIVING A COPY THEREOF, AND IS THE PATIENT, OR DULY AUTHORIZED BY OR ON BEHALF OF THE PATIENT TO EXECUTE THE ABOVE AND ACCEPT ITS TERMS.



OF THE HOME CARE SERVICES PATIENT RIGHTS \_\_\_\_\_ (initial)

b6  
b7C

Complete - Emancipated Minor  Consent Incomplete

SIGNATURE: Robney King RELATIONSHIP TO PATIENT: \_\_\_\_\_ DATE: 7/11/84

ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_ STREET \_\_\_\_\_ CITY \_\_\_\_\_ ZIP \_\_\_\_\_

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNATURE OF INSURED \_\_\_\_\_ RELATIONSHIP \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

JUL 23 1984

Should you have any concern, problem or question about any matter during your hospitalization, please inform your Charge Nurse.

NAME	
P.F. #	
WARD OR CLINIC	

EMERGENCY ROOM INSTRUCTIONS

For your protection and to avoid possible complications, you are advised to follow the written instructions that have been given to you for the conditions checked below.

PLEASE

- Keep the appointment written in your appointment book for:
  - Exam and re-evaluation
  - Further treatment of the condition which brought you here
  - Other \_\_\_\_\_
- Follow label instructions for any prescription given by the physician.

TODAY YOU RECEIVED

- Laboratory test
- Medical examination and evaluation
- Prescription
- Pamphlets/instruction sheets checked on this page.

INJURY/TRAUMA INSTRUCTIONS

- Back and neck injury care
- Cast care
- Head injury care
- Care of sprain, fracture, severe bruises
- Wound care

Your doctor's impression was: Burn on hand

You may  may not  return to work/school tomorrow.

REFERRAL AND FOLLOW-UP

- Clinic appointment 7/19/84
- Private physician
- Other \_\_\_\_\_

I hereby acknowledge receipt of the written instructions for the conditions that are checked above. I acknowledge that I have received emergency care and will arrange for follow-up care as instructed.

Robney King  
Signature of patient or representative

7/19/84  
Date

OB/GYN INSTRUCTIONS

- Ectopic warning
- Pelvic infection
- Signs of labor
- Threatened abortion
- Urinary tract infection
- Vaginal bleeding
- Vaginal discharge

PEDIATRIC INSTRUCTIONS

- Care of the child with diarrhea
- Care of the child with fever
- Care of the child with head injury
- Care of the child with open wound
- Diets for infants with diarrhea
- Preparation of saline nose drops
- Treatment of vomiting and diarrhea in older children

OTHER INSTRUCTIONS

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

JUL 23 1984

NAME ROBBY KING

P.F.# \_\_\_\_\_

AREA 106

b6  
b7c

NURSING INITIAL ASSESSMENT AND FLOW SHEET

VED - DATE & TIME

- amb
- auto
- bus
- other

How:

- stretcher
- side rails up
- restraints
- alone
- with friend
- with relative

home

- nursing home
- outside hospital
- other

Weight 155

Height 5'7"

CHIEF COMPLAINT/MECH. OF INJURY:

*Head trauma again*

SKIN COLOR

- normal
- pale/ashen
- cyanotic
- flushed

MOISTURE

- normal
- dry
- moist
- profuse

SKIN TEMP

- hot
- warm
- cool
- cold

PUPILS

- equal
- unequal
- fixed
- dilated
- responsive
- sluggish
- pin point

MENTAL STATUS

- awake, oriented to time, place, name
- responds to loud verbal stimuli
- responds to painful stimuli
- non responsive to painful stimuli

Pressure Areas:

Rash/Lesions:

Allergies:

INITIAL ASSESSMENT:

*19 Y/O M/F O/S head trauma again  
right side injury, head some  
bright red bleeding*

Current Medications:

SIGNIFICANT PAST MEDICAL PROBLEMS:

*Head trauma 15 yrs ago*

R. N. Signature

Time	B/P	Pulse	Resp.	Temp.	Init.	Time	EKG Rhythm/CVP	Init.	Time	Treatments and Procedures	Init.
1200	110/80	88	20	98	<i>[Signature]</i>					O2 at	Liters/min via.

Time	Medication or IV Solution	Dose	Route/Site	Type/Gauge Needle	IV Rate	Amt. Infused & Time	Init.

Time	NURSING NOTES:	IMMUNIZATIONS:	Init.	Signature
1340	<i>pt. Disposition done cept - in chart</i>	DPT #1 _____ #2 _____ #3 _____ Booster _____ DT _____ TOPV #1 _____ #2 _____ #3 _____ Booster _____ MMR _____ TB Test _____ Tet. Tox. _____		

NAME K. C. MOSEY  
 1 JUL 28 1984  
 PF # 3  
 WARD  

DC PLAN:   
R.N. Signature [602] 781331E

admitted to    
Time 1340

(G)

Allergies  
no  yes

Tetanus Immunization  
Primary  no Last booster  no (date)

Vital Signs  
P. 88 BP 120/80 T 98

Check desired test  
 Na

PLEASE NOTE: Hemorrhoids do pain, sm. amt. rectal bleeding  
19 y.o. Bl. → c/o painful hemorrhoids  
x 5 yrs. No fever or chills  
1060

- Glu
- BUN
- HCO<sub>3</sub>
- Amylase
- Diastase
- Protine
- Other
- EKG

CBC  
Hct  
Time  
Hgb  
Wbc  
Diff P M  
S E  
L B

Urinalysis

BG (es)

PO <sub>2</sub>			
PCO <sub>2</sub>			
Ph			
HCO <sub>3</sub>			

PE: several external hemorrhoids  
1 at 12 o'clock is thrombosed

Initial Impression:

X-RAYS      TREATMENT/PROCEDURE/RESULTS      MEDICATION/DISCHARGE INSTRUCTIONS

X-RAYS

set up for I+D  
inward, tad c  
signature  
Done

MEDICATION/DISCHARGE INSTRUCTIONS

DIAGNOSIS:

1. thrombosed hemorrhoid  
2.  
3.

DISPOSITION:

Admit (ward)  
 red blanket  Stat expedit  routine  
Home condition on Discharge

Disability:  none  1-3  4-6  7-9  10-14  15-20  21-30  31-45  46-60  61-75  76-90  deferred  
7/11/84 (date)  
M.D.

REFER TO:

Rectal Clinic ASAP

NAME: JUL 23 1984  
P.F. #  
ADDRESS  
RX AREA

b6  
b7C  
Patient arrived in area  
Identification complete  
Time patient seen by physician  
Time patient left area

JUL 11 11 05 AM '84  
57-84  
JUN 11 1984

JUL 11 13 53 '84

KING, RODNEY  
04 02 69 9 M 3  
477 04 26

WR 17/11/88 1050

Person Accompanying Patient		Relationship	Phone
Address of Person Accompanying Patient		City	State

PATIENT INFORMATION

ADDRESS OF PATIENT		CITY	STATE	ZIP CODE	PHONE
2551 LINCOLN ST		ALTADENA	CA	91001	818-794-1200

BIRTHDATE	AGE	SEX	RACE	BIRTHPLACE	OTHER NAME USED	WARD	LAST DISCHARGE DATE	DOC. ACCT. NO.	HIC OR RR NO.
040265	23	M	3	CA					

RELATION	ADDRESS OF PERSON TO NOTIFY	CITY	STATE - ZIP	PHONE
PRNT	SP			

RELIGION	MARITAL STATUS	FULL NAME OF SPOUSE	DLS	CARRIER CODES
JW	S		0788	00

MOTHER'S MAIDEN NAME	FATHER'S FULL NAME	ADMISSION NO.	DATE
		00000000	07/11/88

CAME TO HOSP VIA	TAXI	WALKED	AUTO	SHERIFF	AMBULANCE	COUNTY	IDENT FROM
	IN - ARMS	BUS	PRIVATE	POLICE	PRIVATE	POLICE	260

REFERRED HERE BY	ADDRESS	CITY	PHONE
SELF/AUTO			

STATE AID NUMBER	O COV	ELIG DATE	LIABILITY	TRANS	PHP	SOC SEC NO	NAME
						567-19-2204	KING, RODNEY

76A654 (8-87) FORM NO. 2600 DHS

190750

<b>Allergies</b> no <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> yes <input type="checkbox"/>	<b>Tetanus Immunization</b> <input type="checkbox"/> yes <input type="checkbox"/> no Last booster _____ (date)	<b>Vital Signs</b> P 72/42/62 R 22 T 97.4
---	--	--

**Check desired test**

Na \_\_\_\_\_

K \_\_\_\_\_

Glu \_\_\_\_\_

BUN \_\_\_\_\_

HCO<sub>3</sub> \_\_\_\_\_

Amylase \_\_\_\_\_

Diastase \_\_\_\_\_

Protine \_\_\_\_\_

Other VDRL

EKG \_\_\_\_\_

23 P.M. CO 2+ Lx Whitish penile Dlc.

CBC

Hct		
Time		
Hgb		
Wbc		
Diff P	M	
	S	E
	L	B

ESR \_\_\_\_\_

PE W/DUN SM in NAD

Genitals - White penile Dlc. Penile lesions. Numerous 1-1.5 cm inguinal nodes. White scaly rash over R groin. Dlc groin - Gram - with cellulosa pyoderma.

Urinalysis

ABG (Times)

PO <sub>2</sub>		
PCO <sub>2</sub>		
Ph		
HCO <sub>3</sub>		

Initial Impression:

X-RAYS	TREATMENT/PROCEDURE/RESULTS	MEDICATION/DISCHARGE INSTRUCTIONS
	U/Vitamins 250-500	Discharge instructions 11 JUL 08 22

2. Tinea Cruris

3. \_\_\_\_\_

**DISPOSITION:**

Admit (ward) \_\_\_\_\_

Home \_\_\_\_\_

REFER TO: Urology

NAME \_\_\_\_\_

P.F. # \_\_\_\_\_

ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_

RX AREA \_\_\_\_\_



### GENERAL CONSENT

**MEDICAL CONSENT:** The undersigned patient and/or responsible relative or person hereby consent to authorize and request the Department of Health Services of Los Angeles County, its physicians, surgeons, dentists and its medical personnel to administer and perform any and all medical examinations and treatments, dental examinations and treatments, diagnostic procedures, vaccinations, and immunizations against disease which may now or during the course of the patient's care as either an inpatient, outpatient or home care patient, be deemed advisable or necessary.

The undersigned agree that said Department and Staff have the right to take clinical photographs. They also consent to, and authorize transfer of patient to any institution in the Department of Health Services or to a rest home or sanitarium or to the patient's home, when such transfer is deemed advisable by the medical staff of the admitting institution.

The undersigned further consent to, and authorize, demonstration and/or observation of patient during administration of medical treatment or surgical procedure, by physicians, dentists, medical students, dental students, student nurses, and any other proper student or technician whose presence is deemed appropriate by the attending physician or dentist.

The undersigned also agree to fully comply with the rules of the institution and specifically affirm that the Director of the Institution will be sole judge of such observance. They further agree that if the patient fails to comply with such rules, he may be forthwith discharged.

**RELEASE OF INFORMATION:** The undersigned also consents to the release of medical information to other institutions or agencies accepting the patient for medical or institutional care; they also consent to the release of medical information to patient's insurer.

**FINANCIAL AGREEMENT:** The undersigned agrees, whether he signs as agent or as patient, that in consideration of the services to be rendered to the patient he hereby individually obligates himself to pay the full costs thereof, in accord with applicable laws, ordinances, resolutions and orders of the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles. Such payment shall include the cost of inpatient, outpatient, or home care services in the prevailing amount set by the Board of Supervisors of the County of Los Angeles, as well as for professional services in the prevailing amount set by the Hospital Medical Groups.

**MEDI-CAL/MEDICARE:** The undersigned certifies that information given by me in applying for benefits of the Medi-Cal or Medicare Programs is correct. I authorize release of any information necessary to act on this request. I request payment of any benefits be made in my behalf and agree to pay any remaining charges for which I am legally responsible.

**ASSIGNMENT OF INSURANCE BENEFITS:** The undersigned hereby assigns to the County of Los Angeles Department of Health Services and to any Medical Group associated with the County Hospital rendering service, and authorizes payment directly to them, all insurance benefits for hospital services and/or professional fees otherwise payable to or on behalf of the patient, but not to exceed the regular rates and fees for services rendered to the patient.

**PERSONAL VALUABLES:** The undersigned understands and agrees that the hospital maintains a safe for the safekeeping of money and valuables and the hospital shall not be liable for the loss or damage to any money, jewelry, glasses, documents, fur garments or other articles of unusual value placed therein, and shall not be liable for loss or damage to any other personal property, unless deposited with the hospital for safekeeping.

THE UNDERSIGNED CERTIFIES THAT HE HAS READ THE FOREGOING, RECEIVING A COPY THEREOF, AND IS THE PATIENT, OR DULY AUTHORIZED BY OR ON BEHALF OF THE PATIENT TO EXECUTE THE ABOVE AND ACCEPT ITS TERMS.

I ACKNOWLEDGE RECEIVING A COPY OF THE HOME CARE SERVICES PATIENT RIGHTS \_\_\_\_\_ (initial)



Consent Complete - Emancipated Minor  Consent Incomplete

*[Handwritten Signature]*  
SIGNATURE

RELATIONSHIP TO PATIENT

*[Handwritten Date]*  
DATE

b6  
b7c

ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_ STREET \_\_\_\_\_ CITY \_\_\_\_\_ ZIP \_\_\_\_\_

WITNESS \_\_\_\_\_ SIGNATURE OF INSURED \_\_\_\_\_ RELATIONSHIP \_\_\_\_\_ DATE \_\_\_\_\_

Should you have any concern, problem or question about any matter during your hospitalization, please inform your Charge Nurse.

NAME	
MR. KING, ROONEY	
04 02 65 9	
WARD OR CLINIC	26

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOI/PA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET  
FOI/PA# 1193641-0

Total Deleted Page(s) = 19

- Page 53 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 55 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 56 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 57 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 58 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 59 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 60 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 61 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 64 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 65 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 66 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 67 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 68 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 69 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 70 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 90 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 92 ~ b3; b6; b7C;
- Page 102 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 103 ~ Duplicate;

XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X For this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX

# Memorandum



To : SAC, LOS ANGELES (44A-LA-119954) Date 3/26/91

From : SA

b6  
b7C

Subject: LAURENCE M. POWELL, ET AL, OFFICERS, LOS ANGELES,  
CALIFORNIA POLICE DEPARTMENT; RODNEY GLENN KING,  
AKA-VICTIM;  
CIVIL RIGHTS

Due to the volume of paper being processed in this case, the following sub files should be opened:

302's - A  
Investigation by outside agencies - B  
Medical records - C  
News clippings - D  
Public correspondence - E  
TED J. BRISENO - F1  
STACEY C. KOON - F2  
LAURENCE M. POWELL - F3  
TIMOTHY EDWARD WIND - F4  
Police interviews FD-302's - G

This memo is to remain attached to the top file cover in each respective file.

44A-LA-119954

JDD/ymj  
(2)

SUB A - FD302's  
B - Investigation by Outside Agencies  
C - Medical Records  
D - News Clippings  
E - Public Correspondence  
F1- Ted J. Briseno  
F2- Stacey C. Koon  
F3- Laurence M. Powell  
F4- Timothy Wind  
G - Police Interviews FD302's  
H - Financial Matters  
I - Subpoenas  
J - Grand Jury Transcripts  
K - Garrity FD302's

44A-LA-119954

MISCELLANEOUS DOCUMENTS FROM LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

Obtained from District Attorney's office on 3/15/91

44A-LA-119954-B-2

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 25 1991	
FBI - LOS ANGELES	



DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY JA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
REC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		35	R 2320 C 2335	—	A. FTAL STA B. DISPOSITION REC'D INFO & ASSIGNED 16AS, ROOMS: 3602, 3581, 3584	ROLL CALL	WJC LT [redacted]	DR#
		5	R 2335 C 2340	—	A. FTAL STA B. DISPOSITION CHK'D VEH, CHK'D FOR CONTRABAND	VEH CHK		10. DR#
		20	R 2340 C 2355 E 0015	6575	B. DISPOSITION FR-C-SUSPS TURNED MUSIC DOWN, PD NO LUNSEN IN EYE	415 PARTY		10. DR#
		5	R 2353 C 0011	6603	D. [redacted] B. DISPOSITION CANCELLED BY RTG	POSS ADULT I/P		10. DR#
245		10	R 0011 C 0056	307	E. DANTON & LAUREL CYN B. DISPOSITION FLWRN-WRAID 24400VC	TRV		10. DR#
		20	R 0050 C 0130	133	F. [redacted] B. DISPOSITION FLWRN-CHK'D AREA, NO EVID OF LOUD MUSIC	LOUD MUSIC		10. DR#
		10	R 0130 C 0140	276	G. [redacted] B. DISPOSITION FLWRN-CHK'D REMAIND OF PARTY, PR DOESN'T WISH TO BE I/P	LOUD PARTY		10. DR#
		15	R 0140 C 0155	547	H. [redacted] B. DISPOSITION FLWRN-	DIST		10. DR#

b6  
b7c

TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPRV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
10	435	525	90	—	RADIO 8	OBS. 1	OTHER 2	TRAF. —		35. MILEAGE EOW

FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT				
ADULT TO	JUVENILE PED.	JUVENILE AUTO	JUVENILE PED.	CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC FEL.	MISD. CALL	MISD. DRK. DRIV. OBS.	ASSISTED FEL & MISD.	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	37. TOTAL MILES	
—	2	—	—	1	—	2	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	—	2	81

OFFICER'S LAST NAME		INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
[redacted]		[redacted]		[redacted]	2300	0715	—	—	—	—	[redacted]	[redacted]	[redacted]	Saturday b6 b7c

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
EC. IVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		5	R 0155 C 0200	— S&C CITZ	I. LAUREL CYN & CHATSWORTH B. DISPOSITION FADV - ADV'D TO GO TO STATION FOR RPT	HIT&RUN INV		10. DR#
		5	R 0210 C 0215	718 S&C 01 ER	I. SAN FERNANDO + PAXTON B. DISPOSITION FUCI - TRANSLATED FOR 16VI	DUI INV		10. DR#
		40	R 0215 C 0255	837 S&C R-2H-4	L. FRPT-INV-COMP(1) ATTEMPT 211 RPT	415 GRP W/GUNS		10. DR#
		70	R 0235 C 0205	837 S&C L	L. ETHL STA B. DISPOSITION COMP 211 RPT AND PROBATIONARY ENTRY.	F/U		10. DR#
		25	R 0105 C 0130	1203 S&C P-24	M. [REDACTED] B. DISPOSITION FQRN-INV-NO EVID OF PROWLER, GGD MAN ONLY	PROWLER SUSP		10. DR#
		25	R 0130 C 0155	1203 S&C 17	N. [REDACTED]	F/U		10. DR#
		45	R 0155 C 0240	— S&C —	O. ROXIBURD + ENCINITAS B. DISPOSITION ATIS	C-7		10. DR#
		40	R 0350 C 0630	1371 S&C R	P. [REDACTED] B. DISPOSITION FRPT-INV-COMP(1) DOM VIOL INC RPT	DOM VIOL		10. DR#
		110	R 0630 C 0710	1371 S&C P	Q. ETHL STA B. DISPOSITION COMP DOM VIOL INC RPT	F/U		10. DR#
			R 0715 C —	— S&C —	R. ETHL STA B. DISPOSITION (DG) (MG) CHRYSLER, CHKD FOR CONT. ARMS	EDW		10. DR#

1. REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

*[Handwritten signature]*

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
C. VEV	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
		45	2300	FTHL STA	ROLL CALL	LT	
			2345	ASSIGN	REC'D INFO, REC'D ASSIGN, POWERS -3606 -3583 -3586	SGT	
		30	2345	6661	415MAN		
			2015	R	FRPT, @ PDW DOM VIOLE RPT.		
		15	2015	0590	COTE 30'		
			0050	R	CANCELLED - SOLD BACK DUE TO PURSUIT		
		20	9030	191	TAMARACK - UN45		
			0050	OBS	FCIT, @ 56.15.1 LAMC @ 219547VC	1 WWV	
		10	0050	346	GLENOAKS - UN45 BL		
			100	R	PURSUIT, ASSIST CHP		
					FARR, BACK CHP ON #2 POSITION IN PURSUIT.		
		30	100	346	FTHL - OSBORNE		
			130	C E	ASSIST CHP PURSUIT TERMINATION	SGT KOON	
					FARR, @ SUSP TAKE INTO CUSTODY FELONY PURSUIT		
		195	130	346	M-T		
			445	C E		SGT KOON	
					FARR, @ M-T FOR SUSP		
		315	445	346	LA MC 13TH FL		
			900	C E	M-T BOOKING		
					FARR, @ BKD 2800.2 VC - PAROLE HOLD		

TOTAL MINUTES	12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
20	685	705	0	RADIO 3, OBS. 1, OTHER 5, TRAF. -			24727

FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT	JUVENILE			CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS	19947
0	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD.	19857
1	R	-	-	1	-	2	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	60

OFFICER'S LAST NAME	INITIALS (PRINT)	SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
JIND		27745	42300	1030	1	-	-	-	FTHL	11/277		SUNDAY

b6

b7C

b6

b7C

b6

b7C

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
EC. RVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 9:00	346	VTD	REPORTS		
		75	C 10:15	S&C C E	ARR. REPORT APPROXIMATE FELLOW PURSUIT.			10. DR#
			R 10:15	-	FILL STA	FOW		
			C	S&C	TURN IN GEAR, TURN IN RPTS, V VAI			10. DR#
			R		K.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		L.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		M.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		N.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		O.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		10. DR#	
			R		P.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		10. DR#	
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		10. DR#	
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		10. DR#	

0. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME										
EC. IVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.																
		45	2300 2345	S&C	FTHL STA REC'D INFO	R/C	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
/		10	2345 2355	S&C	FTHL STA FOCC - ASSISTED TWO PM WATCH UNITS W/SS SUSP.	DU I / INVEST	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
-	15		2400 0015	S&C OBS	SAN FERNANDO / FILMORE FURN - WARNED 21450 & VCS	T/V	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
5		10	0030 0035	S&C OBS	VAN NUYS / TELEAIR YAIN - DISCUSSED CRIME PROBLEMS WITH MGR. OF NEW BUS / C/TA	CITIZENS CONTACT	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
-		10	0040 0050	S&C OBS	VAN NUYS / ONEIDA FURN - WARNED 41.27 H. I.A.M.C.	PED STOP	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
5		15	0125 0140	S&C R	[Redacted] FOGA - SUSP 415M FOGA	911/OL	[Redacted]											
/		90	0140 0310	S&C R	[Redacted] FRPT - 2(1) 459 RPT	C-30 PH [Redacted]	[Redacted]	10. DR#										
-		150	0315 0530	S&C OBS	REMARKTON / HADDON FARR - 2-1014 ARR RPT. DELAYS ASST U I W/DIT/BKA & VAI PER 267	T/V	[Redacted]	BKG# 238157 10. DR#										
TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.							
0	175	380	615	70	/	RADIO 3	OBS. 3	OTHER 2	TRAF /		88924							
FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW		
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC FEL.	MISD. DRK. DRIV. CALL	ASSISTED FEL & MSD OBS.	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
10	PED.	AUTO	PED.	/	/	3	/	/	1	1	1	/	/	/	/	/	1	91740
37. TOTAL MILES																		38. DAY OF WEEK
OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH				
[Redacted]			[Redacted]		[Redacted]	2300	0915	/	/	/	/	[Redacted]	31	11	[Redacted]			

b6  
b7c

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
EC. SVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 0915 C 45 2030	SAC	LAURIE WIN/SHELDON 8	C-7		10. DR#
			R 1030 C 60 0730	1416 SAC R	[REDACTED] FARR-C I-ARR RPT / I-APPE	DOM / VIOL	PKMS [REDACTED]	BK45 2449214 10. DR#
			R 0730 C 105 0915	1416 SAC J	VAN NUYS EDCC- DEPT MT'D FOR HIGH BLOOD PRESSURE.	F-U	DR [REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 0915 C	SAC	ETHL STA (JV) EOW (GR)	EOW	[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	SAC	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

0. REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
EC. RVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		4/0	R 2300 C 2340	S&C /	A. F-THE STA B. DISPOSITION REC'D INFO, AS6D 16A53	ROLL CALL	LT [redacted]	DR#
		5	R 2340 C 2345	S&C /	B. DISPOSITION (FOLL) ✓ VEH CLEAR	VEH CHECK		10. DR#
		5	R 2344 C 0040	S&C /	B. DISPOSITION (FRI) INV, FLEET VANDALISM (KIMBERLY, ...)	VANDALISM	Sgt. [redacted]	10. DR#
		20	R 0040 C 0100	S&C /	D. (FAPV) INV, INTERVIEW PR&WITS, PR/VICT VERT 340, ... B. DISPOSITION (FOLL) BACK CHP UNIT AT TERMINATION OF PURSUIT	CHP PURSUIT	Sgt. [redacted]	10. DR#
		11	R 0100 C 0120	S&C /	(F60A) INV. 1 ✓ ARDA, SUSP'S CWA	415 DR#		10. DR#
		20	R 0140 C 0200	S&C /	F. [redacted] B. (FAPV) INV, INTERVIEW PR&WITS, PR/VICT VERT 340, ...	11 DR# VICT		
		35	R 0200 C 0235	S&C /	G. [redacted] B. DISPOSITION BAW PATRONS (WITS) SAT PR/VICT VERT 340, ...	PLU		10. DR#
		25	R 0235 C 0300	S&C /	H. 11:00 [redacted] B. DISPOSITION (F60A) INV, [redacted] INV SIGNS OF FURTHER ENTRY	PROVIDED [redacted]		10. DR#

TOTAL MINUTES	12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPECS SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
65	635	720	85	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.			89080
				5	1	1	-			

FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS					22. JUV.		23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC		MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	81207	
IO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD			81165	
3	-	1	-	2	-	5	-	-	4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	3	4	37. TOTAL MILES
																				42

OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)			SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
[redacted]			[redacted]				2300		-	-	-	-				3/20/78

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
1C. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		3	R 0720 C 0735	950 K	[Redacted] B. DISPOSITION (F/UT) SAN FEIN PD SAID ADV OLC AT [Redacted]	ADV INV		10. DR#
		40	R 0755 E 0345	950 I	[Redacted] B. DISPOSITION (I) [Redacted]	F/U		10. DR#
		65	R 0345 C 0450	1160 OBS	K. CHAMBERLAIN/LALICAC CTR B. DISPOSITION (I) INV, AICIL (4) FILE 211, (1) [Redacted]	POS 211 SUSP		91-1610304
		370	R 1100 C 1100	1160 K	L. FTTL STA B. DISPOSITION EXTEND WAIT FOR RAP SHEETS TAKE DUE TO COMPUTER SYSTEM SITUATION (FOCC) DRG (3) 211 SUSP (1) 602 NIC 211 SUSP, (1) PROP RPT, (1) VEH RQ, (1) VEH RQ/ISSUE RPT	F/U		10. DR#
			R E 1100	/	M. FTTL STA B. DISPOSITION VEH CLEAR (TO) (RS)	EOW		10. DR#
			R C		N. B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C		O. B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C		P. B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C		Q. B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C		R. B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

0. REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3A. SURVEY SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
C. VEY	OBS.						
		R 2300	/	A. Foothill Station	R/C	LT [redacted]	
	16	C 2345	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		9. FIELD [redacted]	10. DR#
		R 0055	346	B. FOOTHILL / OSBORNE	999 1	[redacted]	
	10	C 0105	AUG-4	B. DISPOSITION		Sgt Pool	10. DR#
		R 0135	634	C. COMMERCE / VALMONT	T/V		
	10	C 0145	OBS	B. DISPOSITION			
		R 0145	643	C. FCIT	CITED 1 26710, 27315d, 5200a, 4454a VC	W/W/V	
	5	C 0150	R	B. DISPOSITION	620D		10. DR#
		R 0215	827	C. FUCC	NO CALLBACK NO FURTHER		
	20	C 0245	R	B. DISPOSITION	620FD		
		R 0310	1051	F. FADV	VERBAL ONLY NO CRIME AT THIS TIME ADV RTO W/W/V LAPFI		
	20	C 0430	OBS	B. DISPOSITION			
		R 0350	1164	F. FOOTHILL / WYNGATE	T/V		
	25	C 0415	OBS	B. DISPOSITION			
		R 0415	/	G. PEORIA / GLENDALES	T/V		24101-939 24119-167
		C 0530	G	B. DISPOSITION	ARREST 2 ADULT WARRANT	2W/W/V 2AA+1IAFI	10. DR#
		R 0530	/	H. FOOTHILL STATION	F/U		
		C 0530	G	B. DISPOSITION	BOOKED ARRESTEE, COMPLETED REPORT		10. DR#

TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS			34. SHOP NO.					
55	250	525	275	/	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.					29981					
FIELD INTERVIEWS		19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV.	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
0	PED.	AUTO	PED.	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	/	16749
2						1												37. TOTAL MILES
																		77

OFFICER'S LAST NAME		INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
					2300	0745	/	1	/		FT.			SUNDAY

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
EC. IVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 0530	/	I. VAN NUYS LAIL	F/U		
	40		C 0610	S&C G	B. DISPOSITION BOOKED 1 FEMALE ARRESTEE			10. DR#
			R 0610	/	J. SHERMAN WAY / WOODMAN	C-7		
	45		E 0635	S&C	B. DISPOSITION ATE;			10. DR#
			R 0745	/	K. FOOTHILL STATION	EOW		
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION ✓ VCH			10. DR#
			R		L.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		M.			
			E	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		N.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		O.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		P.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

1. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON SURVEY		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
EC. OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
	75	1:00	SAC	FTM	R/C		
		2:35	SAC	REC'D INFO # ASSD 16A99			10. DR#
	15	2:35	SAC		415 N W. W. K. R. R.		
		1:00	SAC	CANC BY 16A23			10. DR#
	10	2:10	SAC		507 R		
		0:10	SAC	NO COLO XABIS - NO EVID. OF ANY CRIME			10. DR#
	5	0:10	SAC	CONVICT / OLIVER	X TRP TAKEN		
		0:10	SAC	CANC - NO ACTIVITY - V. AREA			10. DR#
	25	0:10	SAC		415 G		
		0:10	SAC	130 AD. - V. WITH UNRESOLVED 12655			10. DR#
	10	0:10	SAC	CANC / LEV	T/V		
		0:10	SAC	UNRESOLVED VIOLATION FOR AIR UNIT			10. DR#
	10	4:30	SAC		VEN ✓		
		0:10	SAC	✓ FOR MISSING VEH FOR KIDNAP			10. DR#
	40	0:10	SAC		Don't Know		
		0:10	SAC	STATION #1: WHEEL ROOMS MOVED FROM			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.				
					RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.						89371				
FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT		
ADULT	JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC		MISD. DRK DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	37. TOTAL MILES
IO	PED.	AUTO									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.				38. DAY OF WEEK
			2		2									7			1	MON
ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY				31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK					
300	275									1	16	A	MON					

b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
FC. IVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		R	0250	782	[REDACTED]	C-30		
	20	C	0310	S&C R	8. DISPOSITION CCAL - CALIF ALARM AND EXT OF 459-290 LF			10. DR#
		R	0330	1109	[REDACTED]	SCREAMING WOMAN		
	20	C	0350	S&C R211	9. DISPOSITION POCC - V AREA - SPOKE WITH PR - NO EVID OF CRIME			10. DR#
		R	0350	1160	COURT CN/CHAMBERLAND	211 SUSPS		
	40	C	0430	S&C R200	8. DISPOSITION FAXR - ASSESSED 16053 ✓ VECTS STATUS OF NOSI - TRANS 2 TO FTNL			10. DR#
		R	0430	1060	[REDACTED]	292 SUSP		
	60	C	0530	S&C R	8. DISPOSITION FRPT - TOOK 1 GROUND THEFT RPT			10. DR#
		R	0530	1302	[REDACTED]	DOM DIS		
	20	C	0550	S&C R2	8. DISPOSITION FRIT - TOOK 1 SPOUSAL ABUSE RPT			10. DR#
		R	0550	-	FTNL	CRPT RPT		
	125	C	0745	S&C R211	8. DISPOSITION COMPLETED RPTS			10. DR#
		R	0744		FTNL	ECOW		
		C		S&C	8. DISPOSITION BK R4			10. DR#
		R			P.			
		C		S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R			Q.			
		C		S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R			R.			
		C		S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

U. REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

*(Handwritten signature)*

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON		ASGD. ACT.	2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
EC. VEY	OBS.							
			R 1:00	/	A. FORTALL STATION	FIELD CALL	[Redacted]	10. DR#
			C 1:05	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	17. 15 MINUTES & 15 MINUTES (1-1 30/1/30/02)	9. FIELD SUPERVISOR [Redacted]	
			R 1:10	/	B. FTHL STA	1/3 1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		10. DR#
			C 1:15	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	COMPLETED SAME		
	15		R 1:20	-	C. VINOKE / KENCO	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		10. DR#
			C 1:25	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		
			R 1:30	346	D. VINOKE / FTHL	1991 CHIP		10. DR#
			C 1:35	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		
	25		R 1:40	410	E. F. R. S / 1/2 1/2 1/2	T/Y		10. DR#
			C 1:45	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		
	15		R 1:50		F. FTHL STA	1/0		10. DR#
			C 1:55	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		
	60		R 2:00		G. VINOKE STA	1/0		10. DR#
			C 2:05	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		
	10		R 2:10		H. FTHL STA	1/0		10. DR#
			C 2:15	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	1/2 1/2 1/2 1/2		

TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES			16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS		34. SHOP NO.							
45	25	1:15	1:00	0	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.			35. MILEAGE EOW							
FIELD INTERVIEWS			19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT				
ADULT	JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	37. TOTAL MILES	
0	PED.	AUTO			2						FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD		38. DAY OF WEEK	
OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)			SLR NO		25 ON DUTY	26 OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28 N MOV	29 PKG	30 SPEC SURVEY		31 AREA	32 ASSIGN. I	33 WATCH	
[Redacted]			[Redacted]			[Redacted]		1:15	1:25				[Redacted]		11	1:15		11/11

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
EC. IVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 0815	—	FTAL STA	EDW		10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION ✓ VEH DS			
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					10. DR#
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

J. REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3A. SURVEY AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
0	0	30	R 1500		STA	R/C	[Redacted]	
			C 1530	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION 1146 / R 3519 / R 3570 / S 14 / T 9		9. FIELD SGT [Redacted]	10. DR#
0	0	15	R 1530		STA	VERI ✓		
			C 1545	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION INSPECT - SEARCH - SERVICE VERI: OK			10. DR#
1	15	0	R 1545	346B	C. OSBORNE + GLENDALES	T/V		
			C 1600	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION FADN / 34W ✓ NEG / 2 JUL 102 / WPA 4000A VC			10. DR#
0	0	60	R 1600	3654	D. FTHL + WHEATLAND	CAR STRIPPERS		
			C 1700	S&C OPCR	B. DISPOSITION FOCC / BACKED 16A99 / POSS VLT VEH 574 H14 / 4W ✓ NEG			10. DR#
0	10	0	R 1700	3993	E. HUBBARD + DEONFED	T/V		
			C 1710	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION FADN / 21ST 570 / 3W ✓ NEG / ADVISED ABOUT 4000A VC.			10. DR#
0	15	0	R 1710	4069	F. HUBB + FTHL	T/V		
			C 1725	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION FCIT / ICMBD (DEF) / CITED (DAN) / 12500 AVE / 27315 VC / 3W ✓ NEG			10. DR#
0	0	15	R 1725	417B	G. [Redacted]	415G3		
			C 1740	S&C R2H	B. DISPOSITION FOCC / NO CRIME / NO SUSPS / PR [Redacted] / 16M107 AT SCENE			10. DR#
0	0	45	R 1740		H. KEWEN - KALISHER	C-1		
			C 1825	S&C OPCR	B. DISPOSITION ATG			10. DR#

1. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
0	75	450	525	75		7	4	7				89397

8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT	JUVENILE	CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	65485
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.							FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD			19
	3			2													37. TOTAL MILES 066

4. OFFICER'S LAST NAME			INITIALS (PRINT)			SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
							1500	2345	( )				FTHL	A3	PHI	SAT
							1500	2345	( )							ATE

b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C  
b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
Y	OBS. ASGD. ACT.						
	0 35	R 1825 C 1900	4293 R2H	[REDACTED] FAER / 3 ARRESTED 404(A) DC	404 SA / 3 ADULT RAIN F.I.'S		10. DR# [REDACTED]
	0 120	R 1900 C 2100	LINE I OFER	STA FRPT / 2 BKO FTHL / 2 ADL RPTS	Follow UP 24/1 NEG / 282A APPROVALS / 1 DISCLOSE / 1 TIME 2 RPT		10. DR# 24-18970 [REDACTED]
	0 50	R 2100 C 2150	LINE I OFER	VALLEY JAIL FRPT / BKO FEMALE / VALLEY JAIL	Follow-UP 1/1/1 2 RPTS / 1 DISCLOSE / 1 RPT / 1 TIME 5 RPT		10. DR# 24-19000
	0 20	R 2150 C 2210	5704 R2H	[REDACTED] FADN / NO ATX SUICIDE	ATT SUICIDE 647 P M HISD / 1/1/1 NEG / NO CRIMS		PR [REDACTED]
	0 20	R 2210 C 2230	5026 R2	[REDACTED] FADN / ADVISED TO KEEP PEACE	415 I [REDACTED]		10. DR# [REDACTED]
	0 15	R 2230 C 2245	6009 R2	[REDACTED] FADV / NO SIGN CRIME	415 I SUSPS GOA / PR UNK		10. DR# [REDACTED]
	0 15	R 2245 C 2300	6051 R2	[REDACTED] FADV / NO CRIME	415 I SUSPS GOA / PR UNK		10. DR# [REDACTED]
	0 10	R 2300 C 2310	6100 R2H	[REDACTED] FOCC / SUSPS GOA	459 SIN NO CRIME / CALL BACK TO CANCEL		10. DR# [REDACTED]
	35 0	R 2310 C 2315	[REDACTED] OBS	VAN NUYS + LAUREL FADN / 24/1 NEG / ADVISED NOT TO DOUBLE PARK	T/V [REDACTED]		DR# [REDACTED]
		R 2315 C [REDACTED]	[REDACTED] OFER	STA VEH / OK - (DEN)(CAW)	EOW [REDACTED]		10. DR# [REDACTED]

REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1500		A. FTHL STA	ROLL CALL		
			C 1500	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	RECS INFO ASCGD 16A23	9. FIELD SUPERVISOR	10. DR#
			R 1500		B. FTHL STA	VEH ✓		10. DR#
			C 1500	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	✓ VEH FOR CONTRABAND		10. DR#
			R 1555	3478-1		ADW PASS SUSP 1618		10. DR#
			C 1600	R	B. DISPOSITION	FOGA / DROVE THRU ALL PARKING LOTS NO'R NO SIGN OF SIGNS		10. DR#
			R 1715	4076		SHOTS FIRED		10. DR#
			C 1730	R	B. DISPOSITION	FOLL / BACK 16A53 W ✓ (C) NO SIGN OF WEAPON		10. DR#
			R 1730	N/A	E. ARREST - VAN NOYS	P IV		236 762667
			C 1735	0125	B. DISPOSITION	FOLL / CITED (C) 22500 F DL		10. DR#
			R 1750	4304		416 M W/GUN		10. DR#
			C 1820	R	B. DISPOSITION	FOLL / BACKGD 16X6 DETAINED (C) NO SIGN OF A GUN		10. DR#
			R 1820	4425		C2N HOLDING VANDELISER		10. DR#
			C 1950	R	B. DISPOSITION	FOG / STOOD BY PARENTS PICKED UP JUVENILES, ID NOT A.D.M.T		10. DR#
			R 2000		H. TRUMAN - HURDARD	C-7		10. DR#
			C 2045		B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. SUPV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.			
15	550	660	110			RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.						89979			
						10	2								35. MILEAGE EOW			
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21	22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT			
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FE	SD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	37. TOTAL MILES
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD		17119
			4			2												5
24. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.		25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK	
								1500				1		FTHL	16		SATURDAY	
								1620									ATE	

b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
KEY	OBS. ASGD. ACT.						
		R 2025	S225	[REDACTED]	LIST		
	10	C 2015	R S&C	F60A / CHECKED LOCATION NO SIGN OF SUSPS			10. DR#
		R 2055	S537	[REDACTED]	507 RADIO		
	10	C 2105	R S&C	F60A / ALL QUITE AT LOCATION. SEARCHED AREA			10. DR#
		R 2110	S543	[REDACTED]	415 GRP		
	10	C 2120	R S&C	F60A / SEARCHED AREA NO SIGN OF SUSPS			10. DR#
		R 2120	S546	[REDACTED]	415 GRP		
	10	C 2130	R S&C	F60A / SUSP 1003			10. DR#
		R 2130	S573	[REDACTED]	PROWLER		
	30	C 2200	R S&C	F60A / NO SIGN OF SUSP. SEARCHED PR BACKYARD & ALIENS.			10. DR#
		R 2200	N.	[REDACTED]	DEAD BODY		
	50	C 2250	R S&C	FRIT / TOOK A DEATH INVEST RPT. COMPLETED COMMUNICATIONS			10. DR#
		R 2250	N/A	SAN FERNANDO RD - PIERLO ST	T/V		
		C 2300	OBS	FANT / BACK 1642 ON A DUE. TRANSPORTED TO A FIVE S. 2			10. DR#
		R 2300	P.	FTHL STA	F/U		
	170	C 0150	O	COMPLETED RPTS ASSIST 1642 ON DUE. MR			10. DR#
		R 0150	P.	FTHL STA	VEH ✓ LOW	[REDACTED] LT	
	10	C 0100	S&C	CHECKED VEH FOR CONTRABAND D.C P. 60			10. DR#
		R	R.				
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1500	-	FTHC STA	ROLLCALL	Sgt [Redacted]	-
	15		C 1515	SAC STA	(FOCC) RECEIVED INFO & ASSIGNED A31		[Redacted]	10. DRW
			R 1515	-	FTHC STA	VEH ✓	[Redacted]	-
	10		C 1525	SAC STA	(FOCC) ✓ ID VEH FOR CONTRABAND / EQUIP		[Redacted]	10. DRW
			R 1625	3461	SUTTER-VANNUMS	BSS NAKCO SUSP		2448710
	75		C 1540	OBS	(FAIR) ARR 2-MISD WARR - 3APFI 3WV			10. DRW 244875
			R 1540	-	FTHC STA	BKG	Sgt [Redacted]	-
	50		C 1630	C	(FOCC) COMPLETED BKG - 2 MISD WARR SUSP		[Redacted]	10. DRW
			R 1630	3925	VAN NUMS - GLENDAKS	T/V		5656913
	30		C 1700	OBS	(FCIT) CITED 3-21955 VC (TS) 1-27315 VC (TS) 1-27315(D) VC (FP) 3WV			10. DRW 5656842
			R 1700	-	HUBBARD - GLENDAKS	C-7		5656820
	45		C 1715	C-7	(FOCC) ATE			10. DRW
			R 1800	-	BRADLEY - VANNUMS	T/V		5656822
	5		C 1830	OBS	(FAIR) CITED 1-27315 VC (TS) 1-27315(D) VC (FP) 1-14607 VC (FP) 27315 (FP)			10. DRW 5656851
			R 1830	-	FTHC STA	BKG - 2	Sgt [Redacted]	2448721
	75		C 1745	G	(FOCC) BKD 1-MISD WARR.	1-MER JUV	[Redacted]	10. DRW 2448711

1. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS
5	140	370	525	15	-	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.		1-MER JUV
						1	6	8	-		

8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS					
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC		MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.			•••••						FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD			
4	-	2	-	-	-	5	-	-	1	4	1	-	-	-	1	-	1	5	10

9. OFFICER'S LAST NAME			25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV.	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
			15:20	23:15	41	-	-	-				SATURDAY
					41	-	-	-				ATE

ME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY- 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
Y	ASGD. ACT.						
		R 1945	—	I. SYLMAR JUV HALL	F/U	—	—
	415	C 2030	S&C H	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) COMPLETE TRANSPORT OF JUV TO HALL			10. DR# —
		R 2030	—	J. TELFAIR - OSBORNE	T/V	—	—
		C 2050	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FCIT) CITED 1- 21453(A) VC 14601.1(A) VC TS			10. DR# —
		R 2050	—	K. [REDACTED]	5033 SA	—	—
	10	C 2100	S&C R	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) BARRERED FB9 ON POSS BFMU SUSP THERE (NO.)		NO CRIME	10. DR# —
		R 2100	5522	L. BUTTER - VAN NUYS	POSS NARCO SLEP	[REDACTED]	—
	15	C 2115	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) JUV POSS 2 - NARCO SUSPS - NO CRIME			10. DR# —
		R 2115	—	M. OSBORNE - FOOTHILL	T/V	—	244
	30	C 2145	S&C OBS	B. DISPOSITION (FARR) ARR 1- DUI - VD PASS FOR WARRANTS 3WV			10. DR# —
		R 2145	—	N. FTHL STA	BKG	[REDACTED]	—
	105	C 2330	S&C M	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) COMPLETED BKG OF DUI - COMPLETE RPTS			10. DR# —
		R 2330	—	O. FTHL STA	VEH ✓	—	—
	15	C 2345	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION (FOCC) VD VEH FOR CONTRABAND -			10. DR# —
		R 2345	—	P. FTHL STA	EOW	[REDACTED]	—
		C —	S&C STA	B. DISPOSITION (TS) (KP)			10. DR# —
		R		Q.			—
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		R.			—
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7c

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1/4

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1500	- FTHL	FTHL STA	ROLL CALL	LT [redacted]	
			C 1530	S&C STA	REC'D TMO & ASSIGNED 16A53	R-3571 R-3572	SGT [redacted]	10. DR# [redacted]
			R 1530	- FOCC	FTHL STA	VEH INSPECTION	-	
			C 1540	S&C STA	✓ D MARK SEAT FOR WEAPONS & COMP ARMS. NONE FOUND			
			R 1710	- FWRN	LAUREL CYN - BRANFORD	T/V		
			C 1545	S&C OBS	WRN 26708(A) VC			
			R 1545	5581 / FOCC	[redacted]	100	-	
			C 1620	S&C R/C	GAME 571 J PL w/ 16V UNIT COCKS - ASST'D - ANIMAL REC 107423 W V'S			
			R 1655	3976 / FOCC	[redacted]	415 G		
			C 1710	S&C R/L	NO FUID OF CRIME. CIVIL DISPUTE ONLY - TRANS IN TO 170000			
			R 1710	4076 / FOCC	[redacted]	2467		
			C 1735	S&C R/L	NO FUID OF CRIME. CIVIL DISPUTE ONLY - 16A23 ASST'D			
			R 1735	- FOCC	SAN FERNANDO / HUBBARD	C-7		
			C 1821	S&C [redacted]	[redacted]			
			R 1820	4479 / FWRN	[redacted]	211		
			C 1855	S&C R/L	COMP 117 BATTERY RPT. NO 211 - NEIGHBOR DISPUTE			

11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.
55	45	425	525	100	-	16	5	6	-						88933
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	37. TOTAL MILES
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.
-	5	4	-	2	-	1				2					10151
38. DAY OF WEEK															39. DATE
[redacted]															5/10/14

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

2/4

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
Y	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
		R 16:00 / 18:30	4359 / SAC	[REDACTED]	507 P		
	10	11:00	R/C	NO EVID OF 507 P			10. DR#
		R 18:55 / 19:05	4662 / SAC	[REDACTED]	507 P		
	5	11:00	R/C	ADV TO LOWER RADIO + KEY - PARTNER			10. DR#
		R 17:00	4150 / SAC	LAUREL CYN - KAGEL CYN	006		
	15	19:25	AV	ASSISTED 1601 - TRANSPORTED			10. DR#
		R 19:25	1000 / SAC	FIRE STA	ADMIN LITLES		
	60	20:25	STA	CON. RPTS FROM I 4478 - SAC			10. DR#
		R 20:00	5174 / SAC	[REDACTED]	620 P		
		R 20:00	5174 / SAC	ADV FROM 1102 390 PROBLEM			10. DR#
		R 20:00	5174 / SAC	LAUREL CYN / MERCER	T/V		
		R 20:00	035 / SAC	[REDACTED]			10. DR#
		R 20:00	5193 / SAC	[REDACTED]	507 R		
	15	20:00	R/C	ADV TO FORM LOWER R/C			10. DR#
		R 21:00	5111 / SAC	LAUREL CYN - VAN NUYS	T/V		
	10	21:15	01	11:007 VC RESIDUAL (R/C)			
		R 21:25	5663 / SAC	SAN FERNANDO / TERRA BELVA	T/V		
	15	21:40	025 / SAC	ADV POSS GTO SUSPS			3
		R 21:40	5584 / SAC	CIT 12500 DVL, 27315 DVL (FW)			3
		R 21:40	5584 / SAC	[REDACTED]	415 I		
	5	21:45	R/C	NO EVID OF 415 PARTY			10. DR#

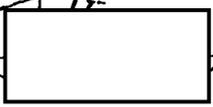
REMARKS:

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C



4/4

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
BY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2335	S&C SIA	1. FTHL SIA	VEH INSPECTION	-	
		10	C 2345	S&C SIA	8. DISPOSITION 1. ✓ D BACKSEAT FOR WEAPONS/CONTRABAND, NONE FOUND			10. DR#
			R 2345	S&C	1. FTHL SIA	FEOW		
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		K.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		L.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		M.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		N.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		O.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		P.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3A. SURVEY SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.			A.			
		30	R 1500 C 1530	SAC /	ETHIL SPA	PK	[Redacted]	10. DR# /
		15	R 1530 C 1545	SAC /	ETHIL SPA	VEH ✓	/	10. DR# /
		5	R 1545 C 1550	SAC /	[Redacted]	BATTERY 310	[Redacted]	10. DR# /
		10	R 1550 C 1600	SAC /	[Redacted]	415M	/	10. DR# /
		10	R 1600 C 1610	SAC /	[Redacted]	415M	/	10. DR# /
		15	R 1610 C 1635	SAC /	[Redacted]	ADMIN	/	10. DR# /
		10	R 1635 C 1645	SAC /	[Redacted]	TRK-UP	/	10. DR# /
		10	R 1645 C 1700	SAC /	[Redacted]	TRK-UP	/	10. DR# /
		10	R 1700 C 1710	SAC /	GRAND ST / MT GLEASON	T/H	-	[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS			34. SHOP NO.		
150	40	335	190	-	RADIO 8	OBS. 4	OTHER 4	TRAF. -	[Signature]				371318		
8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS	35. MILEAGE EOW	
ADULT	JUVENILE	CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.							FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD	
				1											3
36. MILEAGE OUT				37. TOTAL MILES				38. DAY OF WEEK				39. DATE			
6612				65716				SATURDAY				9/6			
4. OFFICER'S LAST NAME		INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.		25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	
[Redacted]		[Redacted]		[Redacted]		15	23	1							
[Redacted]		[Redacted]		[Redacted]		0	45	1							

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
1. DATE	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1715	4070	SUNLAND - 210	TRAC, RFG		
			C 1720	S&C AM	(TRAC) 1647A 30			10. DR#
			R 1720	4070	FTAIL STA	F/U		
			C 1800	S&C "1"	TRACS (COMPLETED)			10. DR#
			R 1800	4327	[REDACTED]	USA SUSPS		
			C 1800	S&C 826-4	(TRAC) ✓ VICINITY, POSS HO CALL			10. DR#
			R 1810	4442	(TRAC) Honolulu Ad	C-30		
			C 1820	S&C 12	(TRAC) DUNE R. INSIDE		[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 1830		FOOTHILL / LOWELL	C-7		
			C 1915		-8-			10. DR#
			R 1950	1950	FOOTHILL / SHERMAN GRADE	TV		
			C 1950	S&C 085	(TRAC) 7165 (S)		[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 1955	5130	TRAC / FTAIL BL	TV		
			C 1955	S&C 085	(TRAC) 7440, 77315(1) ES		[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 2010	5460	FOOTHILL - SHERMAN GRADE	RED S&C		
			C 2015	S&C 085	(TRAC) W. & HHS		[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 2045	5405	[REDACTED]	OPEN 911		
			C 2045	S&C 826-4	(TRAC) FUDGE W/ woman only		[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R 2050	5417	[REDACTED]	SUF VEH		
			C 2115	S&C 12	(TRAC) VEH. ALARM OFF, AIR P/R		[REDACTED]	10. DR#

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. URVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2115	S338	[REDACTED]	C-30		
	15		C 2150	S&C	(FICAL) 2:40 LEFT		9. FIELD SUPERVISOR	10. DR#
			R 2230	6155	SUNLAND / SHADON	TRANS REQ		
	20		C 2210	AN	(FICC) ASSISTED 16436			10. DR#
			R 2200	6151	FTHL STA	Fly / EDW		
	45		C 2245	"B"	(MUTATED TRANS / VEH ✓, NEG RESULTS			10. DR#
			R					
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		E.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		F.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		G.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		H.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.		14. SPEC SURVEY		15. ACTIVITIES RADIO OBS. OTHER TRAF.				16. APPROV. SUPERV.		17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO. 89318					
8. FIELD INTERVIEWS ADULT JUVENILE UTO PED. AUTO PED.				19. REPORTS CRIME TRAF. OTHER				20. VEH. RECOV. CALL OBS.		21. ARRESTS FELONY MISD. DRUNK TRAFFIC MISD. FEL. MISD. CALL OBS.				22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS ARRESTS CHECKS		35. MILEAGE EOW					
4. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				25. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY		27. MOV		28. N. MOV.		29. PKG		30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA		32. ASSIGNM.		33. WATCH		36. MILEAGE OUT	
																				37. TOTAL MILES		38. DAY OF WEEK SUNDAY	
																				39. DATE			

b6  
b7c

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.					
	45	1500	/	FTHL	ROL CALL	WJK LT	
		1515	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	REC'D INFO AND ASSIGNED 16A99	9. FIELD	D. DR#
	5	1545	/	FTHL	VEH CHECK		10. DR#
		1554	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	SEARCHED BACK SEAT FOR CONTRABAND		
	70	1600	3654	C. WHEATLAND + FTHL FRWY	CAR STRIPPERS THERE NOW		56-21972
		1710	R	B. DISPOSITION	INV - NO CAR STRIPPERS - ARR (1) DUI + CITED (1) 23221.5V.C. (CJH)		10. DR# 91-1610247
	155	1710	3654	D. FTHL	F/U		10. DR#
		1745	C	B. DISPOSITION	C (1) DUI RPT + BKID (1) DUI + (1) IMP RPT INV		
	45	1950	/	E.	C-7		10. DR#
		2035	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	8		
	15	2045	5415		EXTRA PATROL		10. DR#
		2100	OBS	B. DISPOSITION	INV - SEARCHED AREA FOR TRESSPASSERS (FACC)		
	10	2100	5502	G. NETTLETON - SUNLAND	T/V		56-21973
		2110	OBS	B. DISPOSITION	CITED (1) 22400(A)V.C. (CJH)		10. DR#
	5	2110	5489		DOM VIOL		10. DR#
		2145	R	B. DISPOSITION	INV - (1) 273.5 RPT - DOM VIOL VICT MEMO GIVEN TO VK (FRPT)		

b6  
b7C

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.						
-	45	590	95	2	5	3	-						88854							
B. FIELD INTERVIEWS		19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW							
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	36. MILEAGE OUT					
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD	ARRESTS	CHECKS		
2	-	-	-	2	-	3	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	2	97856
18. OFFICER'S LAST NAME													37. TOTAL MILES							
													48							
19. OFFICER'S INITIALS													38. DAY OF WEEK							
													SATURDAY							
25. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK										
0115		2					FTHL	16A	FM	SATURDAY										

b6  
b7C

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
C. KEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		15	R 2145 C 2200	5704 S&C OFCR	[REDACTED]	SPANISH UNIT REQUEST	[REDACTED]	
		20	R 2200 C 2220	6002 S&C OBS	16A3 ADV UNIT NO LONGER NEEDED LAUREL CYN / RINALDI	(FOCC) T/V	[REDACTED]	10. DR# 50-45761b
		10	R 2210 C 0010	6152 S&C CCN	[REDACTED]	PKNG VIOL - Tow Away Zone FRPT. IMPOUND (I) BUS, CITED 80.69 A IAME	[REDACTED]	10. DR# 10317440 1031 0155 10. DR# 25
		5	R 0010 C 0015	- S&C OBS	L. CYN & FILMORE	TRAF HAZARD	[REDACTED]	10. DR#
		10	R 0020 C 0030	- S&C OBS	FHL PKNG LOT	390 m/m	[REDACTED]	DR#
		15	R 0030 C 0045	6152 S&C K	FHL STA	RPTS	[REDACTED]	10. DR#
		10	R 0050 C 0200	- S&C AU-6	FTHC & OSBORNE	PURSUIT / C-6	[REDACTED]	10. DR# KING
			R 0200 C	- S&C	FHL STA	FOU	[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			R C	 S&C	 B. DISPOSITION	 R/A - C/H		10. DR#
			R C	 S&C	 B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R C	 S&C	 B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

REMARKS:

b6  
b7c

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND C6DE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		30	R 1500 C 1530	SAC	A. FTNL STA B. DISPOSITION RECD INFO AND ASGD 16 X 51	ROLL CALL	LT	
		5	R 1530 C 1535	S&C OFCR	B. FTNL STA FOCL DTD SA	VEH INSP	-	
		35	R 1535 C 1610	S&C 3490 R-2	C. [REDACTED] B. DISPOSITION FADV TRANS HOME, 13832 POLK	MEET FD 3900		
		25	R 1715 C 1740	S&C RAV-2	D. [REDACTED] B. DISPOSITION FGOA VEH AT LOC 1BTWG76, NO SUSPS, NO ANSWER AT PR LOC, NFI	459 SUSP NOW		
	15		R 1745 C 1800	S&C 4281 OBS	E. ARLETA + DEVONSHIRE B. DISPOSITION FARR ARR (1) WAAR SUSP CITED (1) 22450, 14601.1A	T / VIOL		5646274 2448945
		120	R 1800 C 2000	S&C E	F. FTNL STA / VAN NUYS B. DISPOSITION BIRG	FLU		
		45	R 2000 C 2045	S&C	G. GLENOAKS + HUBBARD B. DISPOSITION - 8 -	C. 7		
		10	R 2050 C 2100	S&C 5411 R-2	H. [REDACTED] B. FADV NO DEATH, SICK ONLY	AMBUL DEATH	ST	

b6  
b7C

1. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS				34. SHOP NO.					
15 405		525		120		RADIO 4	OBS. 1	OTHER 1	TRAF. -						89215					
8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC FEL.	MISD. CALL	MISD. DRK. DRIV. OBS.	ASSISTED FEL & MISD	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT	
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.																62802	
1	-	-	-	1	-	1	-	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	1	1	62726
														37. TOTAL MILES	38. DAY OF WEEK					
														76	SATURDAY					
25. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY		27. MOV	28. N. MOV.	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY				31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	39. DATE						
1800		2345		1	-	-					F711	16	P	SATURDAY						
-		7314		-	-	-														

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7c

TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
Y	OBS. ASGD. ACT.						
	45	R 2050 2100	5379	[Redacted]	FAM DISP		
		C 2145	R	8. DISPOSITION FRPT	C - (1) TRESPASS RPT		10. DR#
	90	R 2145		1. FTHL STA	F10		
		C 2315	J	8. DISPOSITION	COMPLETED INVEST		10. DR#
		R 2345		K. FTHL STA	EOW	(17)	
		C		8. DISPOSITION	[Redacted]		10. DR#
		R		L.	[Redacted]		
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		M.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		N.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		O.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		P.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		Q.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		R.			
		C	S&C	8. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1500	/	A. STILL STA	R/C	[Redacted]	
	15		C 1545	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1545	/	ALL INFO + ASSIGNED ROVERS			
			C 1545	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
	15		R 1600	/	STILL STA	FULL / MONTI		
			C 1600	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1600	/	DID SO + V VEH NO MARKED			
	20		C 1620	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1620	/	STILL STA	DEST / STORM		
			C 1620	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1620	/	ASSISTED.			
			R 1620	/	MACLAY / ACALA	R/V		
	20		C 1650	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1650	/	(RPT) C-1 VEH RPT			111,095
			C 1650	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1650	/	STILL STA	F/LL		
	60		C 1750	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1750	/	FIELD COMPLETED RPTS + ASSIST DEST / STORM - 1.1.10			
			C 1750	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
	55		R 1845	/	(RPT) C-1 459 RPT	459 I		
			C 1845	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 1845	/	STILL STA	STORM / DEST		
	300		C 2345	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 2345	/	ASSISTED.			
			C 2345	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 2345	/	STILL STA	C.S.C.		
			C 2345	S&C	B. DISPOSITION		[Redacted]	10. DR#
			R 2345	/	DID SO + V VEH NO MARKED			

b6  
b7c

11. TOTAL MINUTES		12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.		14. SPEC SURVEY		15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.		17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS		34. SHDP NO.													
								RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.																		
										4							89000												
18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV.		23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW												
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT											
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD			81158										
				1		1	1												8110										
37. TOTAL MILES																		38. DAY OF WEEK											
																		SAT											
39. DATE																		8/11/88											
4. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)				SER. NO.		25. ON DUTY		26. OFF DUTY		27. MOV		28. N.MOV.		29. PKG		30. SPEC. SURVEY		31. AREA		32. ASSIGNM.		33. WATCH		38. DAY OF WEEK	
								15		3																			
								0		4																			

b6  
b7c

DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 1815	-	[REDACTED]	ROLL CALL	317	
	15		C 1700	S&C	[REDACTED]	RECEIVED INFO, ASSIGNED 14X6	9. FIELD SUPERVISOR 567 [REDACTED]	10. DR#
	30		R 1900	4696	[REDACTED]	HIS GROUP		
			C 1930	S&C	R	B. DISPOSITION NO HIS GROUP, 7 PERSON [REDACTED] WORKING ON VEH, SUSP'S GOA		10. DR#
	15		R 1730	4856	[REDACTED]	VANDALISM SUSP		10. DR#
			C 1945	S&C	R-2	CUSED GOA, ADVISED PR [REDACTED]		
	20		R 1945	4909	[REDACTED]	CODE 30		10. DR#
			C 2005	S&C	R	B. DISPOSITION ACCIDENTAL ONLY (FERGUSON), ADV PR [REDACTED]		
	55		R 2005	4953	[REDACTED]	507 PARTY		10. DR#
			C 2100	S&C	R	B. DISPOSITION DIFFICULTY IN LOCATING LOCATION OF PARTY. ADVISED OWNER [REDACTED] TO TURN MUSIC DOWN, KEEP PARTY INSIDE		
	45		R 2100	-	F. FOOTHILL / HILLHAVEN	CODE 7		10. DR#
			C 2145	S&C	-	B. DISPOSITION ATE		
	35		R 2145	5776	[REDACTED]	CODE 30		10. DR#
			C 2230	S&C	R	B. DISPOSITION NO EVID OF ENTRY, ALL DOOR SECURE, LEFT 290	C-1290	
	10		R 2216	6030	H. MACLAY / FOOTHILL	T/V		56 57024
			C 2220	S&C	OBS	B. DISPOSITION CITED(1) 21453(A)JC (STC)		

11. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME		13. AVAIL.		14. SPEC SURVEY		15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV. SUPERV.		17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS		34. SHOP NO.	
30	90	570	690	120	6	3	2											89276

18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.			21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS		23. WARRANTS		35. MILEAGE EOW	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	20203
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.			20126
1			1			8			1						1	1	2	37. TOTAL MILES

24. [REDACTED]		25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N.MOV	29. PRG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	36. DAY OF WEEK	
		1815	0545	1						MID	SATURDAY	
		1815	0545								39. DATE	

b6  
b7c  
b6  
b7c  
b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
C. KEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2230	S934	[REDACTED]	HIS PARTY		
	30		C 2300	R	ADJ [REDACTED] TO TURN MUSIC OFF (AMPLIFIED MUSIC)			10. DR#
			R 2300	6388	SAN FERNANDO / LA RUE	POSS D.U.I		2111
			C 2340	OBS	ARRIVED 23152 JC, TRANS TO FOOTHILL STATION	VEH IMPROVED C-13W FORM C-1ARR RPT C-1ARR J		9116 10285
			R 2340	-	FOOTHILL STATION	F/U		
	60		C 0040	J	BKD, COMPLETED RPTS, BKD ON WARRANT ALSO			10. DR#
			R 0050	346	[REDACTED]	BACKED UP PURSUIT		
	80		C 210	01R-6	DID SO. TRANS TO PACIFICA HOSPITAL, BOISE			10. DR#
			R 0220	837	[REDACTED]	HIS GROUP WITH GUNS		
	15		C 0235	SFR-6	GROUP GOA, 1643 HANDLED			10. DR#
			R 0445	975	VAN NUYS / EL DORADO	HIS ARGUMENT		
	40		C 0325	OBS	INV. 211 HAD OCCURRED, ARR(1)JUN, TRANS TO FT HL	C-13W FORM C-1ARR RPT W C-1ARR J C-1ARR J		10. DR# 41105 2411124
			R 0325	-	[REDACTED]	F/U		
	140		C 0545	N	BKD, RELEASED TO PARENT, COMPLETED REPORTS, BKD EVIDENCE			10. DR# 911610218
			R 0515	-	FOOTHILL STATION	C.O.W		
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION "JTC"	"TB"		10. DR#
			R					
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R					
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

REMARKS:



DAILY FIELD

ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
SPEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
		4	1815	/	FTM STA	Roll Call	LT	
		5	1900	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	Recd INFO - ASSIGNED 16x82		
		2	1900	4763	<del>FTM STA</del>	Loss Nared Loc / BTRV PROB		
		0	1920	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	Follow 1/4 LOC FOR OPEN STAKE-UP		
		4	1920	4763		415 man w/ LOSS GUN		#1
		0	2000	R2	B. DISPOSITION	FTRV C(2)(JPFIE) / NO 415 w/ GUN/DUNTS LOSS TAMERMAN / VERT / ADVISED		
		4	2000	5155		met w/ ART work		
		0	2046	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	FOCC met w/ more info / Discussion of 4 chems PROB.		
2	0	4	2100	/	Millman / Roodhill	C-7		
		5	2146	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	ATB		
2	5	2	2210	5982		C-5		
		0	0210	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	FOCC met w/ MID PM UNITS / NO 459 SUSPS		
		5	0210	827		Broken UNIT ON FARM DISB		
		0	0300	OPEN		FOCC NO COPY OF CHARGE / Dom VIOL ONLY		
			0800	/	FTM STA	EDW		
				S&C	B. DISPOSITION	(ATA) (GS)		

11. TOTAL MINUTES	12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES	16. APPROV. SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.
65 - 460	525	65	-	RADIO 1 - OTHER 4 - TRAF. -			89073

18. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS				22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS		36. MILEAGE OUT	
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD. DRK. DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	CHECKS	36. MILEAGE OUT
AUTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MSD	95616
-	-	-	2	-	-	1	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	37. TOTAL MILES
																40	

25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	38. DAY OF WEEK
1815	0300	-	-	-	-	FTM	X 82	MID PM	SATURDAY
1815	0300	-	-	-	-				39. DATE

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c



TIME SPENT ON		2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
BY	ASGD. OBS. ACT.						
	45	R 2245	5983	FTHL STATION	RPT'S & BKG		
		C 2330	S&C C-14	B. DISPOSITION COMPLETED RPT'S & BKG			10. DR#
	165	R 2330	265	[Redacted]	CODE 5	S&C [Redacted]	
		C 0215	0704	B. DISPOSITION STANDED ARREST FOR AFMV SUSPS - NEG.			10. DR#
	45	R 0215	/	FTHL STATION	C/7		
		C 1130	S&C	B. DISPOSITION EDW c/h PER SGT WILSON			10. DR#
		R 1130		FTHL STATION	EDW		
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		M.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		N.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		O.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		P.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		Q.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
		R		R.			
		C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

C.W.

REMARKS:



1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY 3A. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
C. KEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 2220	G+H	FOOTHILL STA	F/U		
	85		C 2245	S&C OFCR	FOCC7 COMPLETED RECORDS CK / INTERVIEW OF NARLO GUSP ISSUED CITATION (CS)			10. DR#
			R 2345	6688	[REDACTED]	BEMV / NARCO SUSPS	[REDACTED]	
	195		C 0300	S&C OFCR	FOCC7 CONDUCTED STAKEOUT ON BEMV SUSPS			DR#
			R		FTNH STA	EOW		
			C 0300	S&C	(CS) (KW) VEX / CLEAR			10. DR#
			R				[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R				[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R				[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R				[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#
			R				[REDACTED]	10. DR#
			C	S&C				10. DR#

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

REMARKS:

DAILY FIELD

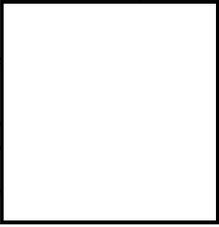
ACTIVITIES REPORT

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING # CITATION # OR NAME
PEC. SURVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
5		45	R 1815	/	A. FTHL SDA	R-C	[Redacted]	
			C 1900	S&C	B. DISPOSITION	REC'D INFO ASSIGNED 1607		
20			R 1905	4750	LAUREL CANYN - KASEC CANYN	TRAF STOP	[Redacted]	2449030
			C 1925	OBS	(FARR) ARR(U) MISO WARE'S	1 ADFI UNV POS HIT		
5			R 1925	4750	FTHL SDA	F/U	[Redacted]	
			C 2050	B	B. DISPOSITION	COMP DRNGS CITED (C) 2315 (D) V.C. - 1960. (D) V.C.		
45			R 2050	5433	[Redacted]	459 INV	[Redacted]	
			C 2135	SDA	(FRPT) (U) PIR 459	VICT		
25			R 2135	5751	[Redacted]	459 INV	[Redacted]	
			C 2200	SDA	(FOD) UNABLE TO LOCATE PR			
40			R 2210	6008	[Redacted]	459 INV	[Redacted]	
			C 2250	SDA	(FOD) UNABLE TO LOCATE PR - ADVISED S.F. PD HANDLING			
25			R 2250	6414	PIERCE - S.F. RD	TRAF STOP	[Redacted]	2449384
			C 2345	OBS	(FARR) ARR(U) 2315 2A V.C.	UNV NEG RES 1 ADFI		
225			R 2315	6414	FTHL SDA	F/U	[Redacted]	
			C 0300	G	B. DISPOSITION	COMP RPTS OKD SUSP RECD W/C APP-(U) VEH IMPND - (D) ADMN PIR SE		

b6  
b7c

1. TOTAL MINUTES			12. TOTAL TIME	13. AVAIL.	14. SPEC SURVEY	15. ACTIVITIES				16. APPROV SUPERV.	17. SUPERVISOR'S REMARKS	34. SHOP NO.						
5	355	155	525	370	-	RADIO	OBS.	OTHER	TRAF.			89976						
8. FIELD INTERVIEWS				19. REPORTS			20. VEH. RECOV.		21. ARRESTS			22. JUV. ARRESTS	23. WARRANTS	36. MILEAGE OUT				
ADULT		JUVENILE		CRIME	TRAF.	OTHER	CALL	OBS.	FELONY	MISD.	DRUNK	TRAFFIC	MISD.DRK.DRIV.	ASSISTED	ARRESTS	ARRESTS	CHECKS	
UTO	PED.	AUTO	PED.									FEL.	MISD.	CALL	OBS.	FEL & MISD		
2				1	-	4					2						2	2
37. TOTAL MILES													38. DAY OF WEEK					
40													MON					
8. OFFICER'S LAST NAME				INITIALS (PRINT)		SER. NO.	25. ON DUTY	26. OFF DUTY	27. MOV	28. N. MOV	29. PKG	30. SPEC. SURVEY	31. AREA	32. ASSIGNM.	33. WATCH	35. DATE		
[Redacted]				[Redacted]		[Redacted]	1815	0300	1				FTHL	1607	MD PR	5/17/03		

b6  
b7c

1. TIME SPENT ON			2. TIME OF DAY	3. SURVEY SA. SOURCE AND CODE	4. LOCATION OF ALL ACTIVITIES	5. TYPE OF ACTIVITY	6. SUPERVISOR AT SCENE	7. BOOKING# CITATION # OR NAME
REC. RVEY	OBS.	ASGD. ACT.						
			R 0300	/	I. FTHL STDA	EOLY		
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION (W)			10. DR#
			R	/	J.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		K.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		L.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		M.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		N.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		O.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		P.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		Q.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#
			R		R.			
			C	S&C	B. DISPOSITION			10. DR#

b6  
b7C

0. REMARKS:



FACT SHEET  
MDT LOG TRANSMITTAL  
MARCH 3, 1991

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0029

From 16FB9 to 16A23....What are you up to....We are up on the rock with L170, 82 and A89 on top of some abandon house with narco and BFMV suspects in it...We are waiting for them to hit some places.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0031

From 16A23 to 16FB9....Sounds almost exciting as our last call..It was right out of Gorillas in the Mist.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0032

From 16FB9 to 16A23....HaHaHaHa...let me guess who be the parties.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0032

From 16A23 to 16FB9....I'm just trying to get through the night cause then I'm off for six, count them six, days....time for some serious bike riding.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0032

From 16A23 to 16FB9....Good guess.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0034

From 16FB9 to 16A23....You can't even get out of bed in the morning let alone bike ride....I'll believe that when I see it...I have one more then I'm off for four.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0036

From 16FB9 to 16A23....That's where your wrong...I was up at 1230 today,,,,,I can't sleep that's the problem....I need to get worn out.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0043

From 16FB9 to 16A23....But can you keep up....HaHaHaHa....People better know we are talking about bicycling and not something else or they will begin to wonder what these messages are about HaHaHaHa.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0045

From 16A23 to 16FB9....Oh bicycling....Of course.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0047

From EBO (Emergency Board Operator) #32 to All Units....

CHP advises their officers are in pursuit of a vehicle failing to yield southbound Paxton-Foothill....Vehicle is a white Hyundai, license 2KFM102, now approaching Glenoaks...Vehicle is now southbound Glenoaks-Paxton....now passing Sylmar....Vehicle is now northbound Van Nuys-Bordon....Foothill RTO is taking over the broadcasting of the pursuit 16A23 is the primary unit....Now eastbound Van Nuys at Fulton....stopped at a light southbound Van Nuys at Foothill....two male black occupants....Vehicle still refusing to yield now eastbound Foothill at Osborne....

16A23 then showed Code 6 on Foothill east of Osborne. He subsequently broadcast a Code 4, suspects in custody at 0059 hours.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0056

From 16L140 to ACC 16...You just had a big time use of force...tased and beat the suspect of CHP pursuit, Big Time.

DATE            TIME  
3-3-91        0057

From ACC 16 to 16L140....Oh well....I'm sure the lizard didn't deserve it....HAHA I'll let them know O.K.

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0111

From 16L140 to ACC 16....I'm gonna drop by the station for a fresh taser and darts....please have the desk have one ready.

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0111

From ACC 16 to 16L140....Okey dok on the ACC desk...You want extra darts??? Its got two.

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0112

From 16A23 to 16FB9....ooops

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0112

From 16FB9 to 16A23....ooops, what?

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0113

From 16A23 to 16FB9....I haven't beaten anyone this bad in a long time.

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0115

From 16FB9 to 16A23....Oh not again....Why for you do that....I thought you agreed to chill out for awhile....What did he do....

DATE        TIME  
3-3-91     0116

From 16A23 to 16FB9....I think he was dusted....many broken bones later....After the pursuit....

DATE	TIME
3-3-91	0117

From 16FB9 to 16A23....What pursuit....

Note: The incident history of the pursuit indicates the following units were Code 6 at the termination of the pursuit at Foothill and Osborne, 16A23, 16X6, 16A53, 16L140.

DATE	TIME	TOTAL TIME	INVOLVED UNITS AND OFFICERS	REASON FOR PURSUIT	OFFENSE: Arrested, Citation, or Other: (If arr., name, chrc. & Bkg #)	YES/NO
3-1-91	1454	4 MIN	[REDACTED]	STOLEN VEH	ARREST [REDACTED]	NO
3-2-91	0030	5 MIN	[REDACTED]	T/V	[REDACTED]	YES
3-2-91	0413	8 MIN	[REDACTED]	T/V	[REDACTED]	YES
3-1	2051	2	[REDACTED]	T/V	[REDACTED]	Y
3-1	2323	1	[REDACTED]	GTA	[REDACTED]	Y
3-1-91	2315	1 MIN	[REDACTED]	S/VCEL	ARREST [REDACTED] CHRG: 2(4) 987 CPG: 602/487-367	NO
3-4-91	0017	4 MIN	[REDACTED]	SHOTS FIRED	ARREST [REDACTED] BK 2480 825 211 P/L	N
3-3-91	1011	1 MIN	[REDACTED]	VIOLATION	ALCOHOL, BLOOD TEST, 3.00% TO 111 P/M BK 6 2381162 / (BEC: SA DISTRICT NO 622)	YES
3-4-91	2314	6 MIN	[REDACTED]	CODE 37	EVADED	NO
3-5	1730	1/2 MIN	[REDACTED]	GTA	[REDACTED]	Y
3-6	0710	2 MIN	[REDACTED]	T/V	[REDACTED]	N
3-6	0555	15 MIN	[REDACTED]	T/V	EVADED	
3-6	2239	30 SEC	[REDACTED]	C-30	[REDACTED] 602 WIC	Y
3-6	2321	60 SEC	[REDACTED]	T/V	[REDACTED] EVADING	Y
3-7	0002	30 SEC	[REDACTED]	STOLEN	[REDACTED] GTA	N

NOTE: For Supervisory 15.7 requirements, refer to Office of Operations Order #6, 4-17-72 (Sec. III, Pg. 6)

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
ANALYZED EVIDENCE REPORT

DR NO.  
91-01-10399

12.200 (R.3/87)

DATE 3-8-91	TYPE OF INVESTIGATION IA	DATE & TIME OF OCCURRENCE 7-6-91	AREA OF OCCURRENCE -
----------------	-----------------------------	-------------------------------------	-------------------------

ANALYSIS REQUESTED  
Check of Screening R/S

EVIDENCE BOOKED TO: [Redacted]	<input type="checkbox"/> ARRESTEE	<input type="checkbox"/> VICTIM	<input type="checkbox"/> OTHER	LOCATION EVID BOOKED: b6 b7C
-----------------------------------	-----------------------------------	---------------------------------	--------------------------------	------------------------------------

OFFICER REQUESTING [Redacted]	SERIAL NO.	DIVISION RH	PHONE NO. x52129	EXT.	CORONER NO.
----------------------------------	------------	----------------	---------------------	------	-------------

- SID USE ONLY -

I, the undersigned, am prepared to testify that I am a Cheminist employed by  
 Los Angeles Police Department; that I did on the 7 day of Mar, 1991  
 from Cheminist [Redacted] evidence consisting of:

Printouts of D/E for URBAN DRUG SCREENS of Item #1  
DR # 91-01-10399 [Redacted]

That I did make an examination and analysis of this evidence and in my opinion:  
An examination of the results of drug screens performed  
on Item #1 revealed that there was no detectable drugs present  
below our standard cutoff for the eight classes of  
drugs screened for

DATE ANALYSIS COMPLETE 3-8-91	DISPOSITION OF EVIDENCE Returned to Mr [Redacted]	b6 b7C
----------------------------------	--	-----------

SUPERVISOR APPROVING [Redacted]

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
USE OF FORCE REPORT

DR

DATE: 3-3-91 TIME: 0030 LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE: OSBORNE - FOOTHILL BL RD: 1055

SUSPECT'S NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE): KING, RODNEY GLENN BOOKING NO.: 2381162 CHARGE: 2800.2VC

SEX: M DESCENT: BLK HEIGHT: 603 WEIGHT: 225 DOB: 4-2-65 AGE: 25 CONNECTING REPORTS: ARREST

SOURCE OF ACTIVITY

OBSERVED  RADIO CALL  CITIZEN CALL  STATION CALL  OTHER

CONDITIONS (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY)

PCP  MENTAL  FOOT PURSUIT  FAMILY DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON OFFICER

OTHER DRUG  DUI  OTHER TRAF. VIOL.  BUSINESS DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON CITIZEN

ALCOHOL  VEH. PURSUIT  415  NEIGHBOR DISPUTE  OTHER: POSS UT UNK DRUG

TYPE FORCE (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY)

**PHYSICAL FORCE**

BATON - SAP

STRAIGHT  TWIST LOCK

MONADNOCK  WRIST LOCK

KUBATON  OTHER: SPECIFY:

SAP

MOTION USED:

STRIKE  CAROTID

BLOCK  MODIFIED CAROTID

CONTROL  LOCKED CAROTID

OTHER

KICKS

PUNCH

MARTIAL ART TECHNIQUE

MISCELLANEOUS PHYSICAL FORCE

OTHER: (SPECIFY):

**CHEMICAL SPRAY**

NO TIMES SPRAYED \_\_\_\_\_

TYPE SPRAY USED (BRAND): \_\_\_\_\_

(MODEL NO.): \_\_\_\_\_ (EXPIR. DATE): \_\_\_\_\_

DISTANCE FROM SUSPECT

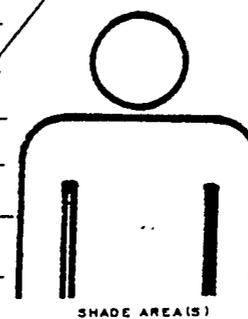
1 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 3 \_\_\_\_\_ FT.

DURATION OF SPRAY

1 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS. 3 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS.

WAS SPRAY EFFECTIVE?  YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.): \_\_\_\_\_



SHADE AREA(S) SPRAYED

**TASER**

TASER SERIAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_ VIEW - FROM  FRONT  BACK

NO. OF CASSETTES FIRED \_\_\_\_\_ SHOW DART CONTACT (1, 2, 3)

DISTANCE TO SUSPECT

1 \_\_\_\_\_

2 \_\_\_\_\_

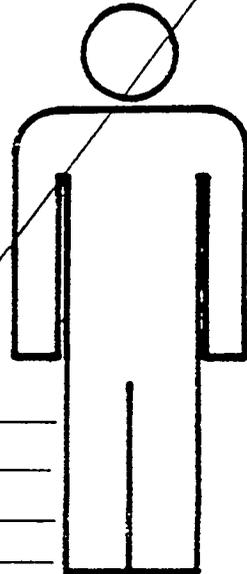
3 \_\_\_\_\_

DID DARTS PENETRATE SKIN?  YES  NO

WAITING TIME FOR TASER TO ARRIVE \_\_\_\_\_ MINUTES

WAS IT EFFECTIVE?  YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.): \_\_\_\_\_



ENTER THE ONE LAST TYPE OF FORCE THAT FINALLY CONTROLLED THIS SUSPECT.

SWARMED BY NUMEROUS OFFICERS

EFFECTS (Check all that apply)

NONE APPARENT  CHOKING  FELL TO GROUND  CONT. SOME RESISTANCE  STOPPED RESISTANCE

EYE CLOSURE  COUGHING  ATTACKED OFCR.  INCREASED RESISTANCE  OTHER: \_\_\_\_\_

RESIDUAL EFFECTS ON OFFICERS:  NONE  CHEMICAL  ELECTRICAL SHOCK

WAS SUSP. INCAPACITATED?  YES  NO TIME REQUIRED TO INCAPACITATE SUSPECT: \_\_\_\_\_ SECONDS

INJURIES RESULTING FROM USE OF FORCE	TYPES:	A - MAJOR (USUALLY HOSPITALIZED)		B - VISIBLE (NOT HOSPITALIZED)		C - COMPLAINED OF ONLY		N - NONE	
		HOSPITALIZED	OFFICER	HOSPITALIZED	OFFICER	HOSPITALIZED	OFFICER	HOSPITALIZED	OFFICER
LAST NAME	TYPE INJURY	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO
OFFICER: POWELL, LARRY	N		X						X
OFFICER: WIND, TIM	N		X						X
SUSP. KING, RODNEY	A	X							

ADDITIONAL (USE OF OTHER DEVICE; I.E., FIELD TEST; ADDITIONAL OFFICER INJURED; SUSP. INJURIES UNRELATED TO USE OF FORCE, ANY OTHER PERTINENT INFO)

INVOLVED OFFICERS

LAST NAME	SERIAL NO.	SEX	DESCENT	DIVISION - DETAIL	ON-DUTY?	N UNIFORM?
WIND	27745	M	WHT	FT. 10A33	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>
POWELL	25440	M	WHT	FT. 10A33	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>

DATE AND TIME REPRODUCED \_\_\_\_\_ DIVISION \_\_\_\_\_ CLERK \_\_\_\_\_ INVESTIGATING SUPERVISOR \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_ DIV. DETAIL \_\_\_\_\_ W C OR DIC APPROVING \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_

DISTRIBUTION: 1 - ORIGINAL, COMMANDING OFFICER, PERSONNEL & TRAINING BUREAU; 2 - EMPLOYEE'S COMMANDING OFFICER; 3 - EMPLOYEE'S BUREAU COMMANDING OFFICER; 4 - COMMANDING OFFICER, TRAINING DIVISION (ATTACH A COPY OF ALL RELATED REPORTS)

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
USE OF FORCE REPORT

DR

DATE: 3-3-91 TIME: 0030 LOCATION OF OCCURRENCE: OSBORNE - FOOT HILL BL RD: 1655

SUSPECT'S NAME (LAST, FIRST, MIDDLE): KING, RODNEY GLENN. BOOKING NO.: 2381102 CHARGE: 2800.2 VC

SEX: M DESCENT: BLK HEIGHT: 603 WEIGHT: 225 JOB: 43-65 AGE: 25 CONNECTING REPORTS: ARREST

SOURCE OF ACTIVITY

OBSERVED  RADIO CALL  CITIZEN CALL  STATION CALL  OTHER

CONDITIONS (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY)

PCP  MENTAL  FOOT PURSUIT  FAMILY DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON OFFICER

OTHER DRUG  DUI  OTHER TRAF. VIOL.  BUSINESS DISPUTE  ASSAULT ON CITIZEN

ALCOHOL  VEH. PURSUIT  415  NEIGHBOR DISPUTE  OTHER: POSS UNK DRUGS

TYPE FORCE (CHECK ALL THAT APPLY)

**PHYSICAL FORCE**

BATON SAP

STRAIGHT  TWIST LOCK

MONADNOCK  WRIST LOCK

SUBATON  OTHER: (SPECIFY)

SAP

MOTION USED:

STRIKE  CAROTID

BLOCK  MODIFIED CAROTID

CONTROL  LOCKED CAROTID

OTHER

KICKS

PUNCH

MARTIAL ART TECHNIQUE

MISCELLANEOUS PHYSICAL FORCE

OTHER: (SPECIFY)

**CHEMICAL SPRAY**

NO TIMES SPRAYED \_\_\_\_\_

TYPE SPRAY USED (BRAND): \_\_\_\_\_

MODEL NO.: \_\_\_\_\_ EXPIR. DATE: \_\_\_\_\_

DISTANCE FROM SUSPECT

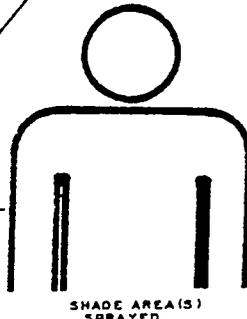
1 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ FT. 3 \_\_\_\_\_ FT.

DURATION OF SPRAY

1 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS. 2 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS 3 \_\_\_\_\_ SECS

WAS SPRAY EFFECTIVE? YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.) \_\_\_\_\_



**TASER**

TASER SERIAL NO. 09 VIEW FROM: FRONT  BACK

NO. OF CASSETTES FIRED 2 SHOW DART CONTACT 1, 2, 3

DISTANCE TO SUSPECT

1 5 FT

2 5 FT

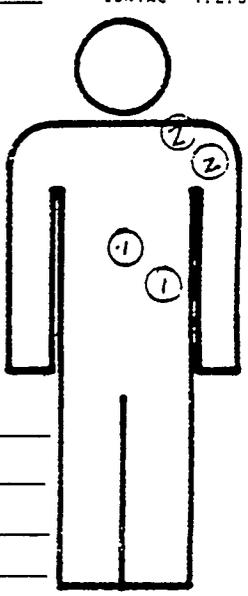
3 \_\_\_\_\_

DID DARTS PENETRATE SKIN? YES  NO

WAITING TIME FOR TASER TO ARRIVE 0 MINUTES

WAS IT EFFECTIVE? YES  NO

IF NO, REASON (STATE IF UNK.) UNK



ENTER THE ONE LAST TYPE OF FORCE THAT FINALLY CONTROLLED THIS SUSPECT.

SWARMED BY NUMEROUS OFFICERS

EFFECTS (Check all that apply)

WAS SUSP. INCAPACITATED? YES  NO

TIME REQUIRED TO INCAPACITATE SUSPECT: \_\_\_\_\_ SECONDS

NONE APPARENT  CHOKING  FELL TO GROUND  CONT. SOME RESISTANCE  STOPPED RESISTANCE

EYE CLOSURE  COUGHING  ATTACKED OFCR.  INCREASED RESISTANCE  OTHER: \_\_\_\_\_

RESIDUAL EFFECTS ON OFFICERS:  NONE  CHEMICAL  ELECTRICAL SHOCK

INJURIES RESULTING FROM USE OF FORCE	LAST NAME	TYPE INJURY	BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF INJURY	HOSPITALIZED		OFF. INJ.		LIGHT INJ.	
				YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO
OFFICER	<u>SGT. KOON, STACY</u>	<u>N</u>	<u>NONE</u>		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>		<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>
OFFICER									
SUSP.	<u>KING RODNEY</u>	<u>A</u>	<u>CONTUSIONS - ABRASIONS</u>	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>					

ADDITIONAL (USE OF OTHER DEVICE; I.E., FIELD TEST; ADDITIONAL OFFICER INJURED; SUSP. INJURIES UNRELATED TO USE OF FORCE, ANY OTHER PERTINENT INFO)

INVOLVED OFFICERS

SERIAL NO.	SEX	DESCENT	DIVISION DETAIL	ON-DUTY?	IN UNIFORM?
	<u>M</u>	<u>WHT</u>	<u>FT 16</u>	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input checked="" type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>
			<u>PL 140</u>	YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>	YES <input type="checkbox"/> NO <input type="checkbox"/>

DATE AND TIME REPRODUCED \_\_\_\_\_ DIVISION CLERK \_\_\_\_\_ INVESTIGATING SUPERVISOR \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_ DIV. DETAIL \_\_\_\_\_ W/C OR OIC APPROVING \_\_\_\_\_ SERIAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_

DISTRIBUTION: 1 - ORIGINAL, COMMANDING OFFICER, PERSONNEL & TRAINING BUREAU; 2 - EMPLOYEE'S COMMANDING OFFICER; 3 - EMPLOYEE'S BUREAU COMMANDING OFFICER; 4 - COMMANDING OFFICER, TRAINING DIVISION

(ATTACH A COPY OF ALL RELATED REPORTS)

55

DATE	DAY	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT	AC NO.	WC	FLT. NO.	TIME		HOBBS METER			FUEL		ABORT TIME		
							START	END	START	STOP	FLIGHT TIME	GAL.	LOC.	MAINT.	RADIO	
03-02-91	SA	PM	ALC	5-18	SG											b6 b7C
PILOT						1	1920	2135	9617.9	9620.1	2.2	53.0	H.H.			
SER. NO.						2	2320	0145	9620.1	9622.5	2.4	52.3	H.H.			
ON DUTY																
OFF DUTY																
CO-PILOT																

AIRCRAFT INVENTORY

9115.8

AC/MANUAL		ADAP LOG		BINOC - DYNOC		CREDIT CARDS		HEADSET(S)		LITTER		PANEL COVER		OTHER -		OTHER -	
YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO	YES	NO
✓		✓		✓		✓		✓		✓		✓					

ACTIVITIES RECAP

AC. NO.	FLT. TYPE	TIMES			AREA	SOURCE	ACT. TYPE	FAS	PERIM.	ASD HAND.	OFCR. SAFETY	SPEC. ACT.	ARRESTS			REC. VEH.		CITE.	SPEC. SURVEY 1	SPEC. SURVEY 2
		REC'D	ARRIVE	END									NO.	TYPE	HOW INV.	NO.	HOW INV.			
1	1	1935	---	1945	9	4	16	✓												
2	1	2010	---	2015	15	2	3			3		1	3	2	1	2				
3	1	2030	---	2035	15	3	3					1	3	2	1	2				
4	1	2050	---	2055	15	3	5													
5	1	2055	---	2100	16	3	3													
6	1	2105	---	2115	11	3	15	✓												
7	1	2330	---	0005	11	3	15			1		2	5	1					✓	
8	1	0020	---	0030	9	3	2													
9	1	0035	---	0045	15	3	15													
10	1	0045	---	0055	16	3	5				1	1	5	2						
11	1	0105	---	0115	16	1	15													
12	1	0115	---	0125	15	3	15													

#7 - 2 FIRE KILLS

COMMENTS—PASSENGER(S)—AGENCY(S)

APPROVING SUPERVISOR

T

DATE

3-3

PILOT		OBSERVER	DATE	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT
[REDACTED]		[REDACTED]	03-02-91	PM	AIG
ACT. NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN		
1	[REDACTED]	9	EXTRA PATROL IN THE 14400 BLK OF BLYTHE ST FOR HIS GANG/NARCO ACT. J'D AREA VERY LITTLE PED AND VEH ACT. NO EVID OF GANG/NARCO ACT. CLEARED LOC.		
2	BURBANK BL AND VINELAND AVE	15	ISLID REQ B/U. FOLLOWING A WHY 1991 TOYOTA - 2/DR. W/LOST OR STOLEN PLATES. ISLID CODE 6110W @ BURBANK BL AND BONNER AVE. ARRIVED OVER LOC AS B/U UNITS ARRIVED ILLUM AREA AS SUSP TAKEN I/C. C/U. ISLID HANDLED.		
3	CANARA ST AND VINELAND AVE	15	DEV/VED R/O ADVING 15147 CODE 6 ON CODE 37 VEH IN THE PARK @ CANARA ST AND VINELAND AVE ARRIVED OVER LOC AND ILLUM AREA. OBS'D 15147 (ONLY VEH). CODE 6 ON VEH. 15147 ADV'D SUSP I/C. AND HANDLED.		
4	[REDACTED]	15	ADW I/P - 3 MALES BEATING 1 MALE @ THE LIQ STORE. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 15A21 @ SCENE. 15A21 ADV'D C/U. VICT TRANS'D HOSPITAL. 1 SUSP I/C. OTHER SUSPS LEFT LOC. J'D AREA W/ ILLUM RESULTS. ADV'D 15A21.		
5	[REDACTED]	16	G/A SUSP I/N. SUSP INSIDE VICT'S VEH - 1981 FLD CHEN P/U. PKD @ LOC. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 16F89 @ LOC. ILLUM LOC WHILE 16F89 J'D VEH C/U. 3RD MAN SLEEPING INSIDE OF VEH ONLY. 16F89 HANDLED.		

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

PIL	OBSERVER	DATE	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT
		03-02-91	11	A16
ACT. NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN	
6	VINTY RD AND LERDO AVE	17	FAS ON MASOR 415 GROUP. 40/50 MALES AND FEMALES IN THE PARK. ARRIVED OVER LOC AND ILLUM AREA (LARGE PRIVATE RESID NEXT TO PARK). THE GROUP BEGAN TO ENTER THEIR VETS AND LEAVE LOC. SOME WENT BACK INTO THE RESID. ADV'D MASS WHO RESPONDED TO RESID. MASS ADV'D C/H. PARTY BROKEN UP. MASS HANDLED.	
7		17	PARK RANGERS REQ HELP. BEING CHASED BY 5/10 M/MSP'S IN THE PARK. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/17X94 AND UNYS @ SCENE. 17X94 ADV'D THEY HAD 2 SUSPS E/C AND THAT MORE SUSPS WERE POSS HIDING UP IN THE ROCKS. FLIR'D THE AREA AND OBS'D 1 SUSP HIDING BTWN SOME ROCKS AND 1 SUSP HIDING IN SOME BUSHES. ILLUM AREA W/NIGHT-VISION AND DIRECTED OFCRS UP TO SUSPS LOC C/H. SUSPS E/C. PARK RANGERS POSITIVELY ID'D ALL SUSPS WAS THROWING THE ROCKS AND CHASING THEM. ADV'D 17X94 AND CLEARED LOC.	
8		9	459 HOT PROWL IN THE REAR OF THE HOUSE. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/9A9 @ SCENE. I'D REAR OF LOC AND OBS'D NO ACT. 9A9 CONTACTED PR AND ADV'D C/H 'ENNAN'S ONLY.	
9		15	415 FIGHT IN FRONT OF THE LOC. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/15A49 @ SCENE. 15A49 ADV'D C/H. GROUP GOA POSS STILL IN AREA. WE I'D AREA W/NEG RESULTS. ADV'D 15A49 AND CLEARED LOC.	

b6

b7c

b6

b7c

ASD DAILY LOG CONTINUATION SHEET

PIL	OBSERVER	DATE	WATCH	ASSIGNMENT
AC NO.	LOCATION	AREA	ACTION TAKEN	
10	GLEN OAKS BL AND VAN NUYS BL	16	REC'D INFO OF CHP IN VEH PURSUIT OF VEH FAILING TO YIELD. PRIOR TO ARRIVING @ LOC WE OBS'D VEH PULL OVER AND THEN DRIVE AWAY W/ OFFERS AGAIN IN PURSUIT. VEH AGAIN PULLED OVER AS WE ARRIVED OVER LOC FOOTHILL UNITS @ SCENE. ASS'D W/ TRAFFIC CONTROL AND DIRECTING UNITS TO LOC. UNK UNK ADV'D CH SUSPS I/C. CLEARED LOC.	
11	CARL ST AND ALLEGA AVE	16	OBS'D VEH @ A HIGH RATE OF SPEED - VEH TURNED ON TO SIDE STREET (SHARPE ST - CAR SKIPPING AREA) AND TURNED HS LIGHTS OFF. VEH THEN DROVE AWAY AS WE CIRCLED AREA. ILLUM VEH, AT WHICH TIME, VEH WOULD PULL TO CURB AND THEN DRIVE OFF. CONTACTED 16999 ON SIMPLEX AND DIRECTED TO VEH'S LOC. 16999 ADV'D CH. DRIVER & VEH J'D OK.	
12	[REDACTED]	15	415 GROUP - 15/20 M/MSIP'S FIGHTING IN STREET. ARRIVED OVER LOC W/ 15A49 AND 15A44 @ SCENE UNITS ADV'D NO ACT ON BLOCK - WE J'D AREA W/ SAME RESULTS - 15A49 ADV'D CH. NF @ CALLBACK.	

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

WATCH COMMANDER'S REPORT

Date 3-3-91 Day SUNDAY Watch AM

Deployment	Early		Mids		Deployment	Early		Mids		Deployment	Early		Mids	
	A	P	A	P		A	P	A	P		A	P	A	P
Fld Sgts	2	2			Z-Units					C-Units				
A-Units	6	6			ZL-Units					FB-Units				
L-Units					U-Cars	1	1			S-Unit				
X-Units					Desk	3	3			ALPO				
XL-Units					Jail	2	2			E-Units				

b6  
b7C

Explain deviations between Actual & Planned deployment:  
NO DEVIATIONS.

Early Watch Subject: <u>BATON TRAINING</u> By: SGT <u>[redacted]</u>	ROLL CALL TRAINING Subject: <u>[redacted]</u> By: <u>[redacted]</u>	Mid Watch Subject: <u>[redacted]</u> By: <u>[redacted]</u>
Inspection By: <u>VISUAL/INFORMAL</u> <u>LOOKED GOOD</u>		Inspection By: <u>[redacted]</u>

b6  
b7C

Station Inspections (two per watch minimum)

Time	Init.	<u>JAIL AND STATION SECURE</u>
<u>0330</u>	<u>PJZ</u>	<u>STATION SECURE</u>
<u>0430</u>	<u>PJZ</u>	<u>STATION SECURE</u>

Operations Bureau Notifications (list whom notified and log item number)

Time	Init.	<u>[redacted]</u>
------	-------	-------------------

Log of Significant Activities

Include all: shootings, unusual arrests, demos, altercations, missing juv's, special events, VIP visits, visits from outside agencies, etc.

CITATIONS COUNT FROM PREVIOUS DAY: MOVERS - 7 NON-MOVERS - 0

OFFICER INVOLVED TRAFFIC ACCIDENTS: [redacted]

KIT ROOM: [redacted] - NO DISCREPANCIES

CALL AVERAGE: 4 CALLS / 9.3 MINS JAIL COUNT: 4-FELONIES / 19-MISC

ACTIVITY: Include time occurred & person notified: (continued on back)

- CHANGE OF WATCH. SGT [redacted] ROUTINE.
- TANKS AND BENCHES CHECKED NO CONTRABAND.
- ROLL CALL DATE POSTED SGT [redacted]

GAVE ROLL CALL TRAINING ON BATON TACTICS.

DEMONSTRATION OF SPECIFIC USES AND

THE ENTIRE WATCH PERIOD THROUGH THESE

b6  
b7C

ACTIVITY (Continued):

MOVES USING THE PRACTICE STAND IN  
PARKING LOT.

[REDACTED] RETURNED TO DUTY. HE TOOK A SICK  
DAY LAST NIGHT. STATES HE WAS WORKING OUT AT  
THE ACADEMY ON THURSDAY. HE DOES NOT RECALL IF  
HE SIGNED THE ROSTER. LATER HE EXPERIENCED BACK  
PAIN AND BELIEVES HE INJURED HIS BACK WORKING OUT.  
SGT [REDACTED] PMS, TOOK A SICK REPORT. [REDACTED] INDICATES

HE HAS NOT RECEIVED TRAINING IN THE USE OF  
THE WORKOUT EQUIPMENT AND IS NOT CERTIFIED OR ON  
TRAINING DIVISION ROSTER. HIS BACK FEELS BETTER  
BUT IS STILL TENDER. HE HAS NOT SEEN A DOCTOR.  
HE WAS ASSIGNED TO THE DESK TONIGHT.

4) [REDACTED] FROM THE JAIL PRESENTED A SUBPOENA  
FOR JURY DUTY FOR MONDAY 3-4-91. HE STATES  
HE GOT IT LAST MONDAY 2-25-91 BUT DIDN'T KNOW  
WHAT TO DO. HE WAS GIVEN A COPY OF RELEVANT  
MANUAL SECTIONS AND DIRECTION FOR THE FUTURE.  
HE WILL BE CARRIED (JD).

5) A-23 POWELL AND WIND RESPONDED TO A  
CHP UNITS REQUEST FOR ASSISTANCE. THE  
CHP UNIT WAS IN PURSUIT OF A VEHICLE  
CONTAINING (2) SUSPECTS AT PAXTON AND  
FOOTHILL WITH NO OTHER CHP UNITS AVAILABLE.  
A-23 JOINED THE PURSUIT AS THE SECONDARY  
UNIT AT VAN NUYS AND FTNL. THE PURSUIT  
TERMINATED AT OSBORNE AND FOOTHILL.

W/C'S  
LT

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

ACTIVITY (Continued):

ONE OF THE SUSPECTS WERE TAKEN INTO CUSTODY WITHOUT INCIDENT. THE DRIVER WAS UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PCP. HE STARTED FIGHTING WITH OFFICERS AND WAS TASED BY L140 SGT KOON WHO WAS AT SCENE. THE TASER DIDN'T PHASE HIM AND HE WAS ULTIMATELY SUBDUED AFTER SEVERAL BATON STRIKES. HE WAS MTD AND ULTIMATELY BOOKED AT LACUSMC DUE TO HIS PCP INTOXICATION.

SGT [REDACTED] IS COMPLETING THE USE OF FORCE AND PURSUIT REPORTS. (G-KOON LOG) *OK*

b6  
b7C

6) MET WITH SGT [REDACTED] AND REVIEWED THE T/A PROJECT. GAVE SOME INSIGHT INTO COMPLETION OF THIS PROJECT. HOPEFULLY IT WILL BE WRAPPED UP TONIGHT.

b6  
b7C

7) W/C WORKED ON COVER LETTER ON [REDACTED]

8) BRISENO [REDACTED] MADE A NICE OBS ARREST OF (4) ZII SUSPECTS. THEY HEARD A CRIME BROADCAST, SAW THE CAR AND RECOVERED ALL THE VICTIM'S PROPERTY. THEY INTERVIEWED AND OBTAINED A COP OUT FROM THE DRIVER. GOOD JOB. REPORT WAS STILL BEING WRITTEN AT EDW.

just wanted to know if you are the

*Commendation etc.*

b6  
b7C

W/C  
LT

17945

DAILY DEPLOYMENT PLAN AREA 16 CUR (1) BEAT PLAN 1 3/ 3/91

BEAT UNITS

1	16A3/A 16X6/B/W5
2	16A23/A
3	16A31/A
4	16A53/A 16X54/B/W5
5	16A89/A 16X82/B/W5
6	16A99/A
7	16U1/A
8	
9	
10	
11	
S	
0	16FB7/B/W5 16FB9/B/W5 16L190/A 16L110/B 16L130/C 16L140/D 16L150/G
0	16U2/B/W5 16L170/R/W5 16Z1/B 16Z5/B 16L160/E
0	
0	
0	
0	



Los Angeles Police Department  
SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT

112

Sergeant

Stacey C Koon

Division

FTHL

Watch

Am

Assignment

16440

Date

3-3-91

Details:

Available Field Time

6

2300 P/C

0100 Foothill/Osborne - Responded to CHP (UNIT 9860) PURSUIT. CHP REQUESTED LAPD ASSIST, DUE TO (1) NO CHP UNITS AVAILABLE & (2) W/I CITY LIMITS. 16A23 (POWER/WIND) CAME UPON THE PURSUIT AT Foothill/VNY - (1) CHP UNIT & (1) LAUSD POLICE UNIT WERE IN PURSUIT - THE VEH HAD STOPPED @ THE RED TRIGHT &

THE PURSUIT TERMINATED ALMOST IMMEDIATELY AFTER WE GOT INVOLVED. AIR UNIT WAS REQ EVEN B-4 WE GOT THERE.

A23 THOUGHT THE PURSUIT HAD TERMINATED - HOWEVER, THE SUSP RAJ THE LIGHT & CHP REQUESTED A23 TAKE OVER THE PURSUIT - A23 DID SO - TERMINATING AT FTHL/OSBORNE. AN AIR UNIT HAD BEEN REQUESTED AS SOON AS CHP ADVISED LAPD THEY WERE IN PURSUIT & AIR UNIT ARRIVED AT PURSUIT'S TERMINATION. I WAS AT SCENE UPON TERMINATION.

IT WAS IMMEDIATELY OBVIOUS THE SUSP WAS UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PCP. OFFERS ATTEMPTED TO USE REALIZE WITH THE SUSP W/O SUCCESS. THE PASSENGER WAS TAKEN INTO CUSTODY & ISOLATED IMMEDIATELY. THE DRIVER - PCP SUSP - WAS EXCEPTIONALLY UNCOOPERATIVE - A SWARM PLAN WAS IMMEDIATELY PUT INTO FORCE - BUT THE SUSP 6-2, 210 (APPROX) BEGAN TO STRUGGLE & FOUR OFFERS WERE UNABLE TO CONTROL - THE SUSP WAS THEN TASED (BY MYSELF) & HAD LITTLE IMPACT ON HIS BEHAVIOR. 2ND TASING & USEY LIMITED REACTED - TWO OFFER TEAM OF POWER/WIND THEN UTILIZED PR24 & DELIVERED A TORRENT OF POWER STOKES, LABS, OR TO ARMS - TORSO & LEGS - TASER GOING THE ENTIRE TIME - FINALLY WERE SUSP DOWN & OFFERS SWARMED - WITH CONSIDERABLE DIFFICULTY & WERE ABLE TO CUFF & CORD CUFF. RA CALLED TO SCENE & TRANS TO SIERRA HOSP - MIT PROVIDED - SEVERAL FACIAL CUTS DUE TO CONTACT WITH ASPHALT - OF A MINOR NATURE - & A SPIT INNER LIP - SUSP OBVIOUSLY TOPAIN & STILL HIGH AT HOSP - REMOVED FROM VTD TO BK FROM VTD - CHP HAD SUSP @ 115 MPH & TRAJ NUMEROUS RED LIGHTS - NEAR T/S, OR - CHP INITIALLY P/G SUSP AT

Noted by  
Watch Commander

Signature

Los Angeles Police Department  
SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT

2/2

Sergeant Stacey C Koon

Division F712 Watch AM Assignment 166140 Date 3-3-91

Details: Available Field Time 6

PAXTON/ETAL - SUSP BKD AT LACUSC DUE TO PCP STATE  
By A23.

AT SCENE, I DISCUSSED HOW CHP WANTED THE  
INCIDENT HANDLED - & DUE TO PCP STATE OF SUSP &  
LIMITED CHP RESOURCES AVAILABLE & DUE TO THE  
FACT LAPD WAS PRIMARY WIT @ TERMINATION &  
SOLELY INVOLVED IN USE OF FORCE - IT WAS DECIDED  
WED HANDLE BODY - MT & ARREST & CHP HANDLED  
IMPDOWN & OFFICERS SERVED AS WITS.

USE OF FORCE & PURSUIT WILL BE COMPLETED BY  
Sgt [redacted] UPON COMPLETION OF REPORTS BY  
POWER & WIND

b6  
b7C

AT R/C.  
DISCUSS THIS ALWAYS WORK THE WAY YOU'RE TRAINED - TASER  
DOESN'T ALWAYS IMMobilize - PRZY DOESN'T ALWAYS  
CRIPPLE, ETC. IF YOU DON'T HAVE A FRAME OF  
REFERENCE - OFFICERS TEND TO PANIC - WHEN THINGS  
DON'T WORK THE WAY THEY'RE SUPPOSED TO - A B/U  
PLAN PREVENTS PANIC - & IT DON'T HURT TO HAVE  
LOTS OF B/U - ESPECIALLY WITH PCP SUSP.

0745 ROW

Noted by  
Watch Commander

Signature

[Signature]

OP. LIC. NO. **C2184790 CA** NAME (Last name first) **KING, RODNEY GLENN** SUFFIX (JR., ETC.)

RESIDENCE ADDRESS **2530 N LINCOLN AV** CITY **ONT** STATE **CA** SEX **M** DESCENT **BLK** HAIR **BLK** EYES **BRN**

HEIGHT **603** WEIGHT **225** BIRTHDATE **4-2-65** CLOTHING **BLK Shirt Gray Slacks**

PERSONAL ODDITIES

BUSINESS ADDRESS/SCHOOL/UNION AFFIL. **TRADER STADIUM** PHONE NO. **797-3670**

MONIKER/ALIAS **TRADER** GANG/CLUB **2567-12-1104**

SUBJ. INFO. 1 LOITERER 2 PROWLER 3 SOLICITOR 4 HITCHHIKER 5 GANG ACTIVITY 6 HAS RECORD 7 ON PAROLE 8 ON PROBATION  DRIVER  PASSENGER

VEH. LIC. NO. **L 2EPM 02** TYPE **K** STATE **CA**

INSIDE COLOR **BLK** 1 BUCKET SEATS 2 DAMAGED INSIDE 3 LEVEL ALTER. 4 RUST/PRIMER 5 CUST. PAINT 6 VINYL TOP

BODY 1 DAMAGE 2 MODIFIED 3 STICKER 4 LEFT 5 RIGHT 6 FRONT 7 REAR 8 WIN-DOWS 1 DAMAGE 2 CUST. TINT 3 CURTAINS 4 LEFT 5 RIGHT 6 FRONT 7 REAR

Persons with subject:

LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX	LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX
LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX	LAST NAME	1st init.	SEX

ADDITIONAL INFO (ADDITIONAL PERSONS WITH SUBJECT, BKG. NOS., I.D. NOS., NARRATIVE, ETC.)

**BLD USMC 13th Colony, Evolving, 211 5-80**

**PAP:118**

DATE **3-3-91** TIME **0115** LOCATION **FTHL BL - OSBORNE ST** Rept. Dist.

OFFICER'S NAME **WIND** SERIAL NO. **27745** OFFICER'S NAME **POWELL** SERIAL NO. **25442**

FIELD INTERVIEW LAPD 15.43.0 (9/82) DIVISION **FTHL** DETAIL **16A23** SUPERVISOR'S INITS.

Where org should be

↙

DATA CONTROL, I.R.D.  
207 S. BROADWAY

LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
DAILY WORK SHEET

*ser*

15.26.0 (7/82)

AREA/DIV	AREA COMMANDING OFFICER	DIV. COMMANDING OFFICER	UNIT (IF OTHER THAN PATROL)	WATCH COMMANDER/OIC	DAY OF WK.	DATE	WATC
FOOTHILL	CAPT. [redacted]	CAPT. [redacted]		SGT. [redacted]	MON	3-4-91	DA
ASSIGNMENT	ROVER	SNOP	NAME(S)	EDW	SUPV. INITS.	STATION	DO/SICK/100/VACATION/ET
L110			SGT. [redacted]			DESK	DAY OFF b6
AWC			SGT. [redacted] LOGS/ETC			[redacted] P3	LT [redacted] b7C
L150	453		SGT. [redacted]			[redacted] P2 FPO	SGT [redacted]
L3	444		[redacted] P-2			[redacted] P1	[redacted] P3
L23	975		[redacted] P-3			STORM/KIT ROOM	[redacted] P2
XL25	060		[redacted] P-2			[redacted] P3	[redacted] P2
L-31	191		[redacted] P-3+1			JAIL	[redacted] SO SSI
XL51	073		[redacted] P-2			[redacted] P2 SO	[redacted] CSA
A63	397		[redacted] P-3			MAINT	[redacted] P3+1
A89	318		[redacted] P-3			[redacted] P2 SO	[redacted] P1
L99	215		[redacted] P-2			BATI	[redacted] P3
U-1	276		[redacted] P-2			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P1 FPO
S-1	923		[redacted] P-2			SUBPOENA CONTROL	[redacted] P3
MID DAY	15 HOURS					[redacted] P2	[redacted] P1
X6			[redacted] P-2			LOANED AREA	SGT I [redacted] P3
X34			[redacted] P-3			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P3
X52			[redacted] P-1			[redacted] P2 SSO	[redacted] P2
X82			[redacted] P-3			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P2
Z57			[redacted] P-2			[redacted] P2 SSO	INJ ON DUTY
			[redacted] P3			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P2 FPO
			[redacted] P1			[redacted] P2 FPO	SICK DAY
			[redacted] P3			[redacted] P2	[redacted] P2
			[redacted] P2			[redacted] P3	VACATION
			[redacted] P3			[redacted] P3	[redacted] P3+1
			[redacted] P1			[redacted] P3	[redacted] P3

Sergeant

[Redacted]

Division Foothill Patrol Watch Day Assignment 16 L 140 Date 3-4-91

Details:

Available Field Time 3 hrs

1230 (R.D.) I CONDUCTED A PROGRESS INTERVIEW WITH OFCR [Redacted] HE IS AN ENERGETIC INDIVIDUAL WHO TAKES MUCH PRIDE IN HIS WORK. [Redacted] WROTE 15 MOVING CITATIONS LAST DP, WELL ABOVE THE WATCH AVERAGE. HE IS STUDYING HARD FOR THE UPCOMING P-3 TEST AND HAS ASPIRATIONS OF EVENTUALLY BECOMING A METRO OFCR. [Redacted] IS INTERESTED IN A FUTURE LOAN TO CRASH. I WILL DISCUSS THIS WITH SGT [Redacted]

b6  
b7C

1315 I INTERVIEWED [Redacted] [Redacted] WANTED TO MAKE A COMPLAINT REGARDING AN INCIDENT WHICH TOOK PLACE ON 3-4-91. [Redacted] RODNEY KING, WAS THE SUBJECT OF A CHP PURSUIT. THE CHP REQUESTED ASSISTANCE FROM LAPD. THE PURSUIT WAS TERMINATED AT FOOTHILL BL AND OSBORNE ST WHEREUPON KING'S TWO PASSENGERS SURRENDERED WITHOUT INCIDENTS. HOWEVER, ACCORDING TO THE REPORTS, KING RESISTED ARREST RE-QUIRING THE OFCRS TO USE THEIR BATONS. KING WAS ALSO TASSERED BY SGT KOON.

b6  
b7C

Noted by Watch Commander

[Signature]

[Redacted]

Signature

[Redacted]

b6  
b7C

KING WAS FINALLY TAKEN INTO CUSTODY AFTER THE SWARM TECHNIQUE WAS EMPLOYED. HE WAS MTD AT PACIFIC HOSP FOR ABRASIONS & CONUSIONS ON HIS FACE, ARMS, LEGS, AND TORSO. ACCORDING TO SGT KOON'S LOG, KING WAS BOOKED AT LACUSC MEDICAL CENTER "DUE TO PCP STATE."

[REDACTED] WAS NEAR DEATH IN THE HOSP, HE SAID HIS BROTHER WAS BEATEN UP BY THE OFERS FOR NO APPARENT REASON AT THE END OF THE PURSUIT. [REDACTED] SAID AN UNINVOLVED PARTY HAS A VIDEO TAPE OF THE INCIDENT AND WAS GOING TO GIVE HIM A COPY. [REDACTED] REFUSED TO IDENTIFY THIS PARTY. HE HAS NOT VIEWED THE VIDEO NOR HAS HE SEEN OR SPOKEN WITH [REDACTED] SINCE THE INCIDENT. [REDACTED] WAS NOT A WITNESS TO THE INCIDENT.

b6  
b7c

I ADVISED [REDACTED] TO OBTAIN A COPY OF THE TAPE AND RELEASE IT TO THE POLICE DEPT. HE SAID HE WANTED TO CONSULT AN CIVIL LITIGATION ATTORNEY FIRST. I TOLD [REDACTED] THAT AN INVESTIGATION INTO THE INCIDENT HAD ALREADY BEEN INITIATED (USE OF FORCE INVEST).

PAGE NO. 3/4		TYPE OF REPORT SERGEANT DAILY REPORT				BU NO.	DR NO.
--------------	--	--------------------------------------	--	--	--	--------	--------

ITEM NO.	QUAN.	ARTICLE	SERIAL NO.	BRAND	MODEL NO.	MISC. DESCRIPTION (EG. COLOR, SIZE, INSCRIPTIONS, CALIBER, REVOLVER, ETC)	DOLLAR VALUE
----------	-------	---------	------------	-------	-----------	---	--------------

AFTER [REDACTED] LEFT, I TELEPHONED LAC USC MEDICAL CENTER AND SPOKE WITH DEPUTY [REDACTED] SHE SAID KING HAD FACIAL INJURIES AND WAS BEING RELEASED TODAY, [REDACTED] SAID THAT KING WAS NOT NEAR DEATH.

b6  
b7C

ACCORDING TO THE REPORTS, PHYSICAL FORCE WAS USED IN ARRESTING KING BUT THE FORCE WAS JUSTIFIED. NO FURTHER ACTION IS RECOMMENDED UNTIL THE RESULTS OF THE USE OF FORCE INVESTIGATION ARE REVIEWED AND EVALUATED UNLESS ADDITIONAL EVIDENCE, SUCH AS A VIDEO OR WITNESS STATEMENT, IS OBTAINED, IT SHOULD BE NOTED THAT THE TWO PASSENGERS IN THE CAR WERE NOT IDENTIFIED ON THE ARREST RPT, SGT LOG, W/C LOG, OR FI. A SEARCH OF AM WATCH FIs FOR 3-3-91 FAILED TO LOCATE FIs FOR THE PASSENGERS.

PROGRESS INTERVIEW

OFFICER

[Redacted]

DP 3-91

Date 3-4-91

Watch  
Average

I. RECAP

A. Number of Days Worked	<u>15</u>	<u>15</u>
B. Radio Calls	<u>75</u>	<u>48</u>
C. Field Interviews	<u>35</u>	<u>28</u>
D. Felony Arrests	<u>4</u>	<u>4</u>
E. Misdemeanor Arrests	<u>6</u>	<u>7</u>
F. Warrant Checks	<u>42</u>	<u>36</u>
G. Moving Citations	<u>15</u>	<u>11</u>

*Good Job!*

II. PERSONNEL COMPLAINTS

(1-27 to 2-16)

III. RESPONSE TIME City 6.5 Fthl 7.1 Fthl Days 6.8

IV. SIGNING ON WITHIN 15 MINUTES AFTER ROLL CALL

V. SUPERVISION

- A. Notification of Commendatory Incidents.
- B. Personal Supervisory Style.
- C. Availability of Supervisor on Work-related and Personal Matters.

VI. TRAINING (FTO's Only)

P-1 in Week \_\_\_ of Training.

- A. Checklists Completed \_\_\_ of \_\_\_ of \_\_\_ of \_\_\_
  - 1. Last Date Trained on Checklists NOT Signed-off \_\_\_\_\_
- B. Due Date for Evaluation Report(s) This DP \_\_\_\_\_
- C. Maintenance of Probationer's Book.
- D. Supervisory Ride Alongs.

VII. AREAS FOR IMPROVEMENT BY OFFICER

The above areas have been discussed with me by Sgt. [Redacted]

and I have

[Redacted]

ate

3-4-91

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

Los Angeles Police Department  
SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT

END

b6  
b7C

Sergeant \_\_\_\_\_



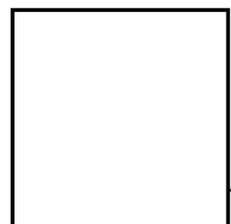
Division AIR SUPPORT Watch PM Assignment F3 Date 3-3-71

Details: Available Field Time N/A

1. AIR 12 RESPONDED TO 25M Q37'S PURSUIT.  
AIR 12 ARRIVED AT PURSUIT TERMINATION.  
NO DEVIATIONS NOTED.
  
2. AIR 16 RESPONDED TO CAP PURSUIT IN  
FOOTBALL DIV NO CAPD UNITS INVOLVED.



Noted by  
Watch Comm



Signature. ....

b6  
b7C

COUNTER

- 0640 16L40 REQUESTS I.D. OF UNITS IN PURSUIT ADVISED THAT CHP IN PURSUIT OF WHITE HYU
- 0652 16A23 ADVISED THAT THEY WERE FOLLOWING WHITE HYUNDAI CODE 3.  
16A23 ADVISED THAT WHITE HYUNDAI STOPPED TRAFFIC SIGNAL AT FOOTHILL + VAN NUYS BUT TO YIELD. TWO MALE BLACKS IN VEHICLE.  
REQUEST AIR UNIT.  
AIR UNIT ADVISE THEY WERE ENROUTE
- 0677 16A23 ADVISED E/B FOOTHILL AT OSBORNE
- 0682 CODE 6 FOOTHILL + OSBORNE
- 0681 TRUCK UNIT CODE 6 FOOTHILL + OSBORNE
- 0697 16L40 ADVISES SUFFICIENT UNITS AT THE LO
- 0703 RTO ADVISED SUFFICIENT UNITS AT FOOTHILL + C
- 0713 16L40 - TO RTO WHY WASN'T PAT CODE 6 ASKED?
- 0715 RTO TO 16L40 OKAY, I'LL SHOW YOU THERE
- 0716 16A21 - - - - OSBORNE, VICTIM OF A - -  
(TONE LAUGHING).
- 0785 16A23 ADVISE CODE 4 SUSPECTS IN CUSTODY
- SIDE 2
- 0810 16A23 REQUESTING BK + UNIT TOWING ON ZRF S/ OSBORNE AT FOOTHILL
- 0851 16A23 W/ CHP PURSUIT QUESTIONING RTO ABOUT GIVEN
- 148 16A23 REQUESTING CALL ON STRANWOOD BE SHOWN US FOLLOWUP TO PACIFIC HOSPITAL CALL REASSIGNED TO 16A31

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/14/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/13/91  
Witness interviewed. He saw subject kicked and struck by officers with baton and bats.

PENDING

b3  
b6  
b7C

DETAILS:

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATOR

b6  
b7C

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/14/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/13/91

Witness interviewed. She stated that [redacted] is reluctant to get involved and it appears he is evading being interviewed.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 7, 1991, [redacted] was contacted at her home address, [redacted] no phone. [redacted] said she and [redacted] were home at the time of the confrontation between LAPD and Mr. King. [redacted] were awakened and went [redacted] said her eyesight is poor and she did not see the incident. [redacted] believes that [redacted] saw the incident and apparently saw Mr. King being struck with a baton.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] felt [redacted] would be reluctant to get involved in the case and speak to an investigator. A business card was left, asking [redacted] to call the case investigator.

On March 12, 1991, an attempt was made to contact [redacted] at his home address. It appeared that someone was home, however, they would not answer the door. A card was left to call the case investigator.

As of March 14, 1991, no phone call has been received from [redacted] and it appears he is evading being interviewed.

PENDING

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/13/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD	SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING		

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/13/91. LCMC medical staff Intern  
[REDACTED] Physicians Assistant [REDACTED] and Registered Nurses [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] interviewed. No independent statements from Mr. King.

b6  
b7C

-PENDING-

DETAILS:

On March 12, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Intern [REDACTED]  
[REDACTED] at the University of Southern California/Los Angeles County  
Medical Center (LCMC) Jail Ward where she is employed. She had no  
independent recollection of Mr. King as a patient.

b6  
b7C

On March 13, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Physicians  
Assistant [REDACTED] via telephone [REDACTED]. He had placed a  
cast on Mr. King's leg at the LCMC Jail Ward, but did not receive or  
solicit any statements from Mr. King.

On March 13, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Registered Nurses  
[REDACTED] at the LCMC Jail Ward where they are  
employed. They had been advised by the Hospital Administration not to  
discuss any medical treatment of Mr. King. However, they both stated  
that they did not remember any independent statements from Mr. King.

-PENDING-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY L. WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]
--	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/13/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090	b6 b7C
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD	SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING			

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/12/91. LASD Deputy [REDACTED] interviewed. Mr. King's statements discussed.

b6  
b7C

-PENDING-

DETAILS:

On March 13, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department Deputy Sheriff [REDACTED] at the University of Southern California/Los Angeles County Medical Center Jail Ward where he is employed. This interview was not tape recorded.

Dep. [REDACTED] stated that he was assigned to a ward to provide security on Monday 03/04/91. At approximately 10 am Mr. King asked if he could use the telephone. Dep. [REDACTED] wheeled Mr. King out on a gurney, because Mr. King's leg was in a cast. The telephone was in the hall on the wall and Mr. King dialed and used the telephone without assistance. After using the telephone Mr. King was wheeled back into room 420 by Dep. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

During this time Mr. King asked Dep. [REDACTED] "What do you call it when you run from the police?" Dep. [REDACTED] replied "evading". Mr. King went on to say he was on parole and that he had been arrested for evading. When Mr. King asked about the possibility of a parole violation, Dep. [REDACTED] told him to talk to his attorney.

Mr. King was polite and cooperative and gave Dep. [REDACTED] no problems during the conversation.

-PENDING-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY L. WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]	b6 b7C
--	---	----------------------------	-----------

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/12/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/9/91

Witness interviewed. He observed officers striking subject with batons while he was on the ground and not resisting. Witness appears to have been [redacted]

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 11, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [redacted] at his work at the [redacted] located at [redacted]

b6  
b7C

[redacted] resides at [redacted] tel:

[redacted] The cassette tape was filed at the D. A. Sound Lab under file #91-160co, #B.

[redacted] said he was [redacted]

[redacted] saw the parked white car. A man (identified as Mr. King), was on his knees and had one hand on the ground supporting him and the other hand raised to his face in a defensive posture. It appeared Mr. King's arm was raised to fend off blows to his face.

There were three to four officers immediately around Mr. King and two officers were hitting Mr. King with batons. [redacted] saw one baton blow aimed to the area around the head and possibly more but he is not sure. Mr. King then fell to the ground and was struck seven to eight times in the area of the legs.

b6  
b7C

One officer aimed a kick towards Mr. King's head, but it is unknown if the officer's kick connected. One officer threw a punch towards Mr. King's head.

[redacted] watched the altercation from [redacted] for approximately ten to fifteen seconds, then [redacted]

[redacted] then stood at [redacted] and witnessed most of the altercation from that vantage point.

[redacted] said Mr. King never fought back against the officers, he would only twist and turn on the ground to avoid the blows. Mr. King would occasionally scream when he was struck.

After the officers stopped striking Mr. King, he was handcuffed and hog-tied. [redacted] doesn't

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

recall clearly, but he recalls that one officer struck Mr. King in the foot while he was handcuffed and hog-tied. [redacted] recalls that the blow was with a hand or a baton. [redacted] described this blow as a "push" and said it was less severe than the other blows administered to Mr. King.

[redacted] said he could not identify any of the officers that struck Mr. King. [redacted] described the officers administering the blows as LAPD Officers attired in dark uniforms. [redacted] recalls seeing a CHP unit and a Sheriff's unit at the scene. [redacted] also recalls two deputy sheriff's present at the location, attired in tan and green uniforms.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] saw the aired video-tape and described the footage as an accurate representation of the incident he saw, with one exception; the incident seemed to be longer than the length of the video.

[redacted] stated that the [redacted] but he is not sure.

[redacted] estimates ten to twenty people from the apartment complex, watched the confrontation between Mr. King and the police.

ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/12/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD	SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/12/91. LCMC Jail Ward nurses, [REDACTED] interviewed. Medical treatment discussed.

b6  
b7C

~~-PENDING-~~

DETAILS:

On March 12, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Registered Nurses [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] at the University of Southern California/Los Angeles County Medical Center Jail Ward where they are employed. This interview was tape recorded and Tape #91-150 mco was placed into evidence at the District Attorney's Sound Lab.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] had no independent recollection of Rodney King as a patient. She worked on Monday 03/05/91 from 7 am to 7 pm.

[REDACTED] worked on Monday 03/05/91 from 7 am to 3 pm. She remembers that the patient Rodney King's eye had bruising and swelling below it and that the preceding shift [REDACTED] had informed her that the patient might need crutches because of a leg cast. Mr. King missed the bus to the Men's Central Jail. Otherwise he would not have been there on her shift.

~~-PENDING-~~

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY

TERRY L. WHITE

HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV.

INVESTIGATOR

b6  
b7C

ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/12/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD	SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/12/91. [REDACTED] interviewed. Medical treatment and complaints discussed.

b6  
b7C

-PENDING-

DETAILS:

On March 12, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed [REDACTED] at the University of Southern California/Los Angeles County Medical Center Jail Ward where he is employed. This interview was tape recorded and Tape #91-150 mco was placed into evidence at the District Attorney's Sound Lab.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] stated that he had worked from 8 am on 03/03/91 to 8 am on 03/04/91. Without referring to the medical charts on Rodney King, [REDACTED] remembered that a blood alcohol sample had been drawn at 6 am which registered .094, but the toxic screen was negative. [REDACTED] had treated the patient earlier for lacerations, so [REDACTED] attention was towards any broken bones and facial problems.

b6  
b7C

Mr. King was a normal, polite but demanding patient. He complained of facial pain when [REDACTED] pressed on his cheeks, and also pain in his right ankle. [REDACTED] noticed soft tissue swelling and ordered x-rays for the right ankle and a series of x-rays for facial (5 or 6), orbital (3 or 4), and mandibular (approximately 2).

b6  
b7C

Mr. King had a broken fibula in the right ankle so an orthopedic counsel was consulted who recommended a short leg walking cast which was put on by [REDACTED]

The trauma to Mr. King's face seemed to be directed to the front and he could move his eyes. No intercranial damage was suspected, because he never lost consciousness and the eye was able to move. Therefore no cat scan was ordered.

-PENDING-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY L. WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]
--	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/12/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD	SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/12/91. [REDACTED] interviewed. Followup medical treatment and patient statements discussed.

b6  
b7C

-PENDING-

DETAILS:

On March 12, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed [REDACTED] at the University of California/Los Angeles County Medical Center Jail Ward where he is employed. This interview was tape recorded and Tape #91-150 mco was placed into evidence at the District Attorney's Sound Lab.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] stated that he was working either Sunday 03/03/91 or Monday 03/04/91 and was doing followup work on Mr. King for his discharge from the Jail Ward. When he was drawing blood from Mr. King, Mr. King complained that he had pain in his leg and was sore all over. Mr. King also had a fracture on the right side of his face. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] did not treat Mr. King for any lacerations. Mr. King was very polite and gave [REDACTED] no problems.

b6  
b7C

Mr. King's statements to the best of [REDACTED] recollection were:  
"I got the shit beat out of me....I wasn't on drugs. They just beat me up."

-PENDING-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY L. WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]
--	---	----------------------------

ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED]	DATE: 03/12/91	ALLEGATION 149 PC ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020 SID91-0090	b6 b7C
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET AL LAPD		SUBJECT: RODNEY GLENN KING		

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 03/05/91. Last report 03/12/91. LASD Deputy [REDACTED] interviewed. Mr. King's statements discussed.

-PENDING-

DETAILS:

On March 12, 1991 Investigator [REDACTED] interviewed Los Angeles County Sheriff's Department Deputy Sheriff [REDACTED] at the University of Southern California/Los Angeles County Medical Center Jail Ward where he is employed. This interview was not tape recorded.

b6  
b7C

Dep. [REDACTED] stated that he was on escort duty on Monday 03/04/91 and was escorting Rodney King via gurney to the Ear, Nose and Throat Department. No nurse was present. Mr. King was very coherent and knew what was happening. He was very cooperative.

Dep. [REDACTED] asked Mr. King how he had gotten his injuries and Mr. King spontaneously responded, "They (LAPD) chased me, ...pulled me over and just kicked the shit out of me." Dep. [REDACTED] asked why LAPD would chase him, and Mr. King replied, "What is it called when you run from the police?" Dep. [REDACTED] stated this was "evading". Mr. King responded by saying, "That's what they said I did." Dep. [REDACTED] asked how fast Mr. King was driving, and Mr. King replied "40 miles per hour".

b6  
b7C

Dep. [REDACTED] asked Mr. King if he had been in jail before, and Mr. King stated, "Yes, I'm on parole. Will I get violated for this charge?" Dep. [REDACTED] responded affirmatively.

Mr. King was complaining about his leg when he stated, "I know it wasn't a racial thing, but they didn't have to beat me this bad... I don't know what I did to get beat up."

-PENDING-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY L. WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]	b6 b7C
--	---	----------------------------	-----------

## SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

## FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED] SENIOR INVESTIGATOR	DATE: 3-11-91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C.	FILE NO. 100-7020	b6 b7C
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL:  Officer Laurence Powell, Et all, LAPD		SUBJECT:  Rodney Glenn Powell		

## SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

CASE OPENED: 3/5/91. LAST REPORT: 3/11/91.

L.A.P.D. filing officer interviewed. Officer described his involvement in filing case. Grand Jury Subpoena served.

PENDING

## DETAILS:

On March 11, 1991, Investigator [REDACTED] conducted a recorded interview of [REDACTED] at Van Nuys Division, Los Angeles Police Department, 6240 Sylmar Ave., Van Nuys.

b6  
b7C

Officer [REDACTED] stated that he is assigned to review and file cases assigned to him. These cases include traffic accidents, hit-and-run investigations, and all Felony traffic investigations and arrests that occur in the San Fernando Valley. He has had this assignment for one and one half years.

[REDACTED] said that he received the Rodney King case for filing on Monday morning, March 4, 1991, between 7:30 and 8:00 A.M. He received the case from his supervisor [REDACTED]. He said this was the only case for filing on that day and that this was not unusual.

b6  
b7C

After receiving the case and before filing the case with the District Attorney at approximately 1:30 P.M., [REDACTED] said he contacted the Captain's Adjutant at Foothill Division to obtain the time and mileage of the pursuit. He said this information was not available because the Sergeant's report had not been turned in yet.

He then contacted State Parole and determined that King was on parole in Alhambra to Parole Agent [REDACTED]. He related King's arrest to [REDACTED] so a Parole Hold could be placed.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] said he did not talk to either of the officers who submitted the report and that he could not recall talking to anyone else about the case. When he received this case from his supervisor [REDACTED] there was no conversation about the case.

[REDACTED] stated further that this type of case, "Felony Evading", typically takes about half a day to a day to file. Seldom does he contact officers for follow-up, reports from officers are taken at face value; supplemental interviews are usually done with victims or civilian witnesses.

PENDING

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV.	INVESTIGATOR	b6 b7C
---	---------------------------------	--------------	-----------

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/9/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/8/91

b6  
b7C

Witness interviewed. She observed officers strike the subject with batons and kick him and further observed that the witness was not aggressive with the officers.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 7, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [REDACTED]. The cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab.

[REDACTED] noticed a man (Mr. King) was facing a white car and had his hands on the roof. Mr. King was standing adjacent to the driver's door and [REDACTED] doesn't recall if that door was open. She heard someone say, "get down on the ground." Mr. King immediately complied and laid facedown adjacent to the car. His arms were laying away from his sides, forming a "T" with his body.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] saw many officers approach Mr. King. Mr. King got up in a non-aggressive manner, but [REDACTED] did not know the positioning of Mr. King's hands at this point. It did not appear that Mr. King was struggling with any officers. One officer struck Mr. King across the back and neck with a baton.

b6  
b7C

The next thing [REDACTED] knew, Mr. King was on the ground, but she did not know how he got there. [REDACTED] estimates at this point, five officers were hitting Mr. King with batons while he was laying on the ground. The batons were striking Mr. King in the head, body and legs. [REDACTED] then saw some officers kicking Mr. King all over his body and stomping him an unknown number of times. Mr. King was moving on his knees and had his arms positioned around his head to protect from the blows.

[REDACTED] heard Mr. King yell, "Please stop." The officers were issuing many commands, telling him to lay on his back and turn over and get on his stomach.

The officers then handcuffed Mr. King and "hog-tied" him. Two to three officers then dragged him

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD SPEC INVESTIGATION [REDACTED]	INVESTIGATOR [REDACTED]
---	---------------------------------------	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

to the street.

[redacted] never saw the other two passengers during the incident. [redacted] cannot identify any of the officers striking and kicking Mr. King. The officers that were hitting and kicking Mr. King were attired in dark blue uniforms. [redacted] doesn't know if their uniforms contained patches or stripes. [redacted] recalls seeing one male officer attired in a light uniform (CHP). [redacted] can only recall that this CHP officer was standing in the area.

b6  
b7c

[redacted] recalls seeing a wire attached to Mr. King somewhere on his body but did not hear any noises that could have been the taser being fired.

PENDING

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [REDACTED] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/9/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/8/91

Witness interviewed. She witnessed the officers strike the subject with batons and kick him and said that the beating was unprovoked.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 7, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [REDACTED] at her residence, [REDACTED]. The cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab.

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED] and saw the white car pull over to the shoulder and stop. Many police cars were stopped behind the white car. Someone told the driver, Mr. King, to get out. Mr. King complied and he put his hands on the roof of the car and spread his feet into a "spread eagle" position. [REDACTED] noticed that officers had their weapons drawn. [REDACTED] couldn't hear any voices, but next saw Mr. King lay facedown on the ground with his arms and legs spread away from his body. Mr. King was starting to get up and was on his hands and knees.

b6  
b7C

At this point, [REDACTED] saw Mr. King laying on the ground in a fetal position, all "balled up." [REDACTED] saw three to four officers hitting Mr. King with their batons. The blows from the batons were striking Mr. King's legs, head, shoulders and buttocks. Mr. King was trying to position his hands between his face and the blows he was receiving to the head. Mr. King kept rolling from side to side to protect himself.

b6  
b7C

The officers continued beating him and one or two officers came up and kicked Mr. King in the area of the torso and head many times. [REDACTED] thought it was horrible and would look away from time to time. [REDACTED] noticed blood coming from Mr. King's face.

At this point, [REDACTED] went [REDACTED] began walking towards the edge of apartment [REDACTED] adjacent to the fence. [REDACTED] noticed the officers were still beating Mr. King with batons. When Ms. Camp reached the fence, she noticed that the officers were no longer beating

b6  
b7C

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
Terry White

HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION

INVESTIGATOR

b6  
b7C

him and that Mr. King was now "hog-tied." [redacted] described "hog-tied" as being handcuffed behind your back with your feet drawn up and secured to your hands. Two officers then dragged Mr. King a few feet on the ground with his face dragging on the rough surface.

b6  
b7c

[redacted] did not know if Mr. King was "tasered", but she did notice a wire attached around Mr. King's neck when she was walking towards the fence.

When Mr. King was being struck with the batons, it sounded as if someone was begging for mercy, but she could not discern the words. After the ambulance left with Mr. King, she saw two young black men come into view from behind the police cars. It seemed the two had just been released from the custody of the police. The two men came across the street and asked some of the residents for directions to a telephone [redacted] could not tell if either man were injured.

b6  
b7c

[redacted] stated she saw the video-tape on television and that it was an accurate representation of the incident. It seemed to [redacted] that the beating was a racial thing. The officers were either white or mexican, but none were black.

The officers that struck and kick Mr. King were attired in dark uniforms. [redacted] doesn't recall seeing any light colored uniforms or seeing any uniform patches or stripes. [redacted] stated she would not be able to recognize any of these officers again.

[redacted] stated that Mr. King did not provoke the officers at all and that he complied with all their commands.

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/9/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET Al, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn Powell		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/8/91

Two CHP Officers interviewed. Witnesses shown the aired video-tape and they narrated portions of the video as it related to their earlier statements.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 8, 1991, a followup interview was conducted of State Traffic Officers [redacted] at the California Highway Patrol-Verdugo Hills Station, located at 2130 Windsor Avenue, Altadena. Also present were Senior Investigator [redacted] and California Highway Patrol Representatives; Captain [redacted] and Sergeant [redacted]. Both representatives were present in an observer capacity only. [redacted] were told that they were still considered witnesses and were not regarded as suspects. Both of the [redacted] consented to a voluntary interview. [redacted] were shown an un-edited copy of a video-tape aired on KTLA Channel 5 News.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] stated that at the beginning of the video-tape where it is out of focus, this coincides with his description of Officer Powell's actions in his initial statement. At the point in the video where Mr. King is initially struck with a flurry of blows by Officer Powell, [redacted] stated that these are the blows that he described in his initial statement. [redacted] stated he only focused on Officer Powell and did not focus on any other officers.

b6  
b7C

After the initial flurry of blows by Officer Powell, [redacted] assumed that the confrontation was over and he diverted his attention to the two passengers. At one point in the video [redacted] pointed out that his back was visible and that he was looking towards the passengers while Mr. King was continually being struck, without his knowledge.

[redacted] stated that he recalls very clearly Officer Powell's two initial blows with the baton. The first blow struck Mr. King on the right side of the scalp and the second blow struck him on the right side of the jaw.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] had never met Officer Powell and did not know his name until he saw him later at the hospital. [redacted] recognized Officer Powell as the officer he saw strike Mr. King with the baton. [redacted] obtained Officer Powell's identity from Powell's name tag while at the hospital.

b6  
b7C

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

[redacted] recognized School Police Officer [redacted] from the video. [redacted] cannot identify which officer pushed the flashlight into the rear of [redacted] stated he was bent over handcuffing [redacted] was struck with the flashlight, but [redacted] never looked up to identify the officer. [redacted] said the officer was standing to [redacted] right rear and [redacted] believes the officer was from the School Police but he cannot be certain.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] also recognized Sergeant Koon from the video. [redacted] said he met Sergeant Koon later that night at the hospital.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] reiterated that he only saw Officer Powell strike Mr. King and never focused on any other officers so he is unable to describe their conduct during the incident.

[redacted] stated that she cannot recall where she was standing when the LAPD officers were striking Mr. King, as depicted in the video. She said that she did not see any of the blows administered to Mr. King that were depicted in the video.

[redacted] stated that all of the blows delivered by Officer Powell, that she described in her initial statement, occurred before those shown on the video-tape.

At one point during the video, [redacted] points herself out and describes that she was searching the right side interior of the vehicle, unaware that LAPD officers were continuing their assault on Mr. King.

[redacted] stated she obtained Officer Powell's name from him at the hospital. She cannot identify any other LAPD officers on the video-tape.

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/9/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL:  Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT:  Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/8/91

CHP Officer interviewed. She witnessed Officer Powell strike the subject with his baton while he was kneeling.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 5, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of State Traffic Officer [redacted] at the California Highway Patrol-Verdugo Hills Station, located at 2130 Windsor Avenue, Altadena. Also present were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White, Senior Investigators [redacted] State Traffic Sergeant [redacted] Sergeant [redacted] was present only in an observer's capacity and he also tape-recorded the interview for the California Highway Patrol. The D.A. cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab under file #91-130 co, #c.

b6  
b7C

Officer [redacted] was told that [redacted] Officer [redacted] were regarded as witnesses and were not considered criminal suspects in the current investigation. Both Officer [redacted] Sergeant [redacted] agreed that [redacted] had not been ordered to talk to investigators from the District Attorney's Office and [redacted] consented to an interview voluntarily. [redacted] was asked to relate what happened from approximately one minute before the traffic stop, to the conclusion of the incident.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] stated that they were traveling eastbound on Foothill Boulevard approaching Terra Bella when she noticed an LAPD unit join the pursuit from behind. [redacted] stated that the School Police unit was already involved at that point. The white car, containing Mr. King and his passengers, was traveling at approximately 60 mph. The white car stopped for the red traffic light at Osborne Street.

b6  
b7C

Using the loudspeaker [redacted] told the driver of the white car to "pull over to the right, we won't hurt you." The light turned green and the white car proceeded through the intersection and stopped on Foothill Boulevard, south of Osborne Street.

[redacted] stopped the CHP unit behind the white car and offset to the left. The School Police unit stopped on the right side of the CHP unit. An LAPD unit pulled to the left of the CHP unit.

b6  
b7C

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

[ ] attempted verbal commands over the loudspeaker, but the system kept "cutting in and out" and the School Police officers had not yet turned off their siren. [ ] then began to use verbal commands to the occupants of the white vehicle.

b6  
b7C

[ ] noticed that the rear passenger had his hands raised but she could not see the hands of the right front passenger. The driver had his hands on the steering wheel and would not get out of the car. [ ] then exited the patrol unit and looked behind and noticed more LAPD units arriving. [ ] estimates that three LAPD units parked to her left, two LAPD units were parked behind her and two more units were parked behind the School Police unit. [ ] thinks there could have been additional LAPD units there, but she is not sure. She did remember that at this point, the helicopter arrived in the area.

The driver, Mr. King, finally exited from the driver's door and appeared to be jovial and was smiling and happy. [ ] noticed that the LAPD officers to her left all had their weapons drawn, but she did not.

Mr. King then placed his hands on the roof of the white car, then waved at the circling helicopter. It appeared that Mr. King was making light of the situation, despite having all of the weapons pointed at him.

[ ] then yelled to Mr. King to get his hands away from his "butt" and Mr. King turned his buttocks towards [ ] and grabbed his right buttock and started dancing around. [ ] then withdrew her weapon and told Mr. King several times to "get on the ground." Mr. King complied but would only get on his hands and knees.

b6  
b7C

The LAPD Sergeant and several LAPD officers continued yelling at Mr. King to get on the ground but he remained on his hands and knees. At this point, [ ] ordered the passengers out of the vehicle on the right side and they complied and laid on the ground. [ ] and the two School Police officers were watching the two passengers and [ ] was still watching Mr. King.

b6  
b7C

Finally, Mr. King lay completely prone on the ground but only laughed when [ ] told him to move his hands away from his body. Mr. King never did completely extend his arms.

[ ] then walked around from the protection of the driver's door with the intention of performing a "felony-prone kneeling" procedure to take Mr. King into custody and handcuff him. The LAPD Sergeant told [ ] to get back that they would handle it and motioned her to stay back. [ ] then stepped back.

b6  
b7C

Officer Powell then stepped forward toward Mr. King and grabbed his left wrist. Another officer tried to grab Mr. King's other wrist almost simultaneously. Mr. King then started laughing and threw up his arms and rolled towards the officer, then rolled away from the officer. Mr. King then stood up and started laughing again.

Many officers then rushed forward and clustered around him and tried to grab him. The sergeant then yelled at the officers to back away. The sergeant told Mr. King to stop resisting and punching or he would use the taser. Mr. King continued to swing his arms wildly but did not throw a punch at any specific officer.

The sergeant then fired the taser and it struck Mr. King in the right rear side of his back and Mr. King screamed. Mr. King then began moving towards the sergeant and [ ] could not tell what effect the taser had on Mr. King. The sergeant then fired the taser again and it hit Mr. King

b6  
b7C

someplace in the torso. Mr. King fell down on his knees and was not swinging his arms any more.

[ ] thought that when Mr. King was struck the second time with the taser, she thought that was the end of the confrontation and that Mr. King appeared to be less resistive. No officers gave Mr. King any instructions at this point on what he was supposed to do.

b6  
b7C

Within a split second, Officer Powell approached Mr. King with his baton out. Officer Powell was approximately two feet from Mr. King when he swung the baton with full force and struck Mr. King on the right side of the face, causing his face to "split." Mr. King grabbed his face with both hands and Officer Powell swung again and hit him across both knuckles with the baton, causing Mr. King to scream. Mr. King was not punching or kicking, he was on his knees. Officer Powell then struck Mr. King approximately five more times in the face and head area with his baton.

Officer Powell prepared to strike Mr. King again and another LAPD officer grabbed Officer Powell's arm and pushed Powell's arm away. The sergeant then yelled at Officer Powell to "stop, that was enough." [ ] thought that was the end of the confrontation and she walked over to the right side of the white car.

b6  
b7C

One passenger was already handcuffed and [ ] was handcuffing the other passenger. [ ] then performed a cursory pat-down search on one passenger while [ ] performed a pat-down search on the other passenger.

At this point, CHP officers [ ] arrived to assist. [ ] passenger was placed in the assisting CHP officers' unit.

[ ] stated that after she walked over to the right side of the car, she never saw anymore baton strikes administered to Mr. King and had thought the fight was over.

b6  
b7C

[ ] stated that later she saw the aired video-tape on KTLA Channel Five News. [ ] was surprised to see the unfamiliar film footage containing Officer Powell and several other officers, hitting Mr. King with Batons and kicking him. [ ] stated that the film footage she saw, occurred after the initial blows she saw Officer Powell administer to Mr. King.

[ ] later obtained Officer Powell's name from him at Pacifica Hospital and recognized him as the officer that struck Mr. King with the baton.

[ ] stated that Officer Powell was using a side-handled baton. She described Officer Powell's blows to Mr. King as two-handed forward power strokes.

[ ] offered the opinion that after Mr. King was initially struck by Officer Powell, she no longer considered Mr. King a threat and considered him disabled.

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] ag	DATE: 3-8-91	ALLEGATION PC 149, ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020	b6 b7C
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET., AL LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPT.		SUBJECT:  RODNEY KING		

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened March 5, 1991. Date of last report March 7, 1991. Witness interviewed. [redacted]  
Heard subject scream, later saw subject with bloody face.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 6, 1991, Senior Investigator [redacted] interviewed [redacted] Telephone [redacted] DOB: [redacted] Also present during the interview was Deputy District Attorney Terry White, Senior Investigator [redacted] and present during a portion of the interview was [redacted] The interview was tape recorded. The tape was subsequently stored in the District Attorney's Sound Lab Vault. Number 91-13300 was issued.

b6  
b7C

On March 3, 1991, Subject King, [redacted] decided to go for a drive. [redacted]

[redacted] He heard the officers order the occupants of the car out. He did not know the reason for the stop. [redacted] subject King was driving, and [redacted] Subject King exited the vehicle first, then [redacted] a couple of seconds later followed by [redacted] a couple of seconds there after. Subject King exited the vehicle on the drivers side and was proned out on the ground before [redacted] got out of the car. Both [redacted] where proned out, on the ground on the passenger side of the vehicle. [redacted] had his face resting on his hands but later was ordered to move his hands, and he complied. While proned out he heard Subject King scream.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] felt that the officers did not want him to see what was going on, because one of them hit him in the head with a hard object believed to be a baton when he moved his head. The blow to the head resulted in bleeding, which ran down the left side of his head. He got blood on the collar of his shirt. The police did not offer any medical treatment for the bleeding. He feels the officers were unaware of it.

b6  
b7C

-CONTINUED-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  TERRY WHITE	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV.  [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR  [redacted]
---	---	--------------------------------

b6  
b7C

100-7020

[redacted] were on the ground for four to five minutes. They were at the location of the stop for 15 to 20 minutes.

b6  
b7C

Both [redacted] were subsequently released.

[redacted] observed subject King to have a bloodied face. He also observed the paramedics take subject King away.

[redacted] described the officers as being all males except one female and all the officers were White.

When released [redacted] did not know exactly where he was and inquired as to whether the officers could assist him in getting home. He was told by the officers that they had additional calls and could not help him.

[redacted] was subsequently called and she came out and picked up [redacted]

b6  
b7C

On Sunday morning March 3, 1991, at 11:24 a.m. [redacted] went to the Huntington Memorial Hospital in Pasadena. He was given an examination for the cut on his head and had an X-Ray. No stitches were required and no medication was prescribed.

The blow resulted in [redacted] head and neck being swollen.

Investigator [redacted] observed what appeared to be a scab on the left side of [redacted] head.

PENDING

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] as	DATE: 3-8-91	ALLEGATION PC 149, ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL, ET., AL LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPT.	SUBJECT: RODNEY KING		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS:

Case opened 3-5-91. Date of last report 3-7-91. Witness interviewed, stated, she observed police officers viciously beat subject with batons and kick him. Subject did not display any aggressive behavior.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 6, 1991, Senior Investigators [redacted] interviewed [redacted] Telephone [redacted] Also present during the interview were Deputy District Attorney Terry White, Senior Investigator [redacted] and [redacted] The interview was tape recorded. The tape was subsequently stored in the District Attorney's Sound Lab Vault. Tape number 91-130C0 was issued.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] stated that on March 3, 1991, at approximately 12:30 a.m. [redacted] loud sounds of police sirens and helicopters. She [redacted] and observed a lot of police cars. She also observed a white Hyundai and a nondescript police car. She also saw a police car which had a star on it, which she later identified as a California Highway patrol car.

b6  
b7C

No one moved for a while. A police officer yelled for the driver to get out of the car and put his hands on the roof. The subject exited the drivers side of the vehicle and put his hands on the roof. Approximately two minutes later she heard another voice apparently commanding the subject to move away from the vehicle which he did with his hands in the air and assumed a kneeling position. He subsequently assumed a prone position while other officers took the passengers out of the car. Approximately ten officers were around the subject in an irregular circle. One of the officers was on the left side of the subject. He made a downward swinging motion and appeared to have thrown something to the pavement possibly a glass bottle. He then

-CONTINUED-

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY TERRY WHITE	HEAD SPEC. INVESTIGATIONS DIV. [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	--	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

started beating on the subject with a night stick. Other officers joined in hitting the subject with night sticks and kicking him. [redacted] [redacted] heard the pop of a stun gun. The subject got up and took approximately three steps and another officer hit him with a night stick and the subject went down. Two officers continued to beat him with the night sticks in a vicious manner, hitting him several more times.

Although several officers hit the subject two officers stood out. One officer seemed to be a man on a mission and continued to hit the subject with his night stick as if he were chopping down a tree.

The subject sat up and one of the police officers kicked him in the head causing his head to move forward.

One of the officers placed something around the subjects neck. It appeared to be a chain however, it could have been a wire from the stungun.

One officer continued hitting the subject while he was in the prone position.

At this point the beating stopped and [redacted] attention was then directed towards her neighbors who were talking about or speculating on what it was the subject had done.

b6  
b7c

[redacted] was advised by her husband that the officers placed their knees to the subjects back to hold him down. He was cuffed and hogged tied. [redacted] did not see this portion.

[redacted] did observe three officers drag the subject back to the Hyundai.

The fire department ambulance arrived and the paramedics placed the subject in the ambulance still hogged tied and put a sheet over him. They did not appear to provide him with any medical treatment.

Some of the Los Angeles Police Department police cars left at that time.

One of the passengers in the Hyundai was placed in a CHP car which was across the street from the incident, while a third person from the Hyundai was placed in another vehicle. Both passengers were subsequently released.

[redacted] stated that she has seen the television tape of the incident but that it only depicts a portion of what she viewed. The station she saw the tape on was channel 5.

b6  
b7c

-CONTINUED-

[redacted] added that the subject did not display any aggressive behavior, infact he appeared to be passive. However he did not appear to be drunk or have anything in his hands that might constitute a threat to the officers.

b6  
b7c

This incident upset [redacted] and on March 6, 1991, she started compiling notes of the incident, as she felt that they might be needed later. The notes are incomplete at this time, but are contained on three sheets of paper. Investigator [redacted] to retain her notes of what happened on March 5, 1991. She stated that she would.

Pending

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/7/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/6/91

Two witnesses interviewed. One witness videotaped a physical altercation with police officers and the subject. One witness related that the officers struck the subject with their batons. The video was later provided to a television news station.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 5, 1991, tape-recorded interviews were conducted of

b6  
b7C

tel: Also present during the interview were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White and Senior Investigators The cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab under file #91-130co, tape #B.

The Foothill Boulevard south of Osborne Street.

The by the sounds of loud sirens and a circling helicopter. stated that sirens are commonplace in his neighborhood, however, his curiosity was piqued when he heard the sirens stop outside near their apartment. When the sirens stopped,

b6  
b7C

When a large black man was standing with his hands on the hood of a car, in a searching position. The car was parked on the opposite side of the street and was facing south and the man's back was toward There were four to five officers standing around the subject in a semicircle. cannot recall if the officers had their weapons or batons out. described the area as well lit by the circling helicopter and the streetlights.

b6  
b7C

viewed the scene for several seconds, then made a decision to film the incident. He stated that he had only viewed the incident for a few seconds at this point. He took the camera off the tripod, disconnected cords attached from the camera to the VCR, and attached a battery to the camera.

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION	INVESTIGATOR
---	---------------------------	--------------

b6  
b7C

[redacted] estimated the total time from when [redacted] to be approximately one-and-one-half minutes.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] and immediately turned on the camera. [redacted] noticed officers hitting the man with nightsticks. Everything that [redacted] saw at this point, he filmed continuously until the subject, Mr. King, was handcuffed.

[redacted] stated that the audio system was activated on the camera, however, he did not have an earphone attached, therefore he could not hear what the microphone was recording.

[redacted] replayed the tape once through his VCR and noticed that it contained an audio soundtrack from the incident. [redacted] said that the audio contains loud noise from the circling helicopter, but actual words cannot be distinguished. [redacted] could hear the sounds of yelling on the tape and opined that they were command voices originating from the officers.

[redacted] stated that he did not make a copy of the tape, but gave the original to KTLA Channel 5 News Service. Representatives from this news agency told [redacted] that they would provide him with a copy of the tape at a later date.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] doesn't remember seeing the other two individuals. Once Mr. King was handcuffed, [redacted] noticed that the other two subjects had suddenly appeared into view, outside the car. It is [redacted] impression that the two subjects had gotten out of the car.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] stated that all officers he saw were attired in black uniforms. One police car at the scene appeared to be from the School Police.

[redacted] noticed Mr. King had his hands placed on the hood of the car [redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted] and her view was unobstructed.

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/7/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/6/91

CHP Officer interviewed. He witnessed Officer Powell strike the subject repeatedly on the head with his baton.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 5, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [redacted] State Traffic Officer for the California Highway Patrol, Verdugo Hills Station, located at 2130 Windsor Avenue, Altadena. Also present during the interview were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White and Senior Investigators [redacted] and [redacted] and California Highway Patrol Sergeant [redacted] Sergeant [redacted] acted in an observer capacity only and he also tape-recorded the interview for the California Highway Patrol. The D.A. cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab under file #91-130co, tape #C.

b6  
b7C

Officer [redacted] was told that he and [redacted] Officer [redacted] were regarded as witnesses and were not considered criminal suspects in the current investigation. Both Officer [redacted] and Sergeant [redacted] agreed that [redacted] had not been ordered to talk to investigators from the District Attorney's Office and [redacted] consented to an interview voluntarily.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] was the passenger officer and [redacted] was the driver officer. They were traveling westbound on the Interstate #210 Freeway approaching the Sunland Boulevard exit when [redacted] stated that a vehicle was approaching from the rear at a high rate of speed. [redacted] did not notice the vehicle until it pulled alongside the left side of the patrol vehicle and slowed down.

The officers exited the Sunland Boulevard offramp then re-entered the freeway, believing that the vehicle might accelerate again. The officers saw the vehicle traveling downhill on a significant grade and noticed that the vehicle had gained considerable distance and was traveling at an extremely high rate of speed. The officers accelerated to in excess of 100 mph. and closed the distance and obtained a bumper pace of approximately 110 mph. to 115 mph. in the area of the Osborne Street exit. They activated the emergency lights to effect a traffic stop at the #210 freeway at the Van Nuys exit. The vehicle slowed to 65mph to 80 mph. but did not yield.

The officers directed spotlights into the rear window of the vehicle for the purpose of illuminating

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

the vehicle's occupants. [ ] noticed three male blacks in the vehicle, two in front and one sitting in the right rear seat. [ ] contacted CHP communications and ran the vehicle for wants with negative results. [ ] then asked for an additional CHP unit to assist for a back-up and was told by communications that none were available.

b6  
b7C

The vehicle exited the Paxton Offramp and failed to stop for the stop sign. The vehicle continued on Paxton and failed to stop for the red light at Foothill Boulevard. [ ] contacted communications and requested a back-up from LAPD since no CHP units were available. The vehicle continued southbound on Paxton at an estimated 80 mph. and failed to stop for a red light at Glenoaks Boulevard at 45 mph.

The vehicle turned left and continued eastbound on Glenoaks Boulevard and as they reached Van Nuys Boulevard [ ] noticed a police unit behind with an activated red light. [ ] noted that the police vehicle was from the Los Angeles Unified School Police. The vehicle stopped for a red light at Van Nuys Boulevard. The School Police unit pulled up alongside the CHP unit and [ ] told the two officers that the vehicle was wanted for speed only at this time.

The vehicle then turned left through the red light and continued northbound on Van Nuys Boulevard at an estimated 80 mph.

The vehicle reached Foothill Boulevard and turned eastbound/southbound on Foothill. [ ] then noticed several LAPD police vehicles to the rear of the CHP unit. [ ] never communicated by radio with LAPD that the vehicle was wanted for speed only at this time. The vehicle failed to stop for a red light at Tuxford. As the vehicle approached Osborne, it stopped abruptly. [ ] told the driver of the vehicle over the loudspeaker to "pull over now and you won't be hurt." The vehicle continued through the intersection and pulled to the right and stopped on Foothill Boulevard, south of Osborne Street. [ ] estimated that the LAPD units were involved in the pursuit for less than one minute before the vehicle pulled over.

b6  
b7C

The CHP unit stopped directly behind the vehicle and the School Police unit was positioned to the right of the CHP unit. At least four LAPD units stopped to the left of the CHP unit and were positioned in a quarter circle around the stopped vehicle. [ ] did not inform the LAPD officers that the vehicle was wanted for speed only. Each CHP officer remained behind their respective doors of the CHP unit and [ ] had drawn his weapon. [ ] attempted to use the loudspeaker to communicate with the vehicle's occupants, but due to a large amount of "feedback", he was unable to communicate effectively. Once the CHP siren and the School Police siren were shut off, [ ] began issuing voice commands to the driver of the vehicle.

b6  
b7C

The driver, Mr. Rodney King, was told to exit the vehicle and put his hands in the air. Mr. King initially complied, then placed his hands on the roof of the vehicle, facing towards the car.

An LAPD helicopter was circling overhead and had illuminated the area with a spotlight. Mr. King took a step back from the car, pointed his hand at the helicopter and began waving and dancing to the helicopter. Mr. King was smiling and laughing. [ ] told Mr. King to turn and face the street and lay on the ground and Mr. King did comply. At one point [ ] told Mr. King to move his hands away from his "butt" and he grabbed his right buttock and shook it.

b6  
b7C

[ ] noticed that other LAPD officers had their weapons pointed at Mr. King so [ ] directed his attention at the two remaining passengers. [ ] directed both passengers to exit the vehicle through the right doors, then lay down on the ground adjacent to the right side of the vehicle.

[ ] then heard someone shout, "back off, get away." [ ] then heard a sound that he later determined to be the taser being fired. [ ] looked over and saw Mr. King on his knees, trying to get up. [ ] recalls that Mr. King did stand up, but his recollection is not completely clear because he kept diverting his attention back and forth between the passengers and the driver, Mr. King. [ ] then noticed that Mr. King was shot again with the taser, but he doesn't know who shot him, which direction the shot came from, or where he was struck. [ ] does recall hearing the sound of the taser being fired and seeing Mr. King shaking violently for a second or two. Mr. King staggered towards the patrol cars.

b6  
b7C

[ ] saw an LAPD officer standing on the left. This officer advanced on Mr. King with his baton out. [ ] left the door of his vehicle and moved between the CHP unit and Mr. King's vehicle. [ ] doesn't recall whether he had his gun out or his baton out, but later noticed on the aired video-tape, that he was putting his baton back in the holder.

The LAPD officer continued to advance on Mr. King and struck him in the head with his baton. This appeared to have little effect on Mr. King. The LAPD officer then struck Mr. King several more times in the head with his baton. [ ] saw that one of the blows was a direct strike on Mr. King's chin. [ ] recalls that Mr. King was standing throughout all of these blows. Finally, Mr. King did go down and [ ] assumed the incident was over and assumed Mr. King was taken into custody. However, [ ] never saw any officers handcuff Mr. King and he did not know what occurred later.

b6  
b7C

[ ] identified this LAPD officer as Powell. [ ] later saw Officer Powell at the hospital and recognized him as the officer that had struck Mr. King with the baton. [ ] did not know Officer Powell's name until he saw him at the hospital. [ ] said he never saw any other officers strike Mr. King.

b6  
b7C

[ ] walked over to the two passengers to handcuff them. As [ ] was handcuffing [ ] he raised his head up off the ground and looked to the right. There was an officer behind and to the right of [ ] and he believes this officer was a School Police Officer. This officer took his flashlight and stuck it in the back of [ ] head and told [ ] to keep his head down. [ ] described this motion as a push as opposed to a blow. [ ] later noticed a small cut to the rear of [ ] in the area where he was struck with the flashlight.

b6  
b7C

One of the School Police Officers then handcuffed [ ] Both passengers were searched and they were placed into separate patrol units.

[ ] overheard an LAPD Sergeant at the scene, call for an ambulance for Mr. King. [ ] assumed that Mr. King had sustained injuries from the blows he had received from Officer Powell. [ ] did not know other LAPD officers had struck Mr. King, until he saw the video-tape aired on KTLA Channel 5 News, the next night. [ ] did not hear any of the noises associated with the altercation either. [ ] did say that there was a helicopter circling overhead.

b6  
b7C

[ ] estimated that the total number of LAPD officers at the scene were eight to ten.

PENDING

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/7/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/7/91

[redacted] interviewed. [redacted]  
[redacted] The witness observed Officer Powell strike the subject with the baton.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 6, 1991, an interview was conducted of [redacted]

b6  
b7C

[redacted] Also present were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White and Senior Investigators [redacted]

[redacted] was initially hesitant to consent to an interview without the presence of counsel. [redacted] was told that he was regarded as a witness and was not considered a suspect in this matter. [redacted] was told that investigators were interested in interviewing him as to what he saw, specifically the actions of LAPD officers during the arrest of Mr. King. [redacted] was told that investigators did not wish to interview him regarding his actions and that statements from his interview would remain confidential from [redacted] [redacted] then consented to a non-tape-recorded interview and the interview was structured accordingly.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] said the white car, containing three subjects, stopped. The school police car, containing [redacted] stopped behind the subject's car. There were three occupants in the vehicle, two in front and one in the rear. The CHP exited their vehicle and two LAPD units arrived to assist.

b6  
b7C

The CHP ordered Mr. King, the driver, to exit the vehicle, but he did not comply. The two passengers were then ordered out of the right side of the car and they complied and laid down on the ground.

Approximately two to three minutes elapsed from when Mr. King was ordered to exit to when he finally did exit through the driver's door. Mr. King had a blank stare on his face and did not comply with officers' orders to get on the ground. Mr. King began walking toward the officers then finally got down into push-up position. Mr. King then got up and advanced on the officers aggressively and failed to comply with orders to lie on the ground. Mr. King was then struck with the taser.

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

100-7020

Page 2

The taser had little effect on Mr. King and he continued to advance on the officers. Mr. King was struck with the taser a second time.

The LAPD Sergeant told his officers to take down Mr. King. Officer Powell hit Mr. King in the knees and shoulders with his baton. Two to three officers then jumped Mr. King and took him down to the ground. One officer then "knee-dropped" the subject. Mr. King was fighting and kicking while on the ground, but [redacted] could provide nothing further on this portion of the altercation. Mr. King was then handcuffed and "hog-tied."

b6  
b7c

[redacted] diverted his attention to the other two passengers lying on the ground and did not see any other officers hit Mr. King with their batons. [redacted] offered the opinion that the LAPD Officers did a fine job in arresting Mr. King.

PENDING

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/7/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/6/91

Witness interviewed. She saw the subject initially struggle with the officers; then saw him down on the ground being kicked and struck with batons by officers.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 5, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [redacted] located at [redacted] tel: [redacted]

b6  
b7C

Also present were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White and Senior Investigators [redacted]. The cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab under file #91-13060, tape #8.

[redacted] lives in a [redacted] Foothill Boulevard south of Osborne Street.

[redacted] when she heard sirens at approximately 12:45 A.M. [redacted] and saw several police cars on Foothill Boulevard. She then went [redacted] and saw a small white car come to a stop; apparently pulled over by the police units. There were three occupants in the white car.

The officers had their guns pointed in the direction of the white car. Officers then yelled for the occupants to get out of the car. [redacted] could not see very well from [redacted] so she went [redacted]

[redacted] then saw three to four officers pulling Mr. King out of the driver's opened door. She could not see Mr. King's hands but it appeared to [redacted] that he may have been struggling with the officers but she is not sure. It appeared that Mr. King was resisting getting out of the car. The officers were yelling for Mr. King to get out of the car and to put up his hands. Several officers were still standing back and had their weapons pointed at Mr. King.

b6  
b7C

Mr. King finally got out of the car, but [redacted] could not see very clearly at this point because so many officers were standing around Mr. King. Someone then began yelling and Mr. King was moving his hands around and it appeared he was "going after" one of the officers or fighting with [redacted]

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

him. Mr. King's fists were clenched and he had his hands at shoulder height and was getting ready to fight with an officer. It did not appear to [redacted] that Mr. King was attempting to raise his hands in the air.

b6  
b7C

Two officers were telling Mr. King to put his hands down. [redacted] then saw Mr. King fighting with one of the officers. [redacted] then heard a loud bang (possibly a taser). [redacted] said the loud report did not sound like a gunshot. She doesn't recall seeing any wires attached to Mr. King but did recall some kind of restraint, possibly a rope, attached to his feet. Five to six officers then approached to assist; and using their hands, physically put Mr. King onto the ground facedown. Once Mr. King was on the ground, the officers took out their batons and began hitting him. However, Mr. King did not struggle any further.

At one point, the officers backed off from Mr. King and he tried to get up. The officers struck him with their batons.

[redacted] felt the officers acted appropriately up to the point Mr. King went down on the ground. She felt the officers' actions were justified since he was a large man and was resistive. Once Mr. King was on the ground he appeared to be hurt. [redacted] felt it was wrong for the officers to continue to strike Mr. King with their batons and kick him.

b6  
b7C

All the officers were attired in dark uniforms and [redacted] recalls a highway patrol car arrived after the incident.

[redacted] stated she has seen the videotape that was aired on the news. [redacted] said the video is accurate but the segments shown did not cover the entire incident. The portion not shown was Mr. King resisting the officers. [redacted] is positive Mr. King resisted up to the point he was pulled down onto the ground.

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/7/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Laurence Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/6/91

Subject interviewed. He described how he was beaten by uniformed officers. Photographs and videotape were taken of the subject's injuries.

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 6, 1991, an interview was conducted of Mr. Rodney King at the Los Angeles County Men's Central Jail attorney interview room. Present during the interview were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White, Senior Investigators [redacted] Photographic Technician [redacted] Attorneys [redacted] was representing Mr. King on criminal aspects and [redacted] was representing Mr. King on any civil aspects associated with this case. [redacted] declined that the interview should be tape-recorded.

b6  
b7C

Mr. Rodney King was an inmate in custody as a result of his arrest for "felony evading." He currently resides at 2530 North Lincoln Avenue, Altadena.

Mr. King stated he was driving when he was pulled over by the police. The officers ordered him to keep his hands visible and he placed them in view on the upper portion of the steering wheel. Mr. King was ordered to unlock the driver's door with his left hand and to step out. Mr. King complied and was directed to lie down on the ground.

An officer then handcuffed his hands behind his back, then tied his feet. At this point he was stung by the stun gun then, kicked by officers and struck several times with a baton. Mr. King was stung again with the stun gun and was repeatedly kicked and struck again with a baton.

Mr. King said he never resisted the officers and said they had guns pointed at him before he was handcuffed and struck. Mr. King believes he "blacked out" during the beating.

Mr. King said the officers were attired in black uniforms and one had two stripes on his sleeve. Mr. King described the officer that struck him with the baton as a male, white, blue eyes, approximately equal to his height of 6'3".

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	--	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

100-7020

Page 2

Mr. King stated he was dizzy and not feeling well and was unable to continue the interview. The interview was discontinued at this point.

Throughout the interview Mr. King appeared to be very lethargic. Mr. King showed visible signs of injury. Specifically, Mr. King's face appeared to be swollen and bruised. Mr. King had numerous bruises and several abrasions on his torso, arms and legs. Mr. King had a cast on his right leg.

Numerous ~~still photographs~~ and video tape were taken of Mr. King's injuries by Photographic Technician

b6  
b7c

PENDING

LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION

FOLLOW-UP REPORT

REPORT MADE BY: [redacted] Senior Investigator	DATE: 3/6/91	ALLEGATION: 149 P.C. Assault under color of authority	FILE NO. 100-7020
INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL: Officer Powell, ET AL, LAPD	SUBJECT: Rodney Glenn King		

b6  
b7C

SYNOPSIS OF FACTS: CASE OPENED: 3/5/91 LAST REPORT: 3/5/91

Witness interviewed. He was in the vehicle that was stopped by the police. He saw the subject get out of the car unassisted and later heard him scream and heard a "whacking sound."

PENDING

DETAILS:

On March 5, 1991, a tape-recorded interview was conducted of [redacted] at his home, located at [redacted] tel: [redacted]. Also present during the interview were: Deputy District Attorney Terry White, Senior Investigators [redacted]. The interview took place in the dining room and present in the adjacent living room were: [redacted]. The cassette tape was filed at the D.A. Sound Lab under file #91-1300c, tape #A.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] Mr. Rodney King was driving and [redacted] They were traveling eastbound on the Interstate 210 Freeway when [redacted] noticed the emergency lights activated behind their vehicle. Mr. King slowed down and [redacted] told him to pull over.

b6  
b7C

[redacted] opined that Mr. King must have gone into shock because he continued driving. They exited the freeway and stopped at the red light, and again [redacted] asked Mr. King to pull over. The light changed to green and Mr. King continued despite the loud sirens. Finally, [redacted] yelled at Mr. King to stop. Mr. King then stopped at Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street.

b6  
b7C

The police, using loudspeakers, ordered Mr. King to exit the vehicle and lie down. Mr. King got out immediately through the driver's door and laid down, three to four steps from the vehicle. [redacted] was ordered out of the vehicle next and he complied, using the right rear door. [redacted] laid face down on the ground adjacent to the right rear door and perpendicular to the vehicle. [redacted] feet were approximately two feet from the right rear door of the vehicle. [redacted] had just awakened and he was ordered out next, through the right front door. [redacted] laid face down adjacent to the right front door and was similarly positioned as [redacted] initially had his head positioned forward and was resting his chin on the ground. The officers ordered him to turn his head and [redacted] complied and placed the left side of his face on the ground.

b6  
b7C

A few seconds later, [redacted] heard Mr. King scream. [redacted] is positive it was Mr. King

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY Terry White	HEAD, SPEC. INVESTIGATION [redacted]	INVESTIGATOR [redacted]
---	---	----------------------------

b6  
b7C

screaming. He said the scream sounded like Rodney and [redacted] has known him ten to fifteen years. [redacted] next heard "whacking sounds" that lasted three to four minutes. It sounded to [redacted] as if bones were being broken or someone was receiving a "busted skull."

b6  
b7c

An officer on the right side of the vehicle told [redacted] "Do you want to be like your home boy?" [redacted] described this officer as a male in a black uniform. There was one female CHP officer and two male officers, attired in black uniforms, on the right side of the vehicle.

One other officer placed his hand on the back of [redacted] head and pushed it into the ground. [redacted] described this officer as a white male with a mustache, attired in a black uniform.

[redacted] never heard Mr. King say anything to the officers and cannot recall the officers saying anything else to Mr. King.

[redacted] said that both he and [redacted] were handcuffed and at one point an officer threw [redacted] up against the hood of a patrol car. The same officer as before, asked [redacted] if he wanted to be like his "homeboy." [redacted] looked over and the last time he saw Mr. King, he was lying on the ground face down. Mr. King was handcuffed behind his back and his feet were drawn back up toward his hands in a "hog-tied" position. [redacted] could see that Mr. King's face was bleeding. [redacted] were later released at the scene.

[redacted] stated that he, Mr. King and [redacted] began drinking alcohol late in the evening at an unknown hour. Each man consumed one (each) Old English 800, 40-ounce size. None of the three men ingested any narcotics. All three went for a drive, prior to being pulled over. [redacted] estimated that the highest speed Mr. King attained was 80 mph. [redacted] estimated that the top speed of the vehicle, a Hyundai, is 90 mph. [redacted] is unsure why Mr. King did not initially stop for the police.

b6  
b7c

**LOS ANGELES COUNTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
OPENING REPORT**

REPORT MADE BY

FILE NO.

100-7020

b6  
b7C

INVOLVED PUBLIC OFFICIAL AND AGENCY  
**Officer Powell, ET AL, LAPD**

ALLEGATION  
**149 P.C. Assault under color of authority**

DATE AND TIME OF ALLEGED INCIDENT  
**March 3, 1991 1:00 A.M.**

DATE AND TIME REPORTED TO D.A.  
**March 5, 1991**

LOCATION OF INCIDENT  
**Osborne Street and Foothill Boulevard, Lakeview Terrace**

SUBJECT	RESIDENCE ADDRESS	PHONE
<b>Rodney Glenn King</b>		

BUSINESS ADDRESS	PHONE

PERSON REPORTING INCIDENT	ADDRESS	PHONE
<b>California Highway Patrol</b>		

ALLEGATIONS PREVIOUSLY MADE TO	AGENCY	DATE

**DETAILS**

**On March 3, 1991, California Highway Patrol Officers engaged in a vehicular pursuit in the Lakeview Terrace area. The pursuit terminated at Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street and numerous LAPD officers arrived to assist. The driver of the vehicle, Mr. Rodney King, was assaulted under color of authority by LAPD uniformed Officer Powell and assisting officers. An amateur photographer videotaped these officers kick Mr. King and strike him numerous times about the head, torso and legs with their batons. The videotape was aired by KTLA News.**

DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
**Terry White**

HEAD SPEC INVESTIGATIONS DIV

INVESTIGATOR

b6  
b7C

SUPERIOR COURT OF THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA  
FOR THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES

The People of the State of California,  
Plaintiff,

v.

LAURENCE M. POWELL  
TIMOTHY E. WIND  
THEODORE J. BRISENO  
STACEY C. KOON

CASE NO. BA035498

INDICTMENT

COUNT I

The said LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND, THEODORE J. BRISENO AND STACEY C. KOON are accused by the Grand Jury of the County of Los Angeles, State of California, by this Indictment, of the crime of ASSAULT BY FORCE LIKELY TO PRODUCE GREAT BODILY INJURY AND WITH A DEADLY WEAPON, in violation of Penal Code Section 245(a)(1) a felony, committed prior to the finding of this Indictment, and as follows:

On or about March 3, 1991 in the County of Los Angeles, State of California, the said defendants, LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND, THEODORE J. BRISENO AND STACEY C. KOON, did willfully and unlawfully commit an assault upon RODNEY GLENN KING with a deadly weapon, to wit, a baton and shod feet, and by means of force likely to produce great bodily injury.

It is further alleged that in the commission of the above offense the said defendants, LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND, AND STACEY C. KOON, with the intent to inflict such injury, personally inflicted great bodily injury upon RODNEY GLENN KING, not an accomplice to the above offense, within the meaning of Penal Code Section 12022.7 and also causing the above offense to be a serious felony within the meaning of Penal Code Section 1192.7(c)(8).

A TRUE BILL

*Warren Hoffenberg*  
Foreman of the Grand Jury

Presented by the Foreman of the Grand Jury, in the presence of the Grand Jury, in open Superior Court of the State of California, within and for the County of Los Angeles, and filed as a record in said Court this 14th day of March, 1991.

JAMES A. DEMPSEY

~~FRANK S. ZOKIN~~ County Clerk

Bail Recommended

By \_\_\_\_\_  
Deputy

\$ \_\_\_\_\_

IRA REINER, District Attorney

BAIL

By \_\_\_\_\_  
Deputy

\$ \_\_\_\_\_

**COUNT II**

For a further and separate cause of action, being a different offense of the same class of crimes and offenses as the charges set forth in aforestated Count hereof, the said **LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND, THEODORE J. BRISENO AND STACEY C. KOON**, are accused by the Grand Jury of the County of Los Angeles, State of California, by this Indictment, of the crime of **OFFICER UNNECESSARILY ASSAULTING OR BEATING ANY PERSON**, in violation of **Penal Code Section 149**, a felony, committed prior to the finding of this Indictment, and as follows:

On or about March 3, 1991, in the County of Los Angeles, State of California, the said defendants, **LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND, THEODORE J. BRISENO AND STACEY C. KOON**, did willfully, unlawfully, under color of authority, and without lawful necessity, assault and beat a human being, to wit: **RODNEY GLENN KING**, the said defendants being then and there public officers, to wit, Los Angeles Police Officers.

It is further alleged that in the commission of the above offense the said defendants, **LAURENCE M. POWELL, TIMOTHY E. WIND AND STACEY C. KOON**, with the intent to inflict such injury, personally inflicted great bodily injury upon **RODNEY GLENN KING**, not an accomplice to the above offense, within the meaning of **Penal Code Section 12022.7** and also causing the above offense to be a serious felony within the meaning of **Penal Code Section 1192.7(c)(8)**.

\* \* \* \*

**COUNT III**

For a further and separate cause of action, being a different offense of the same class of crimes and offenses as the charges set forth in aforestated Counts hereof, the said **LAURENCE M. POWELL**, is accused by the Grand Jury of the County of Los Angeles, State of California, by this Indictment, of the crime of **SUBMISSION OF FALSE POLICE REPORT BY PEACE OFFICER**, in violation of **Penal Code Section 118.1**, a felony, committed prior to the finding of this Indictment, and as follows:

On or about March 3, 1991, in the County of Los Angeles, State of California, the said defendant, **LAURENCE M. POWELL**, did willfully and unlawfully while employed as a peace officer for the Los Angeles Police Department, file a report with the agency which employs him regarding the commission of a crime, and an investigation of a crime, and knowingly and intentionally made statements in the report which he knew to be false, whether or not such statements were certified or otherwise expressly reported as true.

\* \* \* \*

**COUNT IV**

For a further and separate cause of action, being a different offense of the same class of crimes and offenses as the charges set forth in aforestated Counts hereof, the said **STACEY C. KOON**, is accused by the Grand Jury of the County of Los Angeles, State of California, by this Indictment, of the crime of **SUBMISSION OF FALSE POLICE REPORT BY PEACE OFFICER**, in violation of **Penal Code Section 118.1**, a felony, committed prior to the finding of this Indictment, and as follows:

On or about March 3, 1991, in the County of Los Angeles, State of California, the said defendant, **STACEY C. KOON**, did willfully and unlawfully while employed as a peace officer for the Los Angeles Police Department, file a report with the agency which employs him regarding the commission of a crime, and an investigation of a crime, and knowingly and intentionally made statements in the report which he knew to be false, whether or not such statements were certified or otherwise expressly reported as true.

\* \* \* \*

**COUNT V**

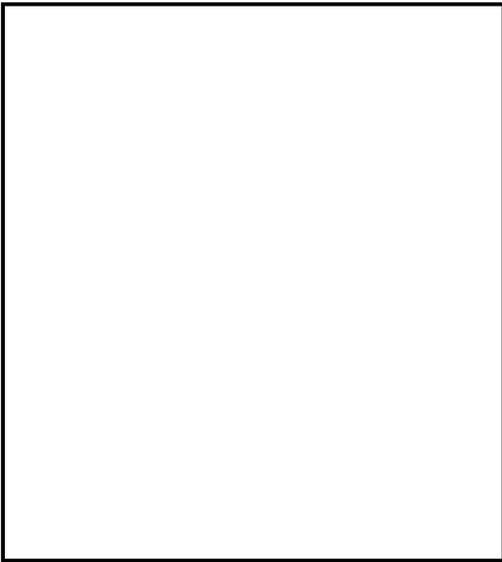
For a further and separate cause of action, being a different offense of the same class of crimes and offenses as the charges set forth in aforestated Counts hereof, the said **STACEY C. KOON**, is accused by the Grand Jury of the County of Los Angeles, State of California, by this Indictment, of the crime of **ACCESSORY AFTER THE FACT**, in violation of **Penal Code Section 32**, a felony, committed prior to the finding of this Indictment, and as follows:

On or about March 3, 1991, in the County of Los Angeles, State of California, the said defendant, **STACEY C. KOON**, did willfully and unlawfully, having knowledge that the crimes of **ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON AND ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY**, felonies in violation of **Sections 245(a)(1) and 149 of the Penal Code of the State of California**, had been committed by **LAURENCE M. POWELL**, who did harbor, conceal, and aid said **LAURENCE M. POWELL**, with the intent that he might avoid and escape from arrest, trial, conviction, and punishment for said felony.

\* \* \* \*

PEOPLE v LAURENCE M. POWELL  
TIMOTHY E. WIND  
THEODORE J. BRISENO  
STACEY C. KOON

WITNESS LIST



b6  
b7c



OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
CRIMINAL COURTS BUILDING  
210 WEST TEMPLE STREET  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90012-3275

IRA REINER, DISTRICT ATTORNEY

March 13, 1991

Officer Theodore J. Briseno  
Los Angeles Police Department  
150 North Los Angeles Street  
Los Angeles, California 90012

Dear Officer Briseno:

On Thursday, March 14, 1991, the Los Angeles County Grand Jury will be conducting an investigation into a criminal matter in which you may be involved. The matter under investigation relates to the pursuit, stop and detention of Rodney King on March 3, 1991, about 12:45 a.m., in the area of Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street.

On behalf of the District Attorney's Office, I am extending an invitation to you to appear and testify before the Grand Jury in regard to this matter. The letter you are now reading is a letter of invitation only. This is not a subpoena. You are not under any obligation to accept this invitation or to respond to this letter in any way. This invitation is being extended to you so that you will have an opportunity, if you so desire, to offer to the Grand Jury any information which you might have regarding the matter under investigation. You are not being ordered, compelled, or advised to accept this invitation to appear and testify.

In the event that you decide to accept this invitation and want to testify before the Grand Jury, you may do so by contacting me before 5:00 p.m. on March 13, 1991 preferably by telephone, at (213) 974-5952, or by letter addressed to Terry L. White, Deputy District Attorney, District Attorney's Office, Special Investigations Division, 210 West Temple Street, Suite 17-1114, Los Angeles, California 90012. I can then arrange an exact time for your appearance before the Grand Jury, which is located in Room 13-303 of the Criminal Courts Building, 210 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90012.

Sincerely,

IRA REINER  
District Attorney

BY *Terry L. White*

TERRY L. WHITE  
Deputy District Attorney

glo

[Redacted] Esq.  
[Redacted] Esq.



OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
CRIMINAL COURTS BUILDING  
210 WEST TEMPLE STREET  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90012-3275

IRA REINER, DISTRICT ATTORNEY

March 13, 1991

Officer Timothy E. Wind  
Los Angeles Police Department  
150 North Los Angeles Street  
Los Angeles, California 90012

Dear Officer Wind:

On Thursday, March 14, 1991, the Los Angeles County Grand Jury will be conducting an investigation into a criminal matter in which you may be involved. The matter under investigation relates to the pursuit, stop and detention of Rodney King on March 3, 1991, about 12:45 a.m., in the area of Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street.

On behalf of the District Attorney's Office, I am extending an invitation to you to appear and testify before the Grand Jury in regard to this matter. The letter you are now reading is a letter of invitation only. This is not a subpoena. You are not under any obligation to accept this invitation or to respond to this letter in any way. This invitation is being extended to you so that you will have an opportunity, if you so desire, to offer to the Grand Jury any information which you might have regarding the matter under investigation. You are not being ordered, compelled, or advised to accept this invitation to appear and testify.

In the event that you decide to accept this invitation and want to testify before the Grand Jury, you may do so by contacting me before 5:00 p.m. on March 13, 1991 preferably by telephone, at (213) 974-5952, or by letter addressed to Terry L. White, Deputy District Attorney, District Attorney's Office, Special Investigations Division, 210 West Temple Street, Suite 17-1114, Los Angeles, California 90012. I can then arrange an exact time for your appearance before the Grand Jury, which is located in Room 13-303 of the Criminal Courts Building, 210 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90012.

Sincerely,

IRA REINER  
District Attorney

BY *Terry L. White*

TERRY L. WHITE  
Deputy District Attorney

glo

c:  Esq.



OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
CRIMINAL COURTS BUILDING  
210 WEST TEMPLE STREET  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90012-3275

IRA REINER, DISTRICT ATTORNEY

March 13, 1991

Officer Laurence Powell  
Los Angeles Police Department  
150 North Los Angeles Street  
Los Angeles, California 90012

Dear Officer Powell:

On Thursday, March 14, 1991, the Los Angeles County Grand Jury will be conducting an investigation into a criminal matter in which you may be involved. The matter under investigation relates to the pursuit, stop and detention of Rodney King on March 3, 1991, about 12:45 a.m., in the area of Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street.

On behalf of the District Attorney's Office, I am extending an invitation to you to appear and testify before the Grand Jury in regard to this matter. The letter you are now reading is a letter of invitation only. This is not a subpoena. You are not under any obligation to accept this invitation or to respond to this letter in any way. This invitation is being extended to you so that you will have an opportunity, if you so desire, to offer to the Grand Jury any information which you might have regarding the matter under investigation. You are not being ordered, compelled, or advised to accept this invitation to appear and testify.

In the event that you decide to accept this invitation and want to testify before the Grand Jury, you may do so by contacting me before 5:00 p.m. on March 13, 1991 preferably by telephone, at (213) 974-5952, or by letter addressed to Terry L. White, Deputy District Attorney, District Attorney's Office, Special Investigations Division, 210 West Temple Street, Suite 17-1114, Los Angeles, California 90012. I can then arrange an exact time for your appearance before the Grand Jury, which is located in Room 13-303 of the Criminal Courts Building, 210 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90012.

Sincerely,

IRA REINER  
District Attorney

By

Handwritten signature of Terry L. White in cursive.

TERRY L. WHITE  
Deputy District Attorney

glo

c:  Esq.



OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY  
COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES  
SPECIAL INVESTIGATIONS DIVISION  
CRIMINAL COURTS BUILDING  
210 WEST TEMPLE STREET  
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90012-3275

IRA REINER, DISTRICT ATTORNEY

March 13, 1991

Sgt. Stacey Koon  
Los Angeles Police Department  
150 North Los Angeles Street  
Los Angeles, California 90012

Dear Sgt. Koon:

On Thursday, March 14, 1991, the Los Angeles County Grand Jury will be conducting an investigation into a criminal matter in which you may be involved. The matter under investigation relates to the pursuit, stop and detention of Rodney King on March 3, 1991, about 12:45 a.m., in the area of Foothill Boulevard and Osborne Street.

On behalf of the District Attorney's Office, I am extending an invitation to you to appear and testify before the Grand Jury in regard to this matter. The letter you are now reading is a letter of invitation only. This is not a subpoena. You are not under any obligation to accept this invitation or to respond to this letter in any way. This invitation is being extended to you so that you will have an opportunity, if you so desire, to offer to the Grand Jury any information which you might have regarding the matter under investigation. You are not being ordered, compelled, or advised to accept this invitation to appear and testify.

In the event that you decide to accept this invitation and want to testify before the Grand Jury, you may do so by contacting me before 5:00 p.m. on March 13, 1991 preferably by telephone, at (213) 974-5952, or by letter addressed to Terry L. White, Deputy District Attorney, District Attorney's Office, Special Investigations Division, 210 West Temple Street, Suite 17-1114, Los Angeles, California 90012. I can then arrange an exact time for your appearance before the Grand Jury, which is located in Room 13-303 of the Criminal Courts Building, 210 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90012.

Sincerely,

IRA REINER  
District Attorney

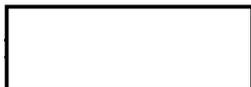
By

Handwritten signature of Terry L. White in cursive.

TERRY L. WHITE  
Deputy District Attorney

glo

c:



Esq.

b6  
b7c

On March 7, 1991, 1000 hours, Lieutenant [redacted] Robbery-Homicide Division, Major Crime Investigation Section, OIC, contacted Captain [redacted] Foothill Patrol. Lieutenant [redacted] requested Captain [redacted] dispatch a police officer to Robbery-Homicide Division for the purpose of reviewing the KTLA video tape of Rodney King. At 1100 hours, Sgt. [redacted] [redacted] arrived at Robbery-Homicide Division. Detectives [redacted] and [redacted] interviewed Sgt. [redacted]

b6  
b7c

2.50

3-5

b6  
b7C

2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50

5x  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
9-

2-28

4=  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50

WIND

2.50

3-2

b6  
b7C

5  
5

3-7

2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
2.50

2.50  
2.50  
2.50  
5

I XEROX THIS PAGE FROM MY LOOSE LEAF NOTE BOOK I KEEP ON MY PICK UP & DELIVERY TO FOOTHILL DIVISION.

[Redacted]

3-8-91.

G. P. M

[Redacted]

Form Gen. 47 (R.3/85)

# MESSAGE MEMO

To \_\_\_\_\_

Date \_\_\_\_\_ Time \_\_\_\_\_

M \_\_\_\_\_

of \_\_\_\_\_

Phone \_\_\_\_\_

TELEPHONED		RUSH	
CALLED TO SEE YOU		PLEASE CALL /TIME:	
RETURNED YOUR CALL		WILL CALL AGAIN /TIME:	

Message

[Redacted]

*Valley TRAFFIC DIV*

Operator \_\_\_\_\_

b6  
b7C

This is the name of the person who signed the LAPD crime report with the officers names of Powell and Wind which was provided to the District Attorney's Office by LAPD Robbery-Homicide Division.

CITY OF LOS ANGELES FIRE DEPARTMENT  
EMERGENCY MEDICAL SERVICE REPORT

FIRE DEPARTMENT

INCIDENT

INCIDENT NO. 0044 PT. NO. 01 OF 01 MULTI TRANSPORT 030391 RUN DATE IF DIFF. \_\_\_\_\_ INCIDENT TYPE 91 1ST ON SCENE EN098

PROPERTY USE 96 CENSUS LOCATION \_\_\_\_\_ RESPONDING FROM \_\_\_\_\_ STAND BY  IN CUSTODY

TIMES: OF ALARM 0059 AT SCENE 0105 AT PATIENT 0106 BEGIN TRANSPORT 0126 AT HOSPITAL 0136 COMPLETE 0150

STREET NUMBER 11451 STREET NAME/LOCATION FOOTHILL TYPE BL FR/RM/APT \_\_\_\_\_

BASE HOSPITAL 990 RECEIVING HOSPITAL 761 OTHER TRANSPORT 3  PVT. AMB  HELICOPTER  MOST ACCES.  OTHER  PCCC  EDAP

EMT-P1 \_\_\_\_\_ EMT-1 \_\_\_\_\_ EMT-1 \_\_\_\_\_ COMPANY I.D. NO. 114098

UNCONTROLLABLE IN FIELD  EXT. HEMORRHAGE b6  CARDIAC ARREST b7C  AIRWAY  OTHER

NAME KING RODNEY M.I. \_\_\_\_\_ MILES TO HOSPITAL \_\_\_\_\_

MEDICAL NO. \_\_\_\_\_ MEDICARE NO. \_\_\_\_\_ PHONE (818) 797-3670

DOB 040265 APPROX. WT. 300 LBS. SEX M REFUSED TREAT  REFUSED TRANS.  X

STREET NUMBER 2530 STREET NAME LINCOLN TYPE Av FR/RM/APT \_\_\_\_\_

CITY ALTADENA STATE CA ZIP 91001 PATIENT FILE NO. \_\_\_\_\_

EMPLOYED BY \_\_\_\_\_ WORK ADDRESS \_\_\_\_\_ CITY \_\_\_\_\_ STATE \_\_\_\_\_ ZIP \_\_\_\_\_ WORK PHONE \_\_\_\_\_

COMMENTS

LAC (R) FACIAL CHEEK.

MEDS  SUSPECTED ABUSE  SPECIAL STUDIES A 642411

ALLERGIES  INQUIRY REQUESTED

TIME	6 & UNDER ADULT BP < 60 B/P < 90	PULSE	RESP.	RHYTHM	TIME	DRUG	DOSE	ROUTE / SITE	EFFECT
<u>0110</u>	<u>Unable (IN CUSTODY)</u>	<u>18N</u>	<u>-</u>	<u>-</u>					
	/	/	/	/					
	/	/	/	/					
	/	/	/	/					

TRAUMA  MAJOR  MINOR  TRAFFIC ACCIDENT  GUNSHOT WOUND  STABBING  OTHER

NO COMPLAINT OR INJURY  SHOCK  BURNS \_\_\_\_\_ % \_\_\_\_\_ DEG.  ABDOM. PAIN  CHEST PAIN  30 MIN.  DIABETIC

CHEST  NECK/BACK  DROWNING  NEAR  POISON (USE COMMENTS)  ALTERED CONSC.

EXTREMITY  LAC/AVUL  CONTUS/ABRAS  OB/GYN  LABOR  OBSTR AIRWAY  SEIZURE  CAR. ARR.

FRACTURE:  CS  A  L  S  R  P

'WK/DIZ/FAINT/SICK  DIFF BREATHING  MENT.  EMOT.  GI BLEEDING

SEVERITY OF DISTRESS  SEVERE  MODERATE  DOA

LEVEL OF CONSCIOUSNESS  ORIENTED  DISORIENTED  NO RESPONSE

EXAM/ADVISED/REL  GROPH AIRWAY  ESOPH AIRWAY  ENDOTRAC INTUB  BACK BLOWS/THRUST  F.B. REMOVAL  SUCTION  N.G. TUBE

O<sub>2</sub> (OXYGEN)  CHILDBIRTH  CPR  EKG  EXTRICATION  BAG MASK  DEMAND VALVE  MOUTH/MOUTH  THORACOSTOMY

MAST SUIT INFLATED  DEFIBRILLATED  IV  CLEAN/DRESS  REBREATHING  HYPERVENTILATE  CITIZEN CPR  BLOOD SAMPLES

BACK BOARD  CERV. COLLAR  SPLINT  TRACTION  MEDS  SAND BAGS  DIRECT PRESS.  RESTRAINTS  VAGAL MANEUVERS

BLUNT PEN  HEAD  FACIAL/DENTAL  NECK  CHEST  BET. MID. CLAV  BACK  ABDOMEN  DIFFUSE TENDERNESS  GENITALS/BUTTOCKS  AMPUTATIONS  VAGINAL BLEEDING  ALLERGIC REACTION  LOCAL NEURO SIGNS  NAUSEA/VOMITING  OTHER

MECHANISM OF INJURY  ENCLOSED VEHICLE  FALL  PASS. SPACE INTRUSION  SURV. OF FATAL ACCIDENT  EJECTED FROM VEHICLE  EXTRICATION REQUIRED  PED/BIKE VS VEHICLE  MOTORCYCLE/MOPED  VS VEHICLE

RESPIRATORY  UNEQUAL  NON-REACTIVE  NO SPONT. EYE OPENING

BREATHING  APPEARS NORMAL  UNEQUAL BREATH SOUNDS  WHEEZES  RALES  STRIDOR  FLAIL CHEST  TENSION PNEUMOTHORAX  OTHER

SKIN  APPEARS NORMAL  ABNORM. CAP. REFILL  JAUNDICED  CYANOTIC  FLUSHED  PALE  DIAPHORETIC  HOT

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOI/PA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET  
FOI/PA# 1193641-0

Total Deleted Page(s) = 26

- Page 301 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 302 ~ b6; b7C;
- Page 338 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 339 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 340 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 341 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 342 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 343 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 344 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 345 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 346 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 347 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 348 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 349 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 350 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 351 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 352 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 353 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 354 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 355 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 356 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 357 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 359 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 360 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 361 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 362 ~ Duplicate;

```
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X For this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
```

44A-LA-119954-F3-2

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
APR 28 1968	
FBI - LOS ANGELES	
	FB



I N D E X

VOLUME 1

PAGES 1 - 331, INCL.

MONDAY, MARCH 11, 1991	A.M.	1
TUESDAY, MARCH 12, 1991	A.M.	61
	P.M.	118
WEDNESDAY, MARCH 13, 1991	A.M.	202
	P.M.	264
THURSDAY, MARCH 14, 1991	A.M.	283
	P.M.	322
FOREMAN'S STATEMENT		2
OPENING STATEMENT		3
CLOSING STATEMENT		307
INSTRUCTIONS		319
INDICTMENT		329

E X A M I N A T I O N

WITNESS (ES) :

EXAMINATION

[REDACTED]

(RECALLED)

[REDACTED]

(RECALLED)

(RESUMED)

[REDACTED]

165

179

203

132

119

140

5

21

155

266

276

284

41

62

100

247

280

b6  
b7C

I N D E X

GRAND JURY EXHIBITS:	FOR IDENTIFICATION	IN EVIDENCE
1 - 8 MILLIMETER TAPE	4	306
2 - VHS TAPE	4	306
3 - 4 - PICTURES OF VICTIM	4	306
5 - 8 - PICTURES OF SUSPECTS	4	306
9 - DIAGRAM	59	306
10 - SEVEN-PAGE DOCUMENT	20	
11 - MEDICAL RECORDS	139	306
12 - MANILA ENVELOPE WITH X-RAYS	140	306
13 - SEVEN-PAGE DOCUMENT	168	306
14 - DIAGRAM	208	306
15 - THREE-PAGE DOCUMENT	249	306
16 - MULTI-PAGE COMPUTER PRINTOUT	249	306
17 - TWO-PAGE REPORT (KON)	264	306
18 - LAPD DAILY WORKSHEET	264	306
19 - LAPD DAILY WORKSHEET	264	306
20 - TWO-PAGE DAILY FIELD ACTIVITY REPORT (WIND)	265	306
21 - TWO-PAGE DAILY FIELD ACTIVITY REPORT (BRISENO <span style="border: 1px solid black; display: inline-block; width: 100px; height: 15px; vertical-align: middle;"></span> )	265	306

b6  
b7c

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; MONDAY, MARCH 11, 1991

2 1:00 P.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 (AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
6 23 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)  
7

8 THE FOREMAN: THE HEARING IS NOW IN SESSION; THERE  
9 IS A QUORUM PRESENT.

10 THE SERGEANT AT ARMS WILL CLOSE THE DOORS.

11 I WILL NOW SWEAR IN THE COURT REPORTER.

12 (THE GRAND JURY COURT REPORTER, [REDACTED]

13 [REDACTED] WAS SWORN AS FOLLOWS:)

14 THE FOREMAN: YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THAT

15 YOU WILL CORRECTLY TAKE IN SHORTHAND AND  
16 CORRECTLY TRANSCRIBE, TO THE BEST OF YOUR  
17 ABILITY, ALL OF THE TESTIMONY GIVEN BY EACH  
18 AND EVERY WITNESS TESTIFYING IN THE MATTER  
19 NOW PENDING BEFORE THIS GRAND JURY, AND THAT  
20 YOU WILL KEEP SECRET AND DIVULGE TO NO ONE  
21 ANY OF THE PROCEEDINGS OF THIS GRAND JURY,  
22 SO HELP YOU GOD.

23 THE REPORTER: I DO.

24 THE FOREMAN: THE SECRETARY WILL CALL THE ROLL.

25 (ROLL CALLED.)  
26

27 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THAT 23 GRAND  
28 JURORS ARE PRESENT.

b6  
b7c

1 "NAMES OF POSSIBLE DEFENDANTS:

2 "LAURENCE M. POWELL P-O-W-E-L-L,  
3 TIMOTHY E. WIND, W-I-N-D, THEODORE J. BRISENO,  
4 B-R-I-S-E-N-O, AND STACEY KOON, K-O-O-N.

5 "MATTERS TO BE CONSIDERED IN CONNECTION  
6 WITH ABOVE-NAMED POSSIBLE DEFENDANTS:

7 "THE SUSPECTS, LOS ANGELES POLICE  
8 DEPARTMENT OFFICERS, PARTICIPATED IN A TRAFFIC  
9 ARREST OF RODNEY GLENN KING ON MARCH 3, 1991,  
10 IN LAKEVIEW TERRACE. DURING THE INCIDENT,  
11 MR. KING WAS STRUCK NUMEROUS TIMES WITH BATONS  
12 AND FEET.

13 "TO BE DETERMINE IS WHETHER THE  
14 FORCE THAT WAS USED BY THE OFFICERS AMOUNTED TO  
15 AN ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY, IN VIOLATION  
16 OF PENAL CODE SECTION 149, AND ASSAULT BY MEANS  
17 OF FORCE LIKELY TO PRODUCE GREAT BODILY INJURY  
18 IN VIOLATION OF PENAL CODE SECTION 245.

19 "ANY MEMBER OF THE GRAND JURY WHO  
20 HAS A STATE OF MIND IN REFERENCE TO THE CASE OR  
21 TO ANY OF THE PARTIES INVOLVED, WHICH WILL  
22 PREVENT HIM FROM ACTING IMPARTIALLY AND WITHOUT  
23 PREJUDICE TO THE SUBSTANTIAL RIGHTS OF ANY OF  
24 THE SAID PARTIES WILL NOW RETIRE."

25 LET THE RECORD REFLECT THAT NO GRAND JURORS  
26 HAVE RETIRED.

27 MR. WHITE, DO YOU HAVE AN OPENING STATEMENT?

28 MR. WHITE: YES. THANK YOU, MR. FOREMAN.

1                   GOOD AFTERNOON.

2

3                   O P E N I N G   S T A T E M E N T

4 BY MR. WHITE:

5                   THE PEOPLE PLAN TO PRESENT EVIDENCE TODAY  
6 CONCERNING FOUR SUSPECTS, LAURENCE POWELL, THEODORE  
7 BRISENO, STACEY KOON AND TIMOTHY WIND.

8                   IT IS OUR INTENTION TO ASK THIS GRAND JURY TO  
9 RETURN INDICTMENTS AGAINST ALL FOUR SUSPECTS, AND WE INTEND  
10 TO PRESENT EVIDENCE THAT WILL SHOW THAT ON MARCH 3, 1991,  
11 THE VICTIM, RODNEY KING, WAS STOPPED FOR A TRAFFIC  
12 VIOLATION AND FOR EVADING ARREST;

13                   THAT AFTER MR. KING WAS ORDERED OUT OF HIS CAR,  
14 HE WAS STRUCK WITHOUT CAUSE AND BY USE OF EXCESSIVE FORCE  
15 BY OFFICERS LAURENCE POWELL AND TIMOTHY WIND.

16                   HE WAS STRUCK WITH BATONS ON A NUMBER OF  
17 OCCASIONS, AND YOU WILL BE ABLE TO SEE THAT ON THE  
18 VIDEOTAPE WE HAVE HERE TODAY.

19                   IT IS ALSO ALLEGED THAT THEODORE BRISENO KICKED  
20 MR. KING ONCE IN THE HEAD, THAT ALSO BEING AN ASSAULT WITH  
21 A DEADLY WEAPON.

22                   IT'S ALSO ALLEGED THAT SGT. KOON, SGT. STACEY  
23 KOON, AIDED AND ABETTED IN THE ABOVE ACTS AND THE ACTS BY  
24 OFFICERS POWELL, WIND AND BRISENO.

25                   WE WILL BE ASKING YOU TO RETURN AN INDICTMENT  
26 ON ALL FOUR INDIVIDUALS.

27                   THE FOREMAN: THE JURORS ARE REMINDED THAT THE  
28 FOREMAN'S STATEMENT AND THE OPENING STATEMENT ARE NOT

1 EVIDENCE IN THIS CASE AND ARE NOT TO BE CONSIDERED AS  
2 EVIDENCE BY ANY MEMBER OF THE GRAND JURY.

3 MR. WHITE, DO YOU HAVE ANY EXHIBITS?

4 MR. WHITE: YES, I DO, MR. FOREMAN.

5 I HAVE EXHIBITS THAT WE HAVE PLACED GRAND JURY  
6 EXHIBIT TAGS ON.

7 EXHIBIT NO. 1 BEING AN 8 MILLIMETER TAPE, THE  
8 WORD "SONY" IS IMPRINTED ON THE TAPE.

9 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 1.)

10 MR. WHITE: AN EXHIBIT THAT HAS BEEN MARKED AS NO. 2  
11 IS A REGULAR STANDARD VHS TAPE.

12 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 2.)

13 MR. WHITE: EXHIBITS NO. 3 AND 4 ARE PICTURES OF THE  
14 VICTIM.

15 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBITS 3 & 4.)

16 MR. WHITE: EXHIBITS 5 THROUGH 8 ARE PICTURES OF THE  
17 SUSPECTS IN THIS CASE, AND THE ONE WHICH HAS NOT YET BEEN  
18 MARKED WILL BE A DIAGRAM.

19 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBITS 5 - 8.)

20 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

21 MR. MASON: MAY THEY BE MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION  
22 ONLY AT THIS TIME?

23 THE FOREMAN: THEY MAY BE MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION  
24 ONLY AT THIS TIME.

25 YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WRITE.

26 MR. WHITE: THE FIRST WITNESS WE WILL CALL IS

27

28 THE FOREMAN: RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS [REDACTED]

THE SPELLING IS [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY, WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] ON MARCH 3, 1991, WHERE DID YOU LIVE?

A. AT [REDACTED] IN LAKEVIEW TERRACE.

Q. IS THAT HERE IN THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES?

A. YES, IT IS.

Q. ON THAT DATE AT APPROXIMATELY 12:30 IN THE MORNING, 12:30 A.M., DID ANYTHING UNUSUAL OCCUR?

A. YES.

[REDACTED] AND I HEARD SIRENS AND A HELICOPTER ACTUALLY STOP OUTSIDE [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 Q. DID YOU PERSONALLY HEAR THE SIRENS AND  
2 HELICOPTER?

3 A. YES, I DID.

4 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO AFTER YOU HEARD THESE SIRENS  
5 AND HELICOPTER?

6 A. [REDACTED]  
7 [REDACTED] AND LOOKED OUT TO THE STREET.

8 Q. [REDACTED]

9 A. [REDACTED]

10 Q. [REDACTED]

11 [REDACTED]

12 A. [REDACTED]

13 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO AFTER YOU [REDACTED]

14 A. [REDACTED] I SAW SEVERAL POLICE  
15 CARS HAD STOPPED, A WHITE CAR, RIGHT IN FRONT OF MY  
16 BUILDING.

17 I JUST LOOKED OUT FOR 2 OR 3 SECONDS AND SAW  
18 THIS ONE INDIVIDUAL SPREAD-EAGLE ON THE CAR.

19 Q. WHAT CAN YOU SEE WHEN YOU LOOK [REDACTED]

20 [REDACTED]

21 WHAT STREET CAN YOU SEE?

22 A. FOOTHILL BOULEVARD.

23 Q. WHERE WAS THE CAR THAT YOU SAW?

24 A. IT WAS PULLED OVER ON THE SHOULDER OF THE  
25 STREET, ON THE FAR SIDE OF THE STREET FROM MY BUILDING.

26 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE IN REGARD TO THIS CARE?

27 A. IN WHAT SENSE?

28 IT WAS STOPPED.

b6  
b7C

1 Q. DID YOU SEE ANY INDIVIDUAL AROUND OR NEAR THE  
2 CAR?

3 A. YES, I DID.

4 THERE WAS ONE INDIVIDUAL SPREAD-EAGLE ON THE  
5 CAR.

6 HE HAD HIS HANDS ON THE HOOD OF THE CAR AND HIS  
7 FEET SPREAD APART.

8 Q. DID YOU SEE ANY POLICE OFFICERS NEAR THIS  
9 INDIVIDUAL?

10 A. YES. I REMEMBER PROBABLY ABOUT FIVE OR SIX  
11 SURROUNDING HIM.

12 Q. COULD YOU RECOGNIZE THE POLICE OFFICERS'  
13 UNIFORM?

14 A. NO, I COULDN'T.

15 I REMEMBER THEM BEING DARK UNIFORMS, BUT I  
16 WOULDN'T RECOGNIZE THEM EVEN IF I SAW THEM IN BROAD  
17 DAYLIGHT.

18 I DON'T KNOW WHAT THE DIFFERENCE IS.

19 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO AFTER YOU MADE THIS OBSERVATION  
20 OF THE MAN WHO WAS SPREAD-EAGLE?

21 A. AS SOON AS I NOTICED THAT, THE FIRST THING THAT  
22 CAME TO MY MIND IS I JUST RECENTLY BOUGHT THIS CAMERA 2 OR  
23 3 WEEKS AGO PRIOR TO THAT HAPPENING.

24 I THOUGHT OF FILMING IT, THOUGHT OF GETTING IT  
25 ON TAPE.

26 Q. WHAT KIND OF CAMERA ARE YOU REFERRING TO?

27 A. A SONY HANDY CAM, .8 MILLIMETER.

28 YOU CAN BUY IT AT CIRCUIT CITY, ANY ONE OF

1 THOSE KIND OF STORES.

2 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO NEXT?

3 A. SO I WENT AND GOT A PAIR OF PANTS ON, WENT INTO  
4 THE LIVING ROOM, PICKED UP THE CAMERA, DISCONNECTED IT FROM  
5 THE TRIPOD.

6 IT ALSO HAD SOME WIRES THAT HOOKED IT UP TO THE  
7 TV, SO I DISCONNECTED THOSE WIRES, PUT THE BATTERY ON TO  
8 THE CAMERA AND WALKED OUT [REDACTED] WITH MY CAMERA.

9 Q. WHAT IS THE LAST THING THAT YOU REMEMBER SEEING  
10 WHEN YOU LEFT [REDACTED]?

11 A. JUST THE INDIVIDUAL SPREAD-EAGLE ON HIS CAR AND  
12 THE OFFICERS SURROUNDING HIM.

13 Q. THEN YOU WENT TO [REDACTED]

14 IS THAT CORRECT?

15 A. YES; THAT'S CORRECT.

16 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE WHEN YOU GOT TO [REDACTED]

17 A. WHEN I GOT TO [REDACTED] I ALREADY SAW THIS  
18 INDIVIDUAL BEING HIT BY THE POLICE OFFICERS.

19 Q. DOES [REDACTED] FACE THE SAME DIRECTION AS  
20 THE WINDOW IN WHICH YOU WERE LOOKING OUT OF?

21 A. YES, IT DOES.

22 Q. WHAT STREET CAN YOU SEE WHEN YOU LOOK OUT OVER  
23 [REDACTED]

24 A. YOU CAN SEE FOOTHILL BOULEVARD.

25 Q. HOW MUCH TIME ELAPSED BETWEEN THE TIME YOU LEFT  
26 [REDACTED] AND YOU WENT TO [REDACTED] WITH YOUR  
27 CAMERA?

28 A. PROBABLY ABOUT A MINUTE TO A MINUTE-AND-A-HALF;

b6  
b7c

1 60 SECONDS, 90 SECONDS.

2 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO WHEN YOU GOT TO [REDACTED]

3 A. I TURNED THE CAMERA ON AS I WAS GETTING OUT ON  
4 TO [REDACTED] AND STARTED FILMING WHAT WAS HAPPENING  
5 OUTSIDE.

6 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE?

7 A. I SAW THE OFFICERS HITTING THIS ONE GENTLEMAN.

8 Q. IS THAT THE SAME GENTLEMAN THAT WAS  
9 SPREAD-EAGLE ON THE CAR THAT YOU OBSERVED FROM [REDACTED]

10 [REDACTED]

11 A. I'M PRETTY SURE IT WAS, YES.

12 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

13 A. AND I KEPT ON FILMING FOR MAYBE ABOUT -- I  
14 DON'T KNOW -- 10 MINUTES, MAYBE.

15 EVENTUALLY I WENT BACK INSIDE.

16 Q. MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I WOULD LIKE TO  
17 APPROACH THE WITNESS AND SHOW HIM EXHIBIT NO. 1.

18 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

19 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR  
20 ATTENTION TO THIS TAPE.

21 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT TAPE?

22 A. IT DOES LOOK LIKE THE TYPE OF TAPE I WAS USING  
23 AT THAT TIME, YES.

24 Q. DID YOU VIEW THIS TAPE AT ANY LATER DATE?

25 A. AS SOON AS THE INCIDENT WAS OVER, WHEN I WENT  
26 BACK INSIDE, I VIEWED IT ONCE.

27 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I WOULD LIKE TO  
28 PROCEED TO THE CAMERA WITH THE TAPE.

1 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

2 DOES THE JURY WANT TO COME DOWN CLOSER?

3 MR. MASON: WELL, LET'S HOLD IT UP FOR JUST A  
4 SECOND.

5 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, FOR THE RECORD, AT THIS TIME  
6 I'M NOT ASKING THAT THE REPORTER TAKE DOWN THE SOUNDS ON  
7 THE TAPE.

8 THE FOREMAN: ALL RIGHT.

9 SO ORDERED.

10 MR. MASON: MR. FOREMAN, SO THAT WE MIGHT ACCOMMODATE  
11 THE WITNESS AND THE MEMBERS OF THE PANEL, MAY WE ASK THE  
12 WITNESS TO STEP DOWN AND SIT IN A POSITION WHERE HE CAN  
13 SEE.

14 AND MAY WE LOWER THE LIGHTS JUST A BIT SO  
15 EVERYONE IN THE PANEL MAY BE ABLE TO VIEW THIS.

16 [REDACTED] WHY DON'T YOU STEP DOWN HERE.

17 MR. WHITE: I WOULD LIKE TO ASK [REDACTED] A COUPLE  
18 QUESTIONS BEFORE WE START THE TAPE.

19 [REDACTED] OTHER THAN THE EVENTS THAT YOU  
20 TAPED [REDACTED] ARE THERE OTHER EVENTS ALSO ON  
21 THIS TAPE?

22 A. YES, THERE ARE.

23 Q. DID YOU FILM ANY EVENTS BEFORE YOU FILMED THE  
24 [REDACTED] SCENE?

25 A. REGARDING THIS INCIDENT?

26 NO.

27 Q. REGARDING THIS INCIDENT.

28 A. NO.

b6  
b7c

1 Q. IS THERE PERSONAL FOOTAGE OF YOURS ON THIS  
2 TAPE?

3 A. YES, THERE IS.

4 Q. THAT'S AT THE BEGINNING OF THE TAPE?

5 A. YES, BEFORE THE INCIDENT AND AFTER THE  
6 INCIDENT.

7

8 (TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

9

10 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

11 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

12 Q. [REDACTED] THE TAPE YOU JUST VIEWED, IS THAT  
13 THE SAME TAPE THAT YOU USED THE NIGHT OF THE INCIDENT,  
14 MARCH 3, 1991?

15 A. YES. IT LOOKS LIKE IT IS, YES.

16 Q. IS THAT THE SAME TAPE THAT YOU VIEWED AFTER YOU  
17 WENT [REDACTED]

18 A. THAT IS RIGHT.

19 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO WITH THE TAPE AFTER YOU VIEWED  
20 IT?

21 A. I CAN'T REMEMBER IF I TOOK IT OUT OF THE CAMERA  
22 AT THAT MOMENT OR IF I TOOK IT OUT THAT SAME DAY IN THE  
23 MORNING, ABOUT 6:00 O'CLOCK.

24 BUT I DID TAKE IT OUT OF THE CAMERA AND LEFT IT  
25 AT HOME UNTIL MONDAY.

26 Q. WHAT HAPPENED TO THE TAPE THEN?

27 A. ON MONDAY?

28 Q. YES.

b6  
b7c

1 A. IT WAS GIVEN OVER TO CHANNEL 5, KTLA, LOCAL  
2 CHANNEL 5.

3 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I HAVE A SECOND  
4 TAPE. IT IS A LARGER VHS TAPE.

5 I WOULD LIKE IT -- IT'S BEEN MARKED PEOPLE'S  
6 EXHIBIT 2.

7 I WOULD LIKE TO VIEW THIS TAPE AT THIS TIME.

8 THE FOREMAN: ALL RIGHT.

9

10 (TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

11

12 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

13 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU, MR. FOREMAN.

14 Q. [REDACTED], THE SECOND TAPE WE JUST VIEWED,  
15 DOES THAT APPEAR TO BE A TRUE AND ACCURATE COPY OF THE  
16 ORIGINAL TAPE THAT YOU MADE ON MARCH 3, 1991?

17 A. YES, IT DOES.

18 Q. ARE THERE ANY EVENTS THAT HAVE BEEN TAKEN OUT  
19 OF THE INCIDENTS THAT YOU FILMED OR ANY EVENTS THAT HAVE  
20 BEEN CHANGED?

21 A. NOT THAT I CAN SEE, NO.

22 Q. THERE WAS -- APPEARED TO BE A FEMALE VOICE IN  
23 THE BACKGROUND SPEAKING SPANISH.

24 DO YOU KNOW WHO THAT WAS?

25 A. YES, THAT'S [REDACTED]

26 Q. AND THE EVENTS WE VIEWED ON BOTH TAPES, THAT'S  
27 WHAT YOU SAW ON THE NIGHT OF MARCH 3, 1991 OUT THERE [REDACTED]

28 [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. YES, THAT'S CORRECT.

3 MR. WHITE: I HAVE NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

4 WELL, YES, I DO.

5 Q. A COUPLE MORE QUESTIONS [REDACTED]

6 CAN YOU ESTIMATE THE DISTANCE FROM [REDACTED]

7 WHERE YOU WERE FILMING TO THE INCIDENT?

8 A. I WOULD SAY ABOUT 80, 90 FEET.

9 Q. DID YOU USE ANY TYPE OF ZOOM LENS ON YOUR  
10 CAMERA THAT EVENING?

11 A. JUST THE ONE THAT COMES INCORPORATED WITH THE  
12 CAMERA.

13 MR. WHITE: NOTHING FURTHER.

14 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
15 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

16

17 (SHORT PAUSE.)

18

19 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] I HAVE SOME  
20 ADDITIONAL QUESTIONS HERE FOR YOU.

21 WHAT WAS YOUR PURPOSE IN TAPING THIS INCIDENT?

22 A. JUST THAT I HAD A NEW CAMERA, AND I WANTED TO  
23 USE IT.

24 WHEN YOU HAVE A NEW CAMERA, YOU ARE  
25 TRIGGER-HAPPY.

26 THERE WAS NO PURPOSE. BECAUSE WHEN I FIRST SAW  
27 IT [REDACTED] THERE WASN'T ANY BEATING GOING ON,  
28 JUST A LOT OF POLICE MOVEMENT AND THE HELICOPTER GOING ON.

b6  
b7c

1                   SO I THOUGHT IT WOULD BE SOMETHING TO TAPE, TRY  
2                   OUT THE CAMERA.

3                   Q.       HOW LONG DID THE ACTUAL BEATING AND KICKING  
4                   LAST?

5                   HOW MUCH DID YOU SEE?

6                   A.       I PROBABLY SAW ABOUT A MINUTE TO 2 MINUTES OF  
7                   IT.

8                   BUT I DON'T KNOW WHEN IT STARTED, BECAUSE WHEN  
9                   I GOT OUT TO  IT ALREADY WAS HAPPENING.

10                  Q.       DID ANY OF THE POLICEMEN TRY TO GET IN TOUCH  
11                  WITH YOU AFTER THE INCIDENT?

12                  A.       NOT AT ALL.

13                  MR. MASON: I'M ASSUMING THAT QUESTION MEANS THE  
14                  POLICEMEN THAT ARE IN THE VIDEO.

15                  THE WITNESS: WELL, POLICEMEN HAVE CONTACTED ME AND I  
16                  HAVE BEEN ANSWERING QUESTIONS FOR THE D.A.'S OFFICE,  
17                  INTERNAL AFFAIRS AND SOMEBODY ELSE FROM THE LOS ANGELES  
18                  POLICE STATION.

19                  I DON'T THINK THEY WERE ANY OF THE POLICEMEN  
20                  INVOLVED.

21                  MR. MASON: DID THAT OCCUR, WHEN YOU STARTED BEING  
22                  CONTACTED BY ANY OTHER PEOPLE, AFTER YOU TURNED OVER THE  
23                  VIDEOTAPE TO CHANNEL 5?

24                  THE WITNESS: YES. IT HAPPENED AFTERWARDS.

25                  Q.       BY MR. WHITE: IF YOU KNOW THIS, WERE THE  
26                  OFFICERS AWARE THAT YOU WERE FILMING THE INCIDENT?

27                  A.       I DON'T KNOW IF THEY WERE AWARE.

28                  I WASN'T TRYING TO HIDE. I WAS STANDING

1 [REDACTED] BUT I'M NOT SURE IF THEY WERE AWARE I WAS OR NOT. b6

2 Q. HOW MANY STORIES IS YOUR APARTMENT BUILDING? b7C

3 A. JUST TWO STORIES; GROUND FLOOR AND ONE STORY ON  
4 TOP OF IT.

5 Q. WHAT STORY WERE YOU ON?

6 A. [REDACTED]

7 Q. IF YOU KNOW, WHO MADE THE SECOND TAPE, WHEN,  
8 WHERE AND WHY?

9 A. I HAVE HEARD -- I DIDN'T RECOGNIZE THE  
10 PERSON --

11 MR. MASON: WE DON'T WANT TO YOU SPECULATE.

12 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DO YOU KNOW WHO MADE THE SECOND  
13 TAPE?

14 A. NO.

15 Q. DID ANYONE SEE YOU FILMING, IF YOU KNOW?

16 A. NOT THAT I KNOW OF.

17 Q. DID YOU GET PAID FOR THE TAPE?

18 A. I'M SORRY?

19 Q. OTHER THAN [REDACTED]  
20 ANSWERING MY PREVIOUS QUESTION.

21 DID YOU GET PAID FOR THE TAPE?

22 A. YES, I DID, AFTERWARDS.

23 Q. WHO PAID YOU FOR THE TAPE?

24 A. CHANNEL 5 DID, AND SO DID CNN -- SORRY,  
25 CHANNEL 4, NBC.

26 Q. DID YOU NOTICE IF AT ANY TIME THE VICTIM WAS  
27 HANDCUFFED?

28 A. I DID NOT -- WELL, HANDCUFFED OR TIED.

1 BUT IT WAS AFTER THE BEATING, NOT BEFORE.

2 Q. DID YOU INSTRUCT OR ASK [REDACTED] TO VIEW THE  
3 INCIDENT OUTSIDE ON FOOTHILL BOULEVARD?

4 A. SORRY?

5 Q. DID YOU INSTRUCT OR ASK [REDACTED] TO VIEW THE  
6 INCIDENT OUTSIDE ON FOOTHILL BOULEVARD?

7 A. NO.

8 Q. DID SHE ASSIST IN SETUP OR OPERATION OF THE  
9 HANDY CAM MACHINE?

10 A. NO.

11 MR. MASON: DO YOU KNOW WHETHER SHE WAS ASLEEP AT THE  
12 TIME THIS INCIDENT OCCURRED?

13 THE WITNESS: WE BOTH WOKE UP TOGETHER.

14 MR. MASON: DID SHE REMAIN AWAKE, AS DID YOU?

15 THE WITNESS: YES.

16 MR. MASON: DID SHE ACCOMPANY YOU OUTSIDE [REDACTED]  
17 [REDACTED]

18 THE WITNESS: YES. SHE FOLLOWED BEHIND ME.

19 Q. BY MR. WHITE: I ASKED EARLIER ABOUT THE FEMALE  
20 VOICE SPEAKING SPANISH.

21 WHO WAS THAT PERSON?

22 A. THAT WAS [REDACTED]

23 Q. WHERE WAS [REDACTED] WHEN YOU WERE FILMING THE  
24 INCIDENT?

25 A. SHE WAS MOST OF THE TIME BEHIND ME, INSIDE THE  
26 APARTMENT, BECAUSE IT WAS COLD THAT NIGHT.

27 [REDACTED]

28 [REDACTED]

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1 AJAR SO SHE COULD SPEAK TO ME.

2 Q. DID YOU WITNESS LIVE, OR WHEN REVIEWING THE  
3 TAPE ONCE, ANY OTHER PERSONS IN THE WHITE CAR?

4 DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY, MALE OR FEMALE?

5 A. I DON'T REMEMBER LIVE, BUT I REMEMBER WHEN  
6 VIEWING THE TAPE SEEING TWO OTHER PEOPLE.

7 I'M ASSUMING THEY CAME OUT OF THE CAR, BECAUSE  
8 THEY WERE HANDCUFFED, TWO MALES.

9 Q. DID YOU SEE HOW THE INDIVIDUAL GOT FROM THE  
10 GROUND TO THE AMBULANCE?

11 A. NO, I DIDN'T SEE THAT.

12 Q. THE FURTHER PART OF THE QUESTION, WHICH YOU  
13 PROBABLY ALREADY ANSWERED, WAS HE CARRIED ON A STRETCHER BY  
14 OTHERS, OR DID HE WALK BY HIMSELF?

15 A. I DIDN'T SEE THAT.

16 Q. DO YOU RECALL WHAT YOU HEARD WHILE YOU WERE  
17 FILMING BY THE POLICE OR THE INDIVIDUALS THEMSELVES?

18 A. NO.

19 I HEARD SHOUTS, BUT I COULDN'T DISTINGUISH WHAT  
20 WAS BEING SAID.

21 Q. WERE YOU CONCENTRATING ON FILMING THE EVENTS?

22 A. THAT'S WHAT WAS MY MAIN CONCERN, YES.

23 Q. AFTER THE HANDCUFFS WERE PLACED ON THE  
24 INDIVIDUAL, COULD YOU SEE WHAT HAPPENED?

25 DID HE LIE STILL OR GET UP?

26 A. HE ROLLED OVER A LITTLE BIT.

27 BUT MAINLY HE WAS STILL.

28 Q. EARLY IN THE VIDEO, A CAR WHICH APPEARED TO

1 HAVE AN ORANGE AND RED ROOF DROVE FROM LEFT TO RIGHT ACROSS  
2 THE BOTTOM OF THE SCREEN.

3 CAN YOU IDENTIFY -- WAS IT A NEIGHBOR?

4 A. NO, I COULDN'T IDENTIFY IT.

5 Q. HOW MANY PERSONS LIVE IN YOUR APARTMENT  
6 COMPLEX?

7 A. IN THE WHOLE COMPLEX? A LOT.

8 I THINK THERE ARE 15 BUILDINGS, EACH BUILDING  
9 WITH MAYBE 16 TO 20 APARTMENTS, AT LEAST MAYBE  
10 TWO PEOPLE IN EACH APARTMENT.

11 BUT I HAVE NEVER THOUGHT ABOUT THAT.

12 Q. HOW FAR WAS  FROM THE BEATING?

13 A. ABOUT 80, 90 FEET.

14 Q. WHY DIDN'T YOU CALL THE POLICE WHILE YOU WERE  
15 VIEWING THIS?

16 A. THEY WERE THERE.

17 Q. WHY DIDN'T YOUR WIFE CALL FOR ADDITIONAL HELP,  
18 IF YOU KNOW?

19 A. IT DIDN'T OCCUR TO US THAT WE NEEDED ADDITIONAL  
20 HELP.

21 MR. WHITE: THAT'S ALL.

22 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
23 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

24 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
25 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE FOREMAN, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE  
26 ASKED OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

27 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
28 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE

1 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
2 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
3 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

4 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
5 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

6 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

7 THE WITNESS: YES, I UNDERSTAND.

8 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

9 YOU ARE EXCUSED.

10

11 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
12 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

13

14 THE FOREMAN: I HAVE HAD A REQUEST FOR A RECESS.

15

WE WILL RECESS UNTIL 2:00 O'CLOCK.

16

17 THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE  
18 NOT TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR  
19 DISCUSS IT AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES  
THIS CASE FOR DELIBERATIONS.

20

WE WILL RESUME AT 2:00 O'CLOCK.

21

22

(RECESS TAKEN.)

23

24 THE FOREMAN: THE GRAND JURY HAS RECONVENED.

25

26 LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 23 GRAND JURORS,  
27 THE SAME 23 THAT WERE HERE AT THE BEGINNING OF THE  
HEARING.

28

YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE SPEAK INTO THE MIKE.

THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]

THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

MR. WHITE: THANK YOU, MR. FOREMAN.

MR. FOREMAN --

THE FOREMAN: THE WITNESS HAS A PAPER WITH HER.

MR. WHITE: I WILL TAKE THAT.

MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, I HAVE A SEVEN-PAGE DOCUMENT.

I WOULD LIKE THIS MARKED EXHIBIT NO. 10 FOR IDENTIFICATION.

THE FOREMAN: NO. 10 FOR IDENTIFICATION PURPOSES AT THIS POINT.

(MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 10.)

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY, WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO MARCH 3, 1991.

b6  
b7C

WHERE DID YOU RESIDE?

A. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Q. DO YOU KNOW [REDACTED]

A. YES, I DO.

Q. WHERE DO YOU KNOW HIM FROM?

A. I SEE HIM -- [REDACTED] I SEE HIM QUITE A BIT AROUND OUR NEIGHBORHOOD.

Q. NOW, ON MARCH 3, 1991, AT APPROXIMATELY 12:30 IN THE MORNING, DID ANYTHING UNUSUAL OCCUR IN YOUR NEIGHBORHOOD?

A. YES.

Q. WHAT WAS THAT?

A. THERE WAS A HELICOPTER SOUND OUTSIDE AND QUITE A BIT OF POLICE VEHICLES, AND THEIR SIRENS WERE ON.

Q. WHERE WERE YOU WHEN YOU HEARD THIS?

A. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Q. [REDACTED] WHEN YOU LOOK OUT OF [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] WHAT CAN YOU SEE?

A. WE CAN SEE FOOTHILL BOULEVARD BELOW.

Q. HOW MANY STORIES IS THIS APARTMENT BUILDING

1 THAT YOU LIVE IN?

2 A. IT'S TWO STORIES.

3 Q. [REDACTED]

4 A. [REDACTED]

5 Q. YOU WENT TO [REDACTED] AND LOOKED OUT.  
6 IS THAT CORRECT?

7 A. YES.

8 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE?

9 A. I SAW THE HELICOPTER HOVERING ABOVE, AND IT WAS  
10 SHINING ITS LIGHT ON A WHITE FOUR-DOOR HYUNDAI THAT WAS  
11 PULLED OVER.

12 IT WAS SOUTHBOUND, AND THE HYUNDAI HAD PULLED  
13 OVER ON THE WEST SIDE OF FOOTHILL BOULEVARD.

14 Q. IS THE SIDE STREET THAT HYUNDAI WAS ON, IS THAT  
15 CLOSEST TO YOU OR FURTHEST AWAY FROM YOU?

16 A. FURTHEST AWAY.

17 Q. HOW MANY -- WHAT IS THE DISTANCE BETWEEN [REDACTED]  
18 [REDACTED] AND WHERE THE CAR WAS PARKED, THE HYUNDAI?

19 A. I WOULD GUESSTIMATE MAYBE MORE THAN 150.

20 Q. 150, WHAT?

21 A. FEET.

22 Q. HAVE YOU EVER MEASURED IT?

23 A. NO.

24 Q. IS THIS JUST A GUESS ON YOUR PART?

25 A. YES.

26 Q. WHEN YOU FIRST WENT TO [REDACTED] WHAT DID  
27 YOU SEE?

28 A. WELL, WE WENT [REDACTED] I

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 SAW THAT THE WHITE HYUNDAI HAD PULLED OVER AND THE  
2 HELICOPTER WAS STILL HOVERING ABOVE.

3 EVENTUALLY IT LEFT, BUT THERE WERE OTHER POLICE  
4 VEHICLES BEHIND THE HYUNDAI.

5 BASICALLY WHAT I SAW WAS THAT THEY HAD JUST  
6 PULLED A WHITE HYUNDAI OVER, AND THERE WAS -- IT DIDN'T  
7 SEEM TO BE REALLY ROUTINE.

8 I THOUGHT MAYBE -- ACTUALLY I SHOULDN'T SAY  
9 THAT.

10 BUT WHAT I SAW WAS THAT THEY HAD JUST PULLED A  
11 GUY OVER, AND THE POLICE VEHICLES WERE RIGHT BEHIND HIM.

12 Q. DID YOU SEE ANYONE INSIDE THE HYUNDAI?

13 A. NO. I COULDN'T SEE ANYONE INSIDE THE HYUNDAI.

14 Q. DID YOU SEE ANYONE OUTSIDE THE HYUNDAI?

15 A. NO.

16 ALL I COULD SEE WAS THE CARS AT THIS POINT.

17 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

18 A. OKAY.

19 WHAT HAPPENED NEXT WAS I HEARD A MUFFLED SOUND,  
20 LIKE A COMMAND, MAYBE, COME OUT OF -- I DON'T KNOW IF IT  
21 WAS AN OFFICER YELLING.

22 THE THING WAS, IT WAS VERY MUFFLED.

23 AND THEN I SAW THE DOOR OF THE WHITE HYUNDAI,  
24 THE DRIVER'S DOOR OPEN, AND A MAN EMERGED FROM THE CAR.

25 HE GOT OUT OF HIS CAR, AND HE PUT HIS HANDS ON  
26 TOP OF THE ROOF, LIKE SO. (INDICATING.)

27 Q. THIS MAN THAT GOT OUT OF THE CAR, WHICH SIDE  
28 DID HE GET OUT OF?

1           A.     HE GOT OUT -- HE WAS THE DRIVER, SO HE GOT OUT  
2 OF THE DRIVER'S SIDE.

3           Q.     AT THAT TIME, DID YOU SEE ANYONE ELSE INSIDE  
4 THE WHITE HYUNDAI?

5           A.     NO, I DIDN'T.

6           MR. MASON: FOR THE RECORD, YOU RAISED YOUR TWO HANDS  
7 AND BROUGHT THEM ABOUT FACE HEIGHT?

8           THE WITNESS: YES.

9           MR. MASON: TO INDICATE THAT THE MAN PUT HIS HANDS ON  
10 THE TOP OF THE CAR, DID YOU SAY?

11          THE WITNESS: ON THE ROOFTOP OF HIS CAR.

12          Q.     BY MR. WHITE: WHEN THE MAN PUT HIS HANDS ON  
13 THE ROOFTOP OF HIS CAR, WHICH DIRECTION WAS HE STANDING?

14          A.     HE HAD HIS BACK TO ME, AND HE WAS FACING WEST.

15          Q.     DID YOU SEE ANY POLICE OFFICERS NEAR HIM AT  
16 THIS TIME?

17          A.     NO, I DIDN'T.

18          Q.     WHAT DID YOU SEE NEXT?

19          A.     OKAY.

20                 NEXT -- WELL, HE JUST STOOD THERE FOR AWHILE,  
21 AND NEXT I SAW -- I WOULD SAY HE STOOD THERE FOR MAYBE A  
22 MINUTE.

23                 THE NEXT THING I HEARD WAS ANOTHER VOICE. THIS  
24 TIME IT WAS JUST A REGULAR VOICE, AND WASN'T MUFFLED LIKE  
25 THE FIRST VOICE HAD BEEN.

26                 I DIDN'T HEAR THIS VOICE, BUT I HEARD A YELL.

27                 AT THAT TIME THE MAN STEPPED AWAY FROM HIS CAR,  
28 TURNED AROUND AND WENT AND LAID DOWN ON THE STREET.

1 HE LAY IN AN EAST-WEST DIRECTION, WITH HIS  
2 FACE -- OR WITH HIS HEAD FACING EAST TOWARDS ME.

3 Q. THE FIRST VOICE THAT YOU HEARD THAT YOU SAID  
4 WAS MUFFLED, COULD YOU MAKE OUT THE WORDS?

5 A. NO.

6 Q. NOW, THE SECOND VOICE THAT YOU SAY YOU HEARD  
7 THAT WASN'T MUFFLED, COULD YOU MAKE OUT THOSE WORDS?

8 A. NO.

9 I COULD JUST HEAR THAT IT WAS A YELL. IT WAS  
10 JUST A NORMAL VOICE YELLING.

11 Q. SOMETIME AFTER YOU HEARD THIS SECOND VOICE, THE  
12 MAN LAID DOWN IN THE STREET.

13 IS THAT CORRECT?

14 A. YES.

15 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THE MAN LAID DOWN IN THE  
16 STREET?

17 A. AFTER HE LAID DOWN ON THE STREET, ABOUT TEN OR  
18 TWELVE LAPD OFFICERS -- I SAY THEY ARE LAPD OFFICERS  
19 BECAUSE THEY ALL HAD DARK UNIFORMS ON.

20 THEY ALL HAD THE SHORT -- SHORT-SLEEVE DARK  
21 UNIFORMS.

22 SO ABOUT TEN POLICE OFFICERS WENT OVER TO WHERE  
23 THE MAN LAY, AND THEY MADE A REGULAR CIRCLE AROUND HIM.

24 THERE WAS ONE MAN, ONE LAPD OFFICER, ON THE  
25 LEFT SIDE OF THE MAN.

26 Q. WOULD THAT BE, AS YOU WERE LOOKING AT IT --  
27 WOULD THAT BE YOUR LEFT OR YOUR RIGHT?

28 A. THAT WOULD BE MY RIGHT, MY RIGHT.

1 Q. WHAT DID THIS MAN DO, IF ANYTHING?

2 A. WELL, TO ME IT SEEMED LIKE HE MADE A DOWNWARD  
3 SWINGING MOTIONS, LIKE TO DROP MAYBE A BOTTLE.

4 AND AT THAT PRECISE MOMENT I HEARD SOMETHING  
5 LIKE A BOTTLE HIT THE CEMENT AND CRACK OR SHATTER.

6 Q. COULD YOU SEE WHAT THAT WAS?

7 A. NO, I COULDN'T SEE WHAT IT WAS.

8 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

9 A. OKAY.

10 AFTER THAT, THEY BEGAN TO HIT HIM WITH THE  
11 STICKS.

12 IT WASN'T JUST THAT OFFICER THAT HIT HIM, IT  
13 WAS ALL THE OFFICERS THAT WERE NEAR HIM AT THAT TIME.

14 THERE WERE SOME OTHER OFFICERS STANDING BY  
15 OTHER CARS, OTHER POLICE VEHICLES. THOSE DID NOT  
16 PARTICIPATE.

17 IT WAS THE TEN OR SO OFFICERS THAT WERE CLOSEST  
18 TO THE MAN THAT STARTED HITTING HIM.

19 Q. BEFORE THEY STARTED HITTING HIM, DID YOU SEE  
20 MR. -- EXCUSE ME.

21 DID YOU SEE THE GENTLEMAN THAT WAS LAYING IN  
22 THE STREET, DID YOU SEE HIM DO ANYTHING?

23 A. NO. HE WAS LAYING VERY STILL AND HE LAID THERE  
24 FOR QUITE -- WELL, FOR A MINUTE, MAYBE, FOR ANOTHER  
25 MINUTE.

26 HE LAY THERE FOR AWHILE BEFORE THE OFFICERS  
27 ACTUALLY WENT OVER AND MADE A CIRCLE AROUND HIM.

28 I COULD SEE HIM VERY CLEARLY BECAUSE THEY HAD

1 LIGHTS ON HIM.

2 SO I WAS WATCHING HIM, AND HE DID NOT MOVE.

3 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE NEXT?

4 A. WELL, THE OFFICERS, LIKE WHERE I LEFT OFF, THEY  
5 STARTED TO HIT HIM.

6 THEY HIT HIM WITH THE STICKS, AND THEY WERE  
7 KICKING HIM.

8 SO IT JUST SEEMED LIKE HE WAS GETTING HIT FROM  
9 EVERYWHERE ALL AT ONCE.

10 SO WHAT THE MAN DID NEXT WAS HE STOOD UP AND HE  
11 SEEMED TO BE DAZED.

12 BECAUSE HE WAS AT THIS TIME EITHER TOTTERING --  
13 BUT HE TOOK THREE STEPS. AND WHEN HE DID SO, HE WAS  
14 KNOCKED DOWN BACK TO HIS KNEES BY ANOTHER OFFICER.

15 AND THIS OFFICER KNOCKED HIM DOWN BY SWINGING  
16 HIS STICK.

17 I'M NOT SURE WHERE HE HIT HIM. IT COULD HAVE  
18 BEEN THE FACE, OR MAYBE AROUND IN THE CHEST-SHOULDER AREA  
19 HERE.

20 BUT IT WAS QUITE FORCEFUL, BECAUSE HE KNOCKED  
21 HIM BACK ALL THE WAY DOWN TO HIS KNEES.

22 Q. WHEN YOU DID THAT YOU TOOK BOTH YOUR HANDS AND  
23 HELD THEM TOGETHER IN A SWINGING MOTION?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. SORT OF LIKE YOU WERE SWINGING A BASEBALL BAT?

26 A. YES.

27 Q. IS THAT WHAT YOU SAW?

28 A. YES.

1 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

2 A. WELL, AFTER THAT -- I'M TRYING TO RECOLLECT.

3 Q. SOME TIME AFTER THIS INCIDENT, YOU MADE SOME  
4 NOTES OF THIS INCIDENT.

5 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

6 A. YES, I DID.

7 Q. YOU MADE THESE NOTES WHILE THIS INCIDENT WAS  
8 STILL FRESH IN YOUR MIND.

9 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

10 A. YES, I DID.

11 Q. AT THIS TIME HAS YOUR MEMORY FADED SOMEWHAT?

12 A. YES, IT HAS.

13 Q. IT'S ONLY BEEN APPROXIMATELY A WEEK SINCE THIS  
14 HAPPENED, BUT HAS YOUR MEMORY FADED?

15 A. YES, IT HAS.

16 I HAVE BEEN UNDER A LOT OF STRESS, AND I TEND  
17 TO FORGET THINGS.

18 I WRITE THINGS DOWN THAT SEEM IMPORTANT TO ME,  
19 SO I CAN RECALL THEM LATER.

20 Q. IS THAT WHY YOU MADE THESE NOTES, SO YOU COULD  
21 RECALL LATER?

22 A. YES, I DID.

23 Q. IF I SHOWED YOU THESE NOTES, COULD YOU LOOK AT  
24 THEM AND REFRESH YOUR RECOLLECTION ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED  
25 NEXT?

26 A. YES, I COULD.

27 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

28 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

1 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] I JUST PLACED A  
2 DOCUMENT IN FRONT OF YOU, A SEVEN-PAGE DOCUMENT.

3 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT DOCUMENT?

4 A. YES. THESE ARE MY NOTES THAT I WROTE ON THE  
5 INCIDENT.

6 Q. THOSE NOTES WERE MADE WHILE THE INCIDENTS WERE  
7 STILL FRESH IN YOUR MEMORY.

8 IS THAT CORRECT?

9 A. YES. I MADE THESE ON -- I BELIEVE IT WAS  
10 MARCH 6 WHEN I STARTED THESE NOTES.

11 Q. CAN YOU PLEASE REVIEW THE NOTES AND SEE IF IT  
12 REFRESHES YOUR MEMORY ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THE MAN WAS  
13 STRUCK IN THE HEAD AREA, I BELIEVE YOU TESTIFIED.

14 A. OKAY.

15 I LEFT OFF WHERE --

16 MR. MASON: EXCUSE ME.

17 AFTER READING THOSE NOTES, IS YOUR MEMORY  
18 BETTER AS TO THE INCIDENT THAT MR. WHITE HAS ASKED YOU TO  
19 DESCRIBE?

20 "YES" OR "NO"?

21 THE WITNESS: YES.

22 Q. BY MR. WHITE: NOW, CAN YOU TELL ME WHAT  
23 HAPPENED WITHOUT LOOKING AT THE NOTES?

24 A. NO.

25 MR. MASON: DO YOU NEED TO LOOK AT THE PAPER IN ORDER  
26 TO RECALL SPECIFICALLY WHAT OCCURRED?

27 THE WITNESS: YES.

28 MR. MASON: ALL RIGHT.

1 AND THE DOCUMENT YOU ARE LOOKING AT, THAT HAS  
2 BEEN MARKED AS PEOPLE'S 10 FOR IDENTIFICATION.

3 IS THAT CORRECT?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. BY MR. WHITE: AT THE TIME YOU MADE THESE  
6 NOTES, WAS THIS EVENT FRESH IN YOUR MIND?

7 A. YES, IT WAS VERY FRESH. IT WAS VERY VIVID, AND  
8 THAT'S WHY I MADE THESE NOTES, BECAUSE I KNEW THAT  
9 EVENTUALLY I WOULD FORGET IMPORTANT DETAILS.

10 I WANTED TO MAKE SURE THAT I COULD RECALL  
11 EVERYTHING AS IT HAPPENED AND NOT PUT DIFFERENT EVENTS  
12 LATER WHERE THEY SHOULDN'T BE.

13 Q. AT THE TIME YOU MADE THESE NOTES, WAS THIS A  
14 TRUE STATEMENT OF WHAT YOU OBSERVED?

15 A. YES, ABSOLUTELY.

16 Q. CAN YOU PLEASE READ THE NOTES?

17 A. SHALL I START FROM PAGE 1?

18 Q. NO. START FROM THE POINT IN TIME WHERE WE LEFT  
19 OFF FROM YOUR PREVIOUS TESTIMONY.

20 I BELIEVE YOU STATED A MAN HAD BEEN HIT IN THE  
21 FACE OR HEAD AREA.

22 A. OKAY.

23 SO HE WAS KNOCKED BACK DOWN TO HIS KNEES BY A  
24 BLOW TO HIS FACE WITH THE NIGHT STICK.

25 HE WAS HIT IN THE FACE QUITE A BIT.

26 THAT FIRST TIME HE STOOD UP.

27 HE WAS HIT MOSTLY IN THE FACE AND HEAD AT THIS  
28 POINT.

1                   WHEN HE WENT BACK DOWN ON HIS STOMACH, THE  
2 OFFICER THAT INSTIGATED THE BEATING DELIVERED FIERCE BLOWS  
3 WITH HIS NIGHT STICK TO HIS BACK-REAR AREA AND HIS LEGS AND  
4 FEET.

5                   BUT OTHER OFFICERS WERE HITTING HIM IN OTHER  
6 PARTS OF THE BODY, AS WELL.

7                   THE POOR GUY WAS GETTING HIT MOSTLY IN THE  
8 BACK-REAR AREA, SO HE TURNED OVER TO SIT DOWN SO AS THE  
9 OFFICER THAT KEPT DELIVERING THOSE BLOWS TO HIS BACK,  
10 REAR WOULD STOP HITTING HIM IN THAT PLACE.

11                  SO WHEN HE TURNED OVER, HE RECEIVED FIERCE  
12 KICKING AND BEATING WITH STICKS TO HIS BACK, NECK AND  
13 HEAD.

14                  AT THIS POINT WHEN HE WAS SITTING UP, THERE WAS  
15 A CLEAR GUNSHOT SOUND, WHICH COINCIDENTALLY ALMOST MATCHED  
16 THE SOUND OF SOMETHING LIKE GLASS STRIKING PAVEMENT AND  
17 POSSIBLY WHAT I THOUGHT TO BE SOMETHING BEING THROWN DOWN  
18 TO THE LEFT OF HIS HEAD.

19                  IT COULD HAVE BEEN A SHOT FROM A STUN GUN  
20 INSTEAD.

21                  THERE WAS A FEW SECONDS' PAUSE, AND AN OFFICER  
22 PUT WHAT APPEARED TO BE A DEVICE AROUND KING'S NECK.

23                  THE OFFICERS CONTINUED TO DELIVER BLOWS, AND  
24 AGAIN THAT OFFICER WHO INSTIGATED IT HIT KING WITH ALL HIS  
25 MIGHT, THE BLOWS LANDING IN THE BACK, REAR AND LEGS.

26                  THE REST IS ON VIDEO, AND EVERYONE CAN SEE THE  
27 DEGREE OF VIOLENCE WHICH TOOK PLACE.

28                  Q.       MA'AM, DO YOU HAVE ANY MORE OBSERVATIONS THAT

1 YOU MADE IN YOUR NOTES?

2 A. YES. YES, I DO.

3 I WILL GO AHEAD AND READ ON.

4 ANOTHER POINT THAT I WANTED TO MAKE IS THAT I  
5 HEARD OFFICERS YELLING AT KING TO GET DOWN WHEN THE GUY WAS  
6 ALREADY DOWN.

7 AND [REDACTED] VIVIDLY RECALLS --

8 MR. MASON: EXCUSE ME.

9 WE DON'T WANT YOU TO TELL US WHAT [REDACTED]  
10 RECALLS.

11 WHAT WE WOULD REALLY LIKE YOU TO DO, BY LOOKING  
12 AT YOUR NOTES, TELL US SPECIFICALLY WHAT YOU RECALLED  
13 OBSERVING AT THE TIME.

14 OKAY?

15 THE WITNESS: WELL, I TURNED AWAY FOR A FEW SECONDS  
16 BECAUSE [REDACTED] WERE SPECULATING ON WHY THE  
17 MAN HAD BEEN PULLED OVER.

18 SO WHEN I FOCUSED BACK, I SAW THAT KING HAD  
19 BEEN TIED UP. HE WAS HOGTIED.

20 MR. MASON: WHEN YOU SAY, "HOGTIED," CAN YOU DESCRIBE  
21 HOW HE WAS TIED?

22 THE WITNESS: YES.

23 HE WAS LYING ON HIS STOMACH AND HIS HANDS AND  
24 FEET WERE TIED TOGETHER.

25 MR. MASON: COULD YOU TELL WHAT WAS USED TO TIE THEM  
26 TOGETHER?

27 THE WITNESS: NO.

28 MR. MASON: OKAY.

b6  
b7c

1 Q. BY MR. WHITE: IS THAT THE EXTENT OF WHAT YOU  
2 OBSERVED, AS FAR AS KING BEING HIT WITH BATONS?

3 A. YES, THAT'S WHAT I OBSERVED.

4 Q. DID YOU EVER SEE ANYONE KICK MR. KING?

5 A. YES, I DID.

6 Q. HOW MANY TIMES DID YOU SEE SOMEONE KICK  
7 MR. KING?

8 A. MANY, MANY TIMES.

9 Q. WERE THESE THE SAME OFFICERS WHO WERE HITTING  
10 HIM WITH BATONS, IF YOU KNOW?

11 A. YES. YES.

12 THE OFFICER -- I BELIEVE THE OFFICER THAT  
13 KNOCKED HIM BACK DOWN TO HIS KNEES THE FIRST TIME THAT HE  
14 STOOD UP I BELIEVE TO BE THE SAME OFFICER THAT KICKED HIM  
15 REPEATEDLY.

16 LIKE I SAID, TWO OFFICERS STAND OUT IN MY MIND  
17 THAT HIT HIM THE MOST.

18 Q. HIT HIM WITH WHAT?

19 A. WELL, ONE KICKED HIM A LOT, THE OTHER ONE HIT  
20 HIM WITH THE STICK.

21 THE OFFICER THAT I CALL THE "INSTIGATOR" HIT  
22 HIM WITH THE STICK.

23 Q. THE OFFICER YOU CALLED THE "INSTIGATOR," IS  
24 THAT THE FIRST OFFICER WHO DELIVERED A BLOW WITH A STICK?

25 A. YES.

26 Q. NOW, ALL OF THESE OBSERVATIONS THAT YOU HAVE  
27 DESCRIBED, WHERE WERE YOU WHEN YOU MADE THESE OBSERVATIONS?

28 A. I WAS ON

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

[REDACTED]  
Q. DID YOU EVER LEAVE [REDACTED] WHILE YOU WERE  
MAKING THESE OBSERVATIONS?

A. [REDACTED]  
MR. WHITE: NOTHING FURTHER.

THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

(SHORT PAUSE.)

MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] HOW MANY TIMES DID THE MAN  
TRY TO GET UP?

A. HE ORIGINALLY GOT UP ONE TIME.  
HE ACTUALLY STOOD UP AND TOOK THREE STEPS, AND  
HE GOT KNOCKED BACK DOWN.

Q. DID ANYONE HELP YOU WRITE THESE NOTES?

A. NO.

Q. I BELIEVE WHEN YOU STARTED TO TESTIFY, YOU SAID  
SOMETHING ABOUT WHAT [REDACTED] TOLD YOU.

IS THAT CORRECT?

A. YES.

Q. DID [REDACTED] HELP YOU PREPARE THESE NOTES  
AT ALL?

A. NO.

Q. DID YOU HEAR ANY CONVERSATIONS FROM THE OTHER  
OFFICERS?

A. NO.

Q. COULD YOU HEAR ANY EXACT WORDS AT ALL?

b6  
b7c

1           A.     I COULD HEAR WHEN THEY WERE TELLING HIM TO GET  
2 DOWN.

3                   THEY KEPT YELLING AT HIM.  THEY WERE YELLING  
4 VERY LOUDLY TO GET DOWN.

5                   HE WAS ALREADY DOWN.

6           MR. MASON:  DO YOU REMEMBER SPECIFICALLY THE WORDS  
7 THAT WERE USED?

8           THE WITNESS:  YES.

9                   THEY WERE SAYING, "GET DOWN.  GET DOWN."

10          MR. MASON:  OKAY.

11                  THANK YOU.

12          Q.     BY MR. WHITE:  CAN YOU BE MORE EXACT ABOUT HOW  
13 MANY OFFICERS WERE STRIKING HIM?

14                   WAS THERE JUST A LOT, OR FOUR OR FIVE?

15                   YOU SAID THERE WERE TEN?

16          A.     I SAID THAT TEN MADE THE REGULAR CIRCLE AROUND  
17 HIM, MAYBE TWELVE.

18                   I BELIEVE AT LEAST SIX STARTED HITTING HIM  
19 INITIALLY AFTER I HEARD THAT SOUND WHICH I THOUGHT TO BE  
20 SHATTERING GLASS.

21          Q.     WHEN YOU SAY THAT SIX WERE HITTING HIM,  
22 WERE THEY ALL USING BATONS OR ONLY A COUPLE USING BATONS?  
23 OR WHAT COULD YOU SEE?

24          A.     I COULD SEE THAT THEY WERE KICKING HIM, ALSO.  
25                   AND AT ONE TIME I SAW AN OFFICER USE HIS FISTS,  
26 AND HE DROVE BOTH FISTS INTO THE MAN'S FACE.

27                   IT WAS NOT AT THE SAME TIME, BUT IN A PUMMELING  
28 ACTION.

1 Q. WHILE THE BEATING WAS OCCURRING, DID YOU HEAR  
2 ANY WORDS FROM THE POLICE OR THE MAN ON THE GROUND?

3 A. THE ONLY WORDS I HEARD WERE THE POLICE YELLING  
4 AT THE MAN.

5 Q. IS THAT THE WORDS YOU PREVIOUSLY TESTIFIED?

6 A. YES.

7 Q. WERE THEY TELLING HIM TO "GET DOWN"?

8 A. YES.

9 Q. HOW DID KING GET FROM THE GROUND TO THE  
10 AMBULANCE?

11 MR. MASON: IF YOU KNOW.

12 THE WITNESS: DO YOU MEAN HOW THEY LOADED HIM UP?

13 MR. MASON: DID YOU SEE THE GENTLEMAN BEING TAKEN TO  
14 AN AMBULANCE?

15 THE WITNESS: YES.

16 MR. MASON: CAN YOU DESCRIBE WHAT YOU OBSERVED IN  
17 THAT REGARD, PLEASE.

18 THE WITNESS: OKAY.

19 WHAT I SAW WAS AFTER THEY HOGTIED HIM, TWO  
20 POLICE OFFICERS DRAGGED HIM BACK A FEW FEET TO LAY NEAR THE  
21 HYUNDAI AND BETWEEN ANOTHER POLICE CAR. SO HE JUST KIND OF  
22 LAID THERE IN THE SHADOWS.

23 I KEPT WATCHING HIM TO SEE IF HE WOULD MOVE.

24 WHAT HAPPENED NEXT WAS THE FIRE TRUCK ARRIVED,  
25 AND CLOSE BEHIND WERE THE PARAMEDICS.

26 THE PARAMEDICS WENT OVER BY THE POLICE CAR THAT  
27 WAS FURTHER AHEAD OF THE HYUNDAI, AND THEY PARALLEL PARKED  
28 RIGHT NEXT TO THAT POLICE CAR.

1 THE PARAMEDICS GOT OFF, OFF OF THEIR TRUCK, AND  
2 WENT OVER TO WHERE THE MAN WAS LYING.

3 THEN THEY WENT BACK TO THE TRUCK. THEY GOT THE  
4 STRETCHER OUT AND -- IT WAS LOW. THE STRETCHER WAS LOW.

5 AND THEY JUST -- I'M NOT SURE EXACTLY HOW THEY  
6 PICKED HIM UP. I JUST KNOW THE NEXT THING I SAW WAS THAT  
7 HE WAS ON THE STRETCHER.

8 MR. MASON: DID YOU SEE WHETHER IT WAS THE PARAMEDICS  
9 THAT PLACED HIM ON THE STRETCHER?

10 THE WITNESS: THERE WAS TWO PARAMEDICS AND TWO  
11 POLICEMEN BY HIM.

12 I DID NOT SEE WHO PLACED HIM ON THE STRETCHER.

13 MR. MASON: OKAY.

14 Q. BY MR. WHITE: WHAT HAPPENED AFTER HE GOT  
15 PLACED ON THE STRETCHER?

16 A. THEY PUT A WHITE SHEET OVER HIS HEAD. THE  
17 PARAMEDICS PUT A WHITE SHEET OVER THE MAN'S HEAD AND  
18 COVERED HIM ALL THE WAY TO THE BACK REAR.

19 THEY STOPPED SHORT OF COVERING HIS LEGS.

20 MR. MASON: COULD YOU TELL HOW MUCH TIME HAD PASSED  
21 FROM WHEN THE INDIVIDUAL WAS PLACED BETWEEN THE HYUNDAI AND  
22 THE POLICE VEHICLE, AS YOU DESCRIBED IT, AND THE TIME THAT  
23 THE PARAMEDICS PLACED HIM ON THE STRETCHER AND TOOK HIM TO  
24 THE PARAMEDIC VEHICLE, APPROXIMATELY, OR TO THE BEST OF  
25 YOUR ABILITY?

26 THE WITNESS: I WOULD SAY 4 OR 5 MINUTES.

27 MR. MASON: THANK YOU.

28 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DID SOMEONE ASK YOU TO WRITE

1 THESE NOTES?

2 A. NO.

3 Q. WHAT MOTIVATED YOU TO MAKE YOUR NOTES?

4 A. I HAVE A SHORT MEMORY, AND I HAVE BEEN UNDER A  
5 LOT OF STRESS LATELY.

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

THERE ARE JUST TOO MANY THINGS GOING ON. I  
KNEW I WOULD FORGET IF I DIDN'T WRITE THESE DETAILS DOWN.

Q. I THINK YOU TESTIFIED YOU MADE THESE NOTES ON  
MARCH 6.

DO YOU RECALL BEING INTERVIEWED BY THE DISTRICT  
ATTORNEY'S OFFICE?

A. YES.

I DON'T THINK IT WAS MARCH 6, NOW THAT I THINK  
OF IT.

Q. WHEN WERE YOU INTERVIEWED BY THE DISTRICT  
ATTORNEY'S OFFICE?

A. I DON'T REMEMBER.

MR. MASON: WHEN YOU SAY YOU DON'T THINK IT WAS  
MARCH 6, WHAT ARE YOU REFERRING TO?

THE WITNESS: BECAUSE MARCH 6, I BELIEVE, WAS A  
WEDNESDAY.

MR. MASON: IS THAT THE DAY THAT YOU WROTE THE NOTES,  
OR WAS IT ANOTHER DAY?

b6  
b7c

1 THE WITNESS: I STARTED THE NOTES -- I'M NOT SURE  
2 ABOUT THE EXACT CALENDAR DAY.

3 I KNOW I STARTED THEM ON A TUESDAY.

4 MR. MASON: WHEN DID YOU COMPLETE THEM?

5 THE WITNESS: I COMPLETED THEM ON FRIDAY.

6 MR. MASON: CAN YOU DESCRIBE WHETHER OR NOT YOU WROTE  
7 THE NOTES ALL AT ONE TIME OR IN DIFFERENT SITTINGS, OR WHAT  
8 YOU DID INSOFAR AS WRITING THE NOTES ARE CONCERNED?

9 THE WITNESS: THEY WERE AT DIFFERENT TIMES.

10 MOST OF THE NOTES WERE TAKEN WHILE I WAS AT  
11 WORK. MOST OF THEM WERE TAKEN WHILE I WAS AT WORK.

12 Q. BY MR. WHITE: AT THE TIME YOU WERE INTERVIEWED  
13 BY THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE, DID YOU HAVE NOTES  
14 PREPARED OR DID YOU HAVE SOME OF THE NOTES PREPARED?

15 A. I HAD SOME OF THE NOTES PREPARED. BUT AS I  
16 WOULD TALK MORE ABOUT THE INCIDENT, I WOULD HAVE MORE  
17 RECOLLECTIONS.

18 SO AFTER THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY LEFT, I WOULD  
19 WRITE THOSE RECOLLECTIONS AS THEY CAME TO ME.

20 Q. WHAT DID YOU PLAN TO DO WITH THE NOTES?

21 A. I WAS POSITIVE THAT I WOULD BE INTERVIEWED  
22 EITHER BY POLICE INVESTIGATORS OR WHAT HAVE YOU.

23 I JUST -- EVEN IF I HAD NOT BEEN INTERVIEWED BY  
24 THE POLICE INVESTIGATORS, I HAD PLANNED TO TURN THE NOTES  
25 IN TO MY COUNCILMAN OR WRITE TO SOME PUBLIC OFFICIAL  
26 BECAUSE I WAS SO OUTRAGED.

27 Q. DID YOU EVER SEE HIM, THAT IS KING, BEING  
28 UNTIED?



1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

MR. WHITE: THE NEXT WITNESS IS

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE APPROACH, AND RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED, AND STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME.

PLEASE SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

THE WITNESS: OFFICER  
LAST NAME, [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

I WORK FOR THE VERDUGO HILLS CHP OFFICE.

THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

MR. WHITE: THANK YOU, MR. FOREMAN.

[REDACTED]

CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY, WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. OFFICER [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO MARCH 3, 1991.

b6  
b7C

WHO WERE YOU EMPLOYED BY?

A. CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL.

1 Q. WERE YOU WORKING ON MARCH 3, 1991?

2 A. I WAS.

3 Q. OUT OF WHICH OFFICE WERE YOU WORKING?

4 A. VERDUGO HILLS CHP OFFICE, LOCATED IN ALTADENA.

5 Q. WERE YOU WORKING IN A PATROL CAR THAT EVENING?

6 A. YES. I WAS WORKING IN A MARKED PATROL UNIT.

7 Q. WHAT TIME WERE YOU WORKING?

8 A. THAT EVENING MY SHIFT STARTS AT

9

10 Q. WHAT TIME IS THAT?

11 A.

12 Q. AND IT STARTS AT -- WOULD THAT BE --

13 A.

14 Q.

15 A. YES.

16 Q. SO YOUR SHIFT ACTUALLY STARTED ON

17 A. YES.

18 Q. 1991?

19 A. YES.

20 Q. IS THAT CORRECT?

21 A. YES, IT IS CORRECT.

22 Q. APPROXIMATELY 12:30 ON MARCH -- 12:30 IN THE

23 MORNING ON MARCH 3, 1991, DID YOU SEE ANYTHING THAT

24 ATTRACTED YOUR ATTENTION?

25 A. I DID.

26 Q. WHAT WAS THAT?

27 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, MYSELF AND MY PARTNER

28 WERE DRIVING WESTBOUND ON I-210, JUST CLEARING A STOP ON

b6  
b7c

1 THE 210 AT LA TUNA AND ABOUT HALF A MILE EAST OF SUNLAND  
2 BOULEVARD.

3 I OBSERVED A HIGH-SPEED VEHICLE IN MY REAR-VIEW  
4 MIRROR.

5 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "I-210," THIS IS INTERSTATE 210?

6 A. ALSO KNOWN AS THE FOOTHILL FREEWAY, OR  
7 INTERSTATE 210.

8 Q. YOU OBSERVED A VEHICLE.

9 IS THAT CORRECT?

10 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

11 Q. WHAT WAS THIS VEHICLE DOING?

12 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, IT WAS GAINING UP ON  
13 THE PATROL VEHICLE FROM THE REAR AT AN EXCESSIVE RATE OF  
14 SPEED.

15 Q. SO WHEN YOU FIRST OBSERVED THIS VEHICLE, YOU  
16 WERE LOOKING IN YOUR REAR-VIEW MIRROR.

17 IS THAT CORRECT?

18 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

19 Q. COULD YOU ESTIMATE THIS VEHICLE'S SPEED AT THAT  
20 TIME?

21 A. NOT FROM BEHIND ME.

22 BUT AT THAT TIME I WAS DOING BETWEEN 65 AND 70  
23 MYSELF.

24 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO NEXT?

25 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, I LOOKED INTO MY  
26 REAR-VIEW MIRROR AND SIDE MIRROR AND OBSERVED IT WAS TO THE  
27 LEFT OF MY PATROL VEHICLE.

28 THEN AS I APPROACHED SUNLAND BOULEVARD, I

1 QUICKLY EXITED THE FREEWAY AND REENTERED THE FREEWAY TO  
2 WESTBOUND ON 210.

3 Q. WHY WAS THAT?

4 A. TO GET A BETTER PACE ON THE SUSPECT VEHICLE AT  
5 THAT TIME THAT WAS BEHIND ME.

6 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "PACE," WHAT ARE YOU REFERRING  
7 TO?

8 A. TRYING TO GET AN ESTIMATE OF THE VEHICLE WHERE  
9 I COULD PACE HIM BETWEEN A HALF MILE OR MILE TO GAIN AN  
10 ESTIMATE OF HIS APPROXIMATE SPEED.

11 Q. WHY WERE YOU DOING THAT?

12 A. SO THAT I COULD INITIALLY PULL THE SUBJECT OVER  
13 FOR HIS SPEED.

14 Q. SO YOU EXITED THE FREEWAY AT SUNLAND  
15 BOULEVARD.

16 IS THAT CORRECT?

17 A. YES, I EXITED AND REENTERED THE WESTBOUND  
18 I-210 FROM SUNLAND.

19 Q. CAN YOU SLOW DOWN JUST A LITTLE?

20 A. SURE.

21 AS I ENTERED THE FREEWAY FROM SUNLAND, AS I GOT  
22 TO THE TOP OF THE RAMP, I OBSERVED THE VEHICLE THAT I HAD  
23 SEEN IN MY REAR-VIEW MIRROR NOW APPROACHING WHEATLAND,  
24 WHICH IS, FROM MY DISTANCE, ABOUT A MILE AWAY OR MILE WEST  
25 OF MY LOCATION.

26 AT THAT APPROXIMATE TIME I OBSERVED HE WAS  
27 IN -- APPROXIMATELY IN EXCESS OF 100 MILES PER HOUR.

28 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE THE CAR THAT YOU OBSERVED?

1 A. IT WAS A WHITE COMPACT CAR.

2 AT THAT TIME I DIDN'T KNOW THE SPECIFIC MODEL  
3 OR MAKE OF THE VEHICLE.

4 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

5 A. AS I ENTERED THE TOP OF THE RAMP, I IMMEDIATELY  
6 ACCELERATED TO A POSITION WHERE I COULD GET A PACE ON THE  
7 WHITE VEHICLE.

8 AT THAT TIME THEY WERE NEARING WHEATLAND, LIKE  
9 I SAY, ABOUT 1 MILE FROM MY LOCATION.

10 AS I IMMEDIATELY ACCELERATED, I REACHED JUST  
11 THE BOTTOM OF SUNLAND HILL, OR JUST BEFORE WHEATLAND,  
12 AT THAT TIME, THE PATROL VEHICLE'S SPEEDOMETER READ 115  
13 MILES PER HOUR.

14 I THEN LOOKED UP AND ALSO MENTIONED TO MY  
15 PARTNER THAT OUR PATROL VEHICLE WASN'T GOING ANY FASTER  
16 THAN 115 MILES PER HOUR.

17 I WAS LOOKING AT THE SPEEDOMETER, AND THE WHITE  
18 VEHICLE THAT WE WERE TRYING TO CATCH WAS PULLING AWAY FROM  
19 US AND WAS STARTING TO DISTANCE THE PATROL VEHICLE.

20 AT THAT TIME IT WAS AROUND OSBORNE.

21 Q. OSBORNE BEING WHAT?

22 A. OSBORNE STREET OR OSBORNE BOULEVARD. IT'S  
23 ABOUT 1 MILE -- NO, 2 MILES WEST OF WHEATLAND TO WHERE I  
24 WAS AT.

25 IT WAS STARTING TO PULL AWAY FROM ME.

26 Q. IS OSBORNE AN EXIT OFF THE FREEWAY?

27 A. YES, IT IS.

28 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

1           A.     AS I LOOKED UP AND SAW THE WHITE VEHICLE, AT  
2 THIS TIME I -- ALL I COULD TELL WAS THE DAYLIGHT, BECAUSE  
3 IT WAS SO FAR IN THE DISTANCE.

4           I WAS TRYING TO CATCH UP TO THE VEHICLE, AND AT  
5 THIS TIME THERE WAS A QUICK PACE AND THE VEHICLE HAD SLOWED  
6 DOWN BECAUSE THERE WAS A BIG RIG IN THE NO. 4 LANE.

7           AS HE DID SO, I IMMEDIATELY WAS ABLE TO CATCH  
8 GROUND WITH THE WHITE VEHICLE, PULLED DIRECTLY UP BEHIND  
9 HIM.

10           AT THAT TIME I WAS ABOUT 50 TO 75 FEET DIRECTLY  
11 BEHIND THE WHITE VEHICLE IN THE NO. 3 LANE AT APPROXIMATELY  
12 80 MILES PER HOUR.

13           Q.     WHEN YOU SAY, "QUICK PACE," WHAT IS QUICK  
14 PACE?

15           A.     I WAS TRYING TO GET A VISUAL ESTIMATE HOW FAST  
16 HE WAS GOING WITHOUT STATING A FACTUAL SPEED THAT HE WAS  
17 DOING.

18           Q.     AT THIS POINT, HOW FAR HAD HIS VEHICLE TRAVELED  
19 FROM POINT OF TIME WHEN YOU FIRST SAW IT?

20           A.     FROM SUNLAND TO AROUND OSBORNE IS AROUND  
21 2-1/2 MILES.

22           Q.     WHEN YOU SAY, "THE NO. 4 LANE," WHICH LANE IS  
23 THE NO. 4 LANE?

24           A.     THE NO. 4 LANE IS THE SLOW LANE, THE OUTERMOST  
25 LANE.

26           IT WOULD BE THE NORTH SIDE OF THE STREET OR  
27 NORTH SIDE OF THE FREEWAY.

28           Q.     WOULD THAT BE THE LANE FARTHEST TO THE RIGHT?

1 A. YES.

2 Q. THE NO. 1 LANE WOULD BE THE LANE CLOSEST TO THE  
3 CENTER?

4 A. YES, BY THE DIVIDING WALL.

5 Q. I THINK YOU TESTIFIED AT THIS POINT YOU WERE  
6 50 TO 75 FEET BEHIND THIS CAR?

7 A. YES. DIRECTLY BEHIND.

8 Q. WHERE WERE YOU LOCATED ON THE FREEWAY WHEN YOU  
9 WERE THIS DISTANCE?

10 A. IN THE NO. 3 LANE, JUST -- IT WOULD BE JUST  
11 WEST OF OSBORNE.

12 Q. THE CAR WAS PROCEEDING WESTBOUND.  
13 IS THAT CORRECT?

14 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

15 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

16 A. MY PARTNER HAD ADVISED ME NOT TO TURN ON THE  
17 EMERGENCY LIGHTS UNTIL WE GOT PAST THE SOUND BARRIER WALL  
18 ON THE FREEWAY, TO A SAFE AND APPROPRIATE SPOT FOR YOUR  
19 SAFETY.

20 AS WE PASSED THE SOUND BARRIER AND SV-118, THE  
21 SIMI VALLEY FREEWAY, I IMMEDIATELY TURNED ON THE OVERHEAD  
22 EMERGENCY LIGHTS.

23 Q. WHAT WAS YOUR REASON FOR DOING THAT?

24 A. TO MAKE AN ENFORCEMENT STOP ON THE VEHICLE FOR  
25 HIS SPEED.

26 Q. SO WERE YOU GOING TO GIVE THE WHITE VEHICLE A  
27 SPEEDING TICKET?

28 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

1 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER YOU TURNED ON THE LIGHTS?

2 A. AS I TURNED ON THE OVERHEAD LIGHTS, THERE WAS  
3 NO RESPONSE FROM THE WHITE VEHICLE.

4 I THEN TURNED ON THE ALTERNATING HEAD LAMPS,  
5 AND THERE WAS ALSO NO RESPONSE.

6 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "NO RESPONSE," DO YOU MEAN HE  
7 KEPT ON DRIVING?

8 A. HE KEPT DRIVING IN THE NO. 3 LANE AT 80 MILES  
9 PER HOUR.

10 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO NEXT?

11 A. AT THAT TIME WHEN I INITIALLY TURNED ON THE  
12 EMERGENCY LIGHTS, WE WERE WEST OF OSBORNE, PAST THE SOUND  
13 BARRIER WALL.

14 WE HAD NOW GONE ALMOST THREE-FOURTHS OF A MILE  
15 FROM WHERE I HAD TURNED ON THE SIREN.

16 WHEN I TURNED ON THE SIREN, I ADVISED MY  
17 PARTNER TO ROLL WHAT WE CALL A 1029, WHICH IS A CHECK FOR  
18 THE VEHICLE IN CASE IT'S STOLEN, TO RUN THE PLATE.

19 Q. THEN WHAT DID YOU DO?

20 A. AS I TURNED ON THE SIRENS, THERE WAS STILL NO  
21 RESPONSE.

22 WE WERE STILL AT 80 MILES PER HOUR, AND WE WERE  
23 JUST NEARING THE EXIT FOR PAXTON STREET.

24 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

25 A. AS WE NEARED THE EXIT FOR PAXTON STREET, THE  
26 VEHICLE IMMEDIATELY EXITED FROM THE NO. 3 LANE ACROSS THE  
27 NO. 4 TO PAXTON EXIT.

28 AT THAT TIME HE WAS DOING APPROXIMATELY 65 TO

1 70 MILES PER HOUR WHEN HE EXITED.

2 Q. SO THE VEHICLE GOT OFF THE FREEWAY AT THE  
3 PAXTON STREET EXIT.

4 IS THAT CORRECT?

5 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

6 Q. FROM THE POINT IN TIME WHERE YOU FIRST SAW THE  
7 VEHICLE TO THE POINT IN TIME WHERE THE VEHICLE GOT OFF THE  
8 FREEWAY, HOW FAR WAS THAT DISTANCE?

9 A. THAT'S ABOUT 2-3/4 MILES.

10 Q. AT THE POINT IN TIME WHEN YOU FIRST TURNED ON  
11 YOUR OVERHEAD LIGHTS OR SIREN TO THE POINT IN TIME THE  
12 VEHICLE EXITED THE FREEWAY, HOW FAR HAD THE VEHICLE GONE?

13 A. ALMOST A FOURTH OF A MILE TO A HALF OF A MILE,  
14 APPROXIMATELY.

15 Q. SO THE VEHICLE HAD GONE APPROXIMATELY A HALF  
16 MILE WITHOUT STOPPING.

17 IS THAT CORRECT?

18 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

19 Q. AFTER YOU TURNED ON YOUR SIREN AND LIGHTS?

20 A. THAT'S CORRECT, YES.

21 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THE VEHICLE EXITED OFF  
22 PAXTON?

23 A. AS THE VEHICLE EXITED PAXTON, WE WERE DIRECTLY  
24 BEHIND THE VEHICLE, STILL ABOUT 50 FEET, APPROXIMATELY 50  
25 FEET.

26 AS HE EXITED THE FREEWAY AND HE CAME TO THE  
27 BOTTOM OF THE PAXTON OFF RAMP, THERE IS A POSTED STOP SIGN  
28 THERE WITH A LIMIT LINE.

1 THE WHITE VEHICLE MADE A LEFT TURN WITHOUT  
2 STOPPING, ROLLED THROUGH IT AT ABOUT, APPROXIMATELY -- OH,  
3 35 MILES PER HOUR AT THIS TIME, SLOWED DOWN, MADE A  
4 LEFT-HAND TURN INITIALLY WITHOUT STOPPING.

5 Q. SO IT RAN A STOP SIGN?

6 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

7 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

8 A. WHEN I GOT TO THE BOTTOM OF THE RAMP, I LOOKED  
9 LEFT AND MY PARTNER TOLD ME IT WAS CLEAR ON THE RIGHT.

10 I THEN FELL IN BEHIND THE WHITE VEHICLE.

11 AT THAT TIME WE THOUGHT HE WAS GOING TO PULL TO  
12 THE -- IT WOULD BE THE WEST CURB UNDERNEATH THE FREEWAY,  
13 UNDERNEATH THE 210 FREEWAY.

14 HE PULLED TO THE RIGHT, THEN SWUNG TO THE LEFT  
15 AND LOOKED FAST. HE WAS GOING TO GET BACK ON THE FREEWAY,  
16 210 FREEWAY EASTBOUND.

17 HE THEN CONTINUED ONCE MORE TO THE LEFT-TURN  
18 POCKET JUST BEFORE FOOTHILL BOULEVARD AND THEN STOPPED,  
19 LOOKED BOTH WAYS, THERE WAS TRAFFIC NORTHBOUND, AND THERE  
20 WAS TRAFFIC COMING IN THE WESTBOUND LANE OF FOOTHILL.

21 HE STARTED ACROSS THE LANES ON A RED LIGHT AND  
22 CONTINUED IN THE NO. 1 LANE.

23 AT THAT TIME WE HAD ALL OF OUR LIGHTS AND  
24 SIRENS ON, AND JUST BEFORE THAT, MY PARTNER HAD ADVISED  
25 L.A. -- OR ADVISED OUR DISPATCHER WE WERE REQUESTING  
26 ANOTHER UNIT.

27 Q. WHY WERE YOU REQUESTING ANOTHER UNIT?

28 A. AT THAT TIME WHEN WE HAD A FAILURE TO YIELD, MY

1 PARTNER PUT OUT THAT WE HAD A "FAILURE TO YIELD" PERSUIT;  
2 THAT WE MAY NEED BACKUP.

3 WE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT WE HAD AT THAT TIME.

4 Q. HAD YOU BEEN ABLE TO ASCERTAIN THE NUMBER OF  
5 PERSONS IN THE CAR THAT YOU WERE CHASING AT THIS POINT?

6 A. MY PARTNER PUT OUT TO DISPATCH A "FAILURE TO  
7 YIELD."

8 MY PARTNER HAD ALREADY HAD THE INTERIOR  
9 ILLUMINATED WHEN HE PUT OUT THE "FAILURE TO YIELD."

10 I ALSO PUT MY SPOT LAMP ON MY LEFT-HAND SIDE.  
11 THAT'S HOW WE FOUND OUT HOW MANY WERE IN THE VEHICLE.

12 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "ILLUMINATED," WHAT DOES THAT  
13 MEAN?

14 A. IT LIGHTS UP THE INTERIOR OF THE CAR.

15 Q. INTERIOR OF THE WHITE CAR?

16 A. YES.

17 Q. HOW MANY PERSONS WERE THERE INSIDE THAT WHITE  
18 CAR?

19 A. AT THAT TIME WHEN WE ILLUMINATED THE INTERIOR,  
20 WE OBSERVED THERE WERE THREE MALE BLACK OCCUPANTS.

21 Q. I BELIEVE AT THIS POINT YOU TESTIFIED THAT THE  
22 DRIVER EXITED THE FREEWAY AND HAD GONE THROUGH TWO STOP  
23 SIGNS OR A STOP SIGN AND A RED LIGHT.

24 IS THAT CORRECT?

25 A. THAT'S CORRECT; ONE AT PAXTON AND ONE AT  
26 FOOTHILL.

27 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

28 A. AS HE WENT THROUGH THE LIGHT AT FOOTHILL, HE

1 QUICKLY ACCELERATED TO APPROXIMATELY 80 MILES PER HOUR.

2 WE WERE STILL BEHIND HIM WITH ALL OF OUR LIGHTS  
3 FLASHING, STILL TRYING TO GET HIS ATTENTION TO PULL HIM  
4 OVER TO THE RIGHT.

5 AT THIS TIME, I BELIEVE, HE PASSED -- HE WENT  
6 THROUGH A GREEN LIGHT, DRONFIELD.

7 THEN AS HE WENT SOUTHBOUND ON PAXTON PAST  
8 DRONFIELD, HE CAME UP TO THE INTERSECTION OF GLENOAKS.  
9 THE LIGHT WAS RED.

10 HE STOPPED FOR THE RED LIGHT, LOOKED BOTH WAYS  
11 AGAIN, AND THERE WAS A NORTH-BOUND CAR:

12 HE MADE A LEFT-HAND TURN. HE HAD SLOWED DOWN,  
13 CAME TO A COMPLETE STOP, LOOKED BOTH WAYS, THEN ENTERED  
14 THROUGH THE INTERSECTION AND HEADED EASTBOUND ON GLENOAKS.

15 Q. DID YOU FOLLOW HIM?

16 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

17 I CLEARED THE INTERSECTION, LOOKED BOTH WAYS  
18 MYSELF, THEN CLEARED THE INTERSECTION AND FOLLOWED BEHIND  
19 THE WHITE VEHICLE.

20 Q. WERE YOU ATTEMPTING TO GET A PACE ON THIS  
21 VEHICLE, OR STILL ATTEMPTING TO GET AN ESTIMATE OF HIS  
22 SPEED?

23 A. AT THAT TIME AS I LOOKED DOWN, MY  
24 SPEEDOMETER -- MY SPEEDS WERE BETWEEN -- WHEN WE HAD GONE  
25 SOUTHBOUND ON PAXTON, WE HAD GONE UP TO 80 AND THEN DOWN TO  
26 75 ON GLENOAKS.

27 BUT THAT WAS JUST A VISUAL FROM LOOKING AT MY  
28 SPEEDOMETER.

1 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

2 A. SOUTHBOUND ON GLENOAKS, WE HAD -- WE WERE  
3 NEARING FILMORE, I BELIEVE IT WAS, AND APPROACHING THE  
4 INTERSECTION OF VAN NUYS.

5 I LOOKED IN MY REAR-VIEW MIRROR, AND AT THAT  
6 TIME I SAW A UNIT. I WASN'T SURE IF IT WAS AN LAPD UNIT OR  
7 WHAT TYPE OF VEHICLE IT WAS, BUT IT DID HAVE OVERHEAD  
8 EMERGENCY LIGHTS ON TOP.

9 AS WE STOPPED AT THE INTERSECTION OF VAN NUYS  
10 AND GLENOAKS, THE LIGHT WAS RED.

11 THE WHITE VEHICLE ABRUPTLY STOPPED AND SAT  
12 THERE FOR A FEW SECONDS BEFORE HE ENTERED THE INTERSECTION  
13 AND WENT NORTHBOUND ON VAN NUYS.

14 JUST PRIOR TO THAT, WHEN I SAW THAT UNIT COME  
15 UP FROM BEHIND US, MY PARTNER ROLLED DOWN HIS WINDOW  
16 BECAUSE OUR P.A. SYSTEM WAS GOING IN AND OUT; IT WASN'T  
17 WORKING QUITE RIGHT.

18 AS THE SCHOOL DISTRICT VEHICLE PULLED UP TO THE  
19 RIGHT SIDE OF OUR PATROL UNIT, MY PARTNER STUCK HIS ARM OUT  
20 THE WINDOW AND MORE OR LESS FLAGGED DOWN THE UNIT.

21 AT THAT TIME MY PARTNER LOOKED OVER TO ME AND  
22 SAID, "IT'S NOT AN LAPD UNIT; IT'S A SCHOOL DISTRICT  
23 VEHICLE."

24 Q. COULD YOU SEE THE VEHICLE?

25 A. YES. IT WAS EITHER A DARK BLUE OR BLACK WITH  
26 JUST AN EMBLEM ON THE SIDE, BUT IT DIDN'T HAVE A WHITE  
27 DOOR.

28 Q. SO IT WAS NOT A LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT

1 VEHICLE.

2 IS THAT CORRECT?

3 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

4 AS HE WAIVED OUT THE WINDOW, HE JUST YELLED,  
5 YOU KNOW, "THE VEHICLE IS ONLY WANTED FOR SPEED AT THIS  
6 TIME."

7 Q. WHO YELLED THAT?

8 A. MY PARTNER.

9 HE YELLED, "THE VEHICLE IS ONLY WANTED FOR  
10 SPEED AT THIS TIME."

11 THE DRIVER OF THE L.A. SCHOOL POLICE NODDED HIS  
12 HEAD IN CONFIRMATION THAT HE UNDERSTOOD.

13 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

14 DO YOU NEED TO TAKE A BREAK?

15 A. NO. I'M JUST A LITTLE NERVOUS.

16 MR. MASON: WOULD YOU LIKE SOME WATER?

17 THE WITNESS: NO.

18 AS THE VEHICLE --

19 MR. MASON: THAT'S OKAY.

20 HE WILL ASK YOU A QUESTION.

21 Q. BY MR. WHITE: I BELIEVE AT THIS POINT YOU ARE  
22 AT GLENOAKS AND VAN NUYS BOULEVARD.

23 IS THAT CORRECT?

24 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

25 Q. WHAT DID THE VEHICLE THAT YOU WERE CHASING, THE  
26 WHITE CAR, WHAT DID IT DO AT THAT INTERSECTION?

27 A. AT THAT INTERSECTION HE HAD STOPPED FOR A RED  
28 LIGHT AGAIN, AND I BELIEVE IT TURNED GREEN AND HE PROCEEDED

1 THROUGH.

2 I'M NOT -- I CAN'T RECALL EXACTLY IF HE WENT  
3 THROUGH THE RED LIGHT AT THAT INTERSECTION OR WHEN IT  
4 TURNED GREEN HE WENT THROUGH.

5 AT THAT TIME THE SCHOOL DISTRICT FOLLOWED WITH  
6 US ALONG WITH THE WHITE VEHICLE NORTHBOUND ON VAN NUYS.

7 THEN OUR SPEEDS ACCELERATED AGAIN TO  
8 APPROXIMATELY 60 TO 65 MILES PER HOUR IN THE NO. 1 LANE.

9 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

10 A. JUST AS WE NEARED THE INTERSECTION OF -- I  
11 BELIEVE IT WAS FOOTHILL BOULEVARD FROM VAN NUYS, THE  
12 VEHICLE MOVED INTO THE NO. 2 LANE AND MADE A RIGHT-HAND  
13 TURN ON TO FOOTHILL BOULEVARD, GOING EASTBOUND.

14 AT THAT TIME WE HAD MADE THE INITIAL RIGHT-HAND  
15 TURN, CLEARED THE INTERSECTION, MADE THE RIGHT-HAND TURN ON  
16 THE RED AND THEN PROCEED EASTBOUND ON FOOTHILL.

17 AS WE NEARED THE INTERSECTION OF TERRA BELLA, I  
18 OBSERVED ANOTHER UNIT, AN LAPD UNIT, THAT I THOUGHT WAS  
19 APPROACHING DIRECTLY BEHIND ME.

20 AT THAT TIME I HAD A VISUAL LOOK -- WE HAD  
21 LAPD -- OR L.A. SCHOOL DISTRICT TO MY RIGHT AND LAPD BEHIND  
22 ME JUST AS WE APPROACHED TERRA BELLA.

23 Q. SO YOU WERE STILL PURSUING THE WHITE VEHICLE AT  
24 THIS TIME.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. THAT'S RIGHT, WITH LIGHTS, SIREN, ALL EMERGENCY  
27 UNITS ACTIVATED AT THIS TIME.

28 Q. COULD YOU TELL WHAT THE WHITE VEHICLE WAS?

1           A.     WE WERE PRETTY CLOSE.

2                     WE DIDN'T KNOW THE -- THE DISPATCHER MIGHT HAVE  
3 COME BACK WITH A YEAR ON THE CAR BUT IT WAS A WHITE HYUNDAI  
4 EXCEL.

5           Q.     AT THIS POINT YOU WERE PURSUING THE WHITE  
6 HYUNDAI, AND THERE WAS ALSO AN L.A. UNIFIED CAR AND AN LAPD  
7 CAR.

8                     IS THAT CORRECT?

9           A.     THAT'S CORRECT.

10          Q.     WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

11          A.     AS WE NEARED THE INTERSECTION OF OSBORNE, THE  
12 LIGHT HAD GONE FROM THE GREEN PHASE TO YELLOW TO RED, WHERE  
13 THE SUBJECT IN THE VEHICLE ABRUPTLY SLAMMED ON HIS BRAKES  
14 WHEN HE HIT THE INTERSECTION OF OSBORNE.

15          Q.     THIS IS THE WHITE VEHICLE, THE HYUNDAI?

16          A.     YES.   YES.

17                     THE WHITE VEHICLE IMMEDIATELY SLAMMED ON HIS  
18 BRAKES, AND IN DOING SO -- I WAS DIRECTLY BEHIND HIM.  I  
19 HAD TO SWERVE TO THE LEFT TO AVOID STRIKING THE REAR  
20 PORTION OF HIS VEHICLE.

21                     AS I DID SO, I DON'T KNOW IF IT WAS LAPD OR THE  
22 SCHOOL DISTRICT BEHIND ME, BUT THEY ALSO APPLIED THEIR  
23 BRAKES.

24                     AT THAT TIME MY PARTNER HAD GONE ON THE P.A.  
25 SYSTEM AND ADVISED THE SUBJECT IN THE WHITE VEHICLE TO PULL  
26 OVER TO THE RIGHT SHOULDER AND THAT HE WOULDN'T GET HURT.

27          Q.     WHAT IS THE P.A. SYSTEM?

28          A.     THAT'S THE PUBLIC ADDRESS SYSTEM.

1 Q. HOW DOES THAT WORK?

2 A. IT'S LIKE AN OUTSIDE RADIO THAT WE USE TO  
3 CONTACT THE VIOLATOR AND/OR A CITIZEN OR WHOMEVER WE HAVE  
4 COME INTO CONTACT WITH.

5 IT'S LIKE A PUBLIC RADIO OUTSIDE SPEAKER.

6 Q. WHAT DID YOUR PARTNER SAY, AGAIN?

7 A. HE SAID, "PULL OVER TO THE RIGHT SHOULDER," OR  
8 "PULL OVER TO THE RIGHT AND YOU WON'T GET HURT."

9 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

10 A. THE LIGHT TURNED GREEN, AND THEN THE WHITE  
11 VEHICLE MOMENTARILY SLOWED.

12 BUT THEN IT ACCELERATED TO ABOUT 65, AND THEN  
13 PULLED TO WHAT I THOUGHT WAS THE RIGHT SHOULDER.

14 I THOUGHT HE WAS GOING TO CONTINUE TO CATCH THE  
15 210 FREEWAY, BUT THERE WAS A -- I BELIEVE IT WAS A CHEVY  
16 PICKUP IN THE NO. 2 LANE THAT HAD STOPPED BECAUSE OF OUR  
17 LIGHTS AND SIREN, HAD YIELDED TO OUR EMERGENCY EQUIPMENT.

18 SO WHEN THE WHITE VEHICLE PULLED TO THE RIGHT,  
19 IT LOOKED LIKE HE WAS MORE OR LESS TRAPPED.

20 SO HE LOOKED LIKE WHEN HE MOVED TO THE RIGHT,  
21 HE PULLED IN FROM BEHIND THE RED PICKUP, THEN PARTIALLY  
22 DROVE ON THE SHOULDER AND SLAMMED ON HIS BRAKES.

23 THEN I PULLED IN BEHIND HIM, OFFSETTING MY  
24 PATROL VEHICLE TO THE LEFT ABOUT 2 FEET, 3 FEET BEHIND.

25 Q. SO THE WHITE HYUNDAI WAS BEHIND A RED PICKUP  
26 TRUCK.

27 IS THAT CORRECT?

28 A. I OBSERVED THE PICKUP TRUCK.

1 I DON'T KNOW IF THE PICKUP TRUCK TOOK OFF OR  
2 WAS STOPPED THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE INCIDENT.

3 Q. DID YOU SAY THE WHITE HYUNDAI APPEARED TO GO  
4 AROUND THE PICKUP TRUCK?

5 A. YES.

6 I THOUGHT THE WHITE HYUNDAI WAS GOING TO  
7 CONTINUE TO THE FREEWAY. I DIDN'T THINK HE WAS GOING TO  
8 STOP.

9 Q. SO AT SOME POINT THE WHITE HYUNDAI STOPPED.  
10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. YES. HE STOPPED ABRUPTLY, PARTIALLY IN THE  
12 NUMBER 2 LANE AND PARTIALLY ON THE SHOULDER.

13 Q. WHAT IS THE FIRST THING THAT HAPPENED AFTER THE  
14 CAR STOPPED, AFTER THE WHITE HYUNDAI STOPPED?

15 A. AFTER THE WHITE HYUNDAI STOPPED, I IMMEDIATELY  
16 STOPPED, LIKE I SAID, ABOUT 2 TO 3 FEET BEHIND THE WHITE  
17 VEHICLE, JUST TO THE LEFT.

18 THE L.A. UNIFIED SCHOOL VEHICLE HAD STOPPED TO  
19 THE RIGHT OF OUR VEHICLE AND TO THE RIGHT -- AND TO THE  
20 REAR OF THE WHITE VEHICLE.

21 THEN THE LAPD UNIT, WHICH I FIGURED OUT AS I  
22 TURNED AROUND WAS, IN FACT, AN LAPD UNIT, IT WAS TO MY  
23 LEFT.

24 THEY HAD STOPPED TO THE LEFT OF ME, JUST ABOUT  
25 6 FEET BEHIND MY DOOR.

26 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I HAVE A  
27 DIAGRAM THAT HAS BEEN PREVIOUSLY MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 9.

28 I WOULD LIKE TO PLACE IT ON THE BOARD.

1 THE FOREMAN: ALL RIGHT.

2 PROCEED.

3 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 9.)

4 MR. MASON: IS NOW AN APPROPRIATE TIME TO TAKE A  
5 BREAK?

6 THE FOREMAN: YES.

7 I THINK WE WILL TAKE A BREAK UNTIL TOMORROW  
8 MORNING.

9 PLEASE LISTEN VERY CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING  
10 TO TELL YOU NOW:

11 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
12 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
13 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

14 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
15 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
16 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
17 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
18 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

19 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
20 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

21 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

22 THE WITNESS: YES.

23 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

24 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

25 MR. MASON: MR. FOREMAN, WILL YOU ORDER THE WITNESS  
26 BACK TOMORROW AT 9:30?

27 THE FOREMAN: YES.

28 WILL YOU REPORT BACK HERE AT 9:30 TOMORROW.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

REMEMBER, YOU CONTINUE TO BE UNDER OATH.

THE WITNESS: YES.

MR. MASON: THANK YOU.

(THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
JURY HEARING ROOM.)

THE FOREMAN: WE WILL BE IN RECESS UNTIL  
APPROXIMATELY 9:30 TOMORROW MORNING.

THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE  
NOT TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR  
DISCUSS IT AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES  
THIS CASE FOR DELIBERATIONS.

(EVENING ADJOURNMENT TAKEN.)

-000-

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; TUESDAY, MARCH 12, 1991

2 9:45 A.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 THE FOREMAN: THE SERGEANT AT ARMS, SECURE THE  
6 DOORS.

7 I WILL CALL THE HEARING TO ORDER.

8 LET THE RECORD SHOW THAT THERE ARE 23 GRAND  
9 JURORS PRESENT.

10 MR. MASON: LET'S CALL THE ROLL.

11 THE FOREMAN: WILL THE SECRETARY CALL THE ROLL.

12  
13 (ROLL CALLED.)

14  
15 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 23  
16 GRAND JURORS PRESENT.

17 MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED.

18 MR. WHITE: RECALL [REDACTED]

19 THE FOREMAN: GOOD MORNING.

20 REMEMBER, YOU REMAIN UNDER OATH.

21 THE WITNESS: YES.

22 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

23 THE WITNESS: OFFICER [REDACTED]

24 [REDACTED]  
25 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

26 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU, MR. FOREMAN.  
27  
28

b6  
b7c

1 [REDACTED]  
2 RECALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND  
3 JURY, HAVING BEEN PREVIOUSLY DULY SWORN, RESUMED THE STAND  
4 AND TESTIFIED FURTHER AS FOLLOWS:

5  
6 EXAMINATION (RESUMED)

7 BY MR. WHITE:

8 Q. OFFICER [REDACTED] I BELIEVE WE WERE GOING TO STEP  
9 TO THE DIAGRAM WHEN YOUR TESTIMONY CONCLUDED YESTERDAY.

10 MR. FOREMAN, MAY THE WITNESS STEP TO THE  
11 DIAGRAM?

12 THE FOREMAN: SHE MAY.

13 Q. BY MR. WHITE: OFFICER [REDACTED] DO YOU RECOGNIZE  
14 THE LOCATION DEPICTED IN THAT DIAGRAM?

15 A. I DO.

16 Q. WHAT LOCATION IS THAT?

17 A. RIGHT HERE, FROM SUNLAND TO WHERE THE  
18 ENFORCEMENT STOP WAS MADE HERE AT FOOTHILL EAST -- OR WEST  
19 OF OSBORNE.

20 Q. I BELIEVE YOU POINTED TO THE RIGHT ON THE  
21 DIAGRAM.

22 THERE IS A CIRCLE OR PINK CIRCLE OR SQUARE.  
23 IS THAT CORRECT?

24 A. YES. IT'S A HEAVILY-MARKED AREA WHERE WE FIRST  
25 OBSERVED THE VEHICLE.

26 Q. CAN YOU USE THE POINTER, PLEASE.

27 WHAT DOES THAT LOCATION DEPICT?

28 A. THAT'S WHERE WE FIRST OBSERVED THE WHITE

1 HYUNDAI.

2 Q. WHAT LOCATION IS THAT?

3 A. WESTBOUND TO SOUTH AT SUNLAND.

4 Q. WHERE DID YOU FOLLOW THE VEHICLE?

5 CAN YOU POINT THAT OUT ON THE DIAGRAM?

6 A. WHERE IT IS HIGHLIGHTED IN PINK WE FOLLOWED  
7 HIM.

8 DID YOU SAY WHEN WE FIRST OBSERVED HIM?

9 Q. YES.

10 A. WESTBOUND 210 AT SUNLAND.

11 THEN I REENTERED THE FREEWAY AND GOT ON BEHIND  
12 AND TRIED TO CATCH UP TO HIM.

13 AND JUST AROUND -- THIS IS OSBORNE STREET RIGHT  
14 HERE -- JUST EAST OF OSBORNE IS WHERE WE CAUGHT UP TO HIM.

15 Q. WHAT IS THE DISTANCE FROM WHERE YOU FIRST SAW  
16 HIM TO OSBORNE?

17 A. FROM SUNLAND TO OSBORNE IS APPROXIMATELY, I  
18 WOULD SAY, APPROXIMATELY 2-1/2 MILES, APPROXIMATELY.

19 Q. THEN YOU CONTINUED TO FOLLOW HIM.

20 IS THAT CORRECT?

21 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

22 Q. CAN YOU SHOW US ON THE DIAGRAM WHERE YOU WENT  
23 NEXT?

24 A. THIS IS WESTBOUND TO SOUTH I-210, AND THIS IS  
25 OSBORNE STREET HERE. THIS IS A CROSSING HERE.

26 WE CONTINUED JUST PAST THE SOUND BARRIER WALL  
27 TO THE SIMI VALLEY FREEWAY, THEN HE EXITED THE FREEWAY UP  
28 HERE -- WHERE IS PAXTON?

1 OKAY. UP HERE AT PAXTON. SIMI VALLEY IS BACK  
2 HERE.

3 THEN IT SPLITS OFF, GOES OVER THE TOP OF THE  
4 210, PAXTON FOLLOWS UNDERNEATH.

5 WE FOLLOWED HIM SOUTHBOUND ON PAXTON, MADE A  
6 LEFT-HAND TURN HERE ON GLENOAKS BOULEVARD, WENT NORTHBOUND  
7 HERE ON VAN NUYS, THEN AGAIN WENT EASTBOUND ON FOOTHILL  
8 BOULEVARD WHERE THE PURSUIT STOPPED HERE, EASTBOUND  
9 FOOTHILL BOULEVARD.

10 IT WOULD BE JUST EAST OF OSBORNE.

11 Q. AND THAT IS -- THERE IS PINK CIRCLE OR SQUARE  
12 WHERE THE PURSUIT ENDED.

13 IS THAT CORRECT?

14 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

15 Q. WHAT IS THE TOTAL DISTANCE OF THE PURSUIT?

16 A. WHERE WE FIRST OBSERVED HIM, IT'S 8 MILES.

17 BUT FROM THE PURSUIT WHERE WE HAD INITIALLY PUT  
18 OUT THE CALL TO OUR DISPATCH, IT WAS JUST PRIOR TO PAXTON  
19 EXIT OR ON TOP OF PAXTON EXIT.

20 I DON'T RECALL EXACTLY WHICH ONE. IT WOULD BE  
21 ALMOST 9 MILES.

22 Q. WHEN DID YOU FIRST TURN THE LIGHTS ON AND  
23 ACTIVATE YOUR SIREN?

24 A. WHEN WE ACTIVATED THE SIREN, IT WAS JUST WEST  
25 OF OSBORNE.

26 BUT WHEN WE PUT OUT THE "FAILURE TO YIELD," IT  
27 WAS WEST OF PAXTON.

28 Q. WHERE WAS THE FIRST TIME YOU TURNED ON YOUR

1 LIGHTS AND SIREN TO THE END OF THE PURSUIT?

2 A. FROM OSBORNE TO PAXTON IS ABOUT THREE-QUARTERS  
3 OF A MILE.

4 WHEN WE INITIALLY TURNED ON THE SIREN, PUT OUT  
5 THE "FAILURE TO YIELD," IT WOULD BE, ALTOGETHER, ABOUT  
6 4-3/4 MILES.

7 SO 4-3/4 MILES, ALMOST 5 MILES.

8 Q. SO ALMOST 5 MILES YOU WERE BEHIND THIS VEHICLE  
9 WITH YOUR SIREN AND LIGHTS ON.

10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. CORRECT.

12 Q. I'M REFERRING TO THE OVERHEAD LIGHTS ON TOP OF  
13 YOUR VEHICLE.

14 A. ALTERNATING HEAD LAMPS, SIREN, AND OVERHEAD  
15 LIGHTS.

16 Q. THANK YOU, OFFICER [REDACTED]  
17 OFFICER [REDACTED] WHAT WAS THE FIRST THING THAT  
18 OCCURRED AFTER YOU STOPPED YOUR VEHICLE?

19 A. THE FIRST THING AFTER I STOPPED THE PATROL  
20 VEHICLE, TO THE LEFT REAR OF THE WHITE HYUNDAI IS WHERE WE  
21 EXITED OUR VEHICLE.

22 AT THAT TIME, MYSELF AND MY PARTNER EXITED OUR  
23 VEHICLE, AND WE OBSERVED THE L.A. SCHOOL POLICE TO OUR  
24 RIGHT STOP THERE.

25 THEN THE LAPD UNIT STOPPED TO THE LEFT OF MY  
26 VEHICLE.

27 Q. DO YOU KNOW THE NAMES OF THE OFFICERS THAT WERE  
28 IN THAT FIRST LAPD UNIT?

b6  
b7c

1 A. NOT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, NO.

2 Q. DID YOU LATER FIND OUT THEIR NAMES?

3 A. NOT IN THAT VEHICLE, NO.

4 Q. WHAT WAS THE FIRST THING YOU DID AFTER YOU  
5 STEPPED OUT OF YOUR VEHICLE?

6 A. AS I STEPPED OUT OF MY VEHICLE, I, OF COURSE,  
7 OPENED UP THE DOOR.

8 AT THAT TIME OFFICER [REDACTED] HE  
9 REACHED FOR THE P.A. SYSTEM, WHICH IS PUBLIC ADDRESS  
10 SYSTEM, AND TRIED TO CONTACT THE DRIVER VERBALLY, YOU KNOW,  
11 OVER THE AIR, TO TELL HIM TO EXIT HIS VEHICLE.

12 Q. NOW, AT THAT POINT WERE THE PERSONS IN THE  
13 WHITE HYUNDAI, WERE THEY STILL INSIDE THE VEHICLE?

14 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

15 Q. YOUR PARTNER ASKED THEM TO STEP OUT OF THE  
16 VEHICLE?

17 A. WELL, HE ADVISED THE DRIVER AT THIS TIME ONLY.

18 Q. WHY JUST THE DRIVER?

19 A. SO WE CAN GET ONE OUT, YOU KNOW, ONE AT A TIME,  
20 SO WE CAN AT LEAST OBSERVE ONE PERSON AT ONE TIME SO WE  
21 DON'T HAVE THEM ALL OUT TO WHERE OUR EYES ARE ALL  
22 SCATTERED.

23 Q. IS THAT THE NORMAL PROCEDURE, TO GET ONE OUT AT  
24 A TIME?

25 A. YES, BY OUR POLICY.

26 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "OUR POLICY," WHOSE POLICY --

27 A. CHP.

28 Q. -- ARE YOU REFERRING TO?

b6  
b7c

1 CAN YOU LET ME FINISH THE QUESTION. IT'S HARD  
2 FOR THE REPORTER TO TAKE DOWN TWO PEOPLE TALKING AT ONE  
3 TIME.

4 A. ALL RIGHT.

5 Q. THANK YOU.

6 WHAT HAPPENED AFTER YOUR PARTNER MADE THIS  
7 ADVISEMENT OR ASKED THEM TO GET OUT, THE DRIVER TO GET OUT  
8 OF THE VEHICLE?

9 A. HE ASKED THE DRIVER TO GET OUT OF THE VEHICLE,  
10 AND I OBSERVED THE REAR PASSENGER WITH HIS HANDS UP.

11 I COULD NOT SEE WHERE THE HANDS OF -- THE  
12 RIGHT-FRONT PASSENGER'S HANDS WERE. I ONLY OBSERVED THE  
13 REAR PORTION OF HIS HEAD.

14 I THEN OBSERVED THE DRIVER'S LEFT HAND TO BE ON  
15 THE STEERING WHEEL, AND HE WOULD NOT GET OUT OF THE VEHICLE  
16 UPON COMMAND OF MY PARTNER OFFICER.

17 Q. WAS THE P.A. SYSTEM WORKING PROPERLY?

18 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHEN WE FIRST GOT OUT  
19 OF THE VEHICLE, IT WASN'T.

20 THEN WE ADVISED THE POLICE, L.A. SCHOOL  
21 DISTRICT, TO TURN OFF THEIR SIREN.

22 Q. SO AT THE POINT WHERE YOUR PARTNER TRIED TO USE  
23 THE P.A. SYSTEM IN YOUR VEHICLE, IT WAS NOT WORKING?

24 A. NO, NOT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME. NO.

25 Q. WHEN YOU SAY THAT IT WASN'T WORKING, WAS THERE  
26 ANY SOUND COMING OUT OF THE P.A. SYSTEM AT ALL?

27 A. THERE WAS SOUND COMING OUT, BUT IT WAS ALMOST  
28 GARBLED.

1 IT WAS FEEDBACK FROM THE BUMPER OF THEIR CAR,  
2 BECAUSE I WAS APPROXIMATELY 10 FEET BEHIND, 10 TO 15 FEET  
3 BEHIND THEIR VEHICLE.

4 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

5 A. MY PARTNER THEN REPLACED THE P.A. SYSTEM, OR  
6 THE MIKE BACK ON TO ITS STAND, THEN BEGAN TO GIVE VERBAL  
7 COMMANDS BY YELLING OR SHOUTING AT THE DRIVER.

8 Q. WHAT WAS HE SHOUTING?

9 A. HE WAS TELLING HIM TO EXIT THE VEHICLE AND KEEP  
10 HIS HANDS WHERE WE COULD SEE THEM.

11 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

12 A. IT TOOK LIKE -- IT SEEMED LIKE MOMENTS BEFORE  
13 THE DRIVER EXITED.

14 THEN, ONCE HE EXITED, THE FIRST IMPRESSION WHEN  
15 I SAW HIM, HE APPEARED ALMOST HAPPY -- WELL, HE WAS  
16 SMILING.

17 AT ONE POINT WHEN HE GOT OUT OF THE VEHICLE, HE  
18 HAD HIS HANDS NOT RAISED UP VERY HIGH, BUT ALMOST TO HIS  
19 CHEST WHERE WE COULD STILL SEE HIS HANDS.

20 THEN HE PLACED THEM ON THE ROOF OF HIS CAR.

21 Q. WHAT COMMANDS DID YOUR PARTNER GIVE HIM AGAIN  
22 BEFORE HE STEPPED OUT OF THE VEHICLE?

23 A. HE SAID, "EXIT THE VEHICLE AND PLACE YOUR HANDS  
24 WHERE I CAN SEE THEM."

25 IT WAS SOMETHING TO THAT EFFECT.

26 Q. SO WHEN HE EXITED THE VEHICLE, DID HE DO AS HE  
27 WAS INSTRUCTED?

28 A. YES, HE DID.

1 Q. THEN WHAT DID THE DRIVER DO NEXT?

2 A. HE PLACED HIS HANDS ON THE ROOF OF HIS WHITE  
3 VEHICLE, AND AT THAT TIME THE HELICOPTER WAS ON THE  
4 SCENE.

5 Q. LET ME STOP YOU THERE.

6 AT THAT TIME WHEN HE PLACED HIS HANDS ON HIS  
7 VEHICLE, THE DRIVER, WHERE WERE THE PASSENGERS?

8 A. THE PASSENGERS WERE STILL SEATED.

9 Q. IN THE VEHICLE?

10 A. YES.

11 Q. THIS IS IN THE WHITE VEHICLE?

12 A. YES.

13 Q. OTHER THAN YOURSELF AND YOUR PARTNER, DID YOU  
14 NOTICE ANY OTHER OFFICERS NEAR YOU?

15 A. YES.

16 AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHEN I NOTICED THAT THE  
17 HELICOPTER WAS OVERHEAD, I THEN TURNED AROUND AND I HEARD  
18 THE DISTINCTIVE SOUNDS OF SIRENS AND DOORS OPENING AND  
19 OTHER OFFICERS ARRIVING.

20 Q. AT THAT TIME WHEN THE DRIVER PLACED HIS HANDS  
21 ON THE -- ON HIS VEHICLE, WERE THERE ANY OFFICERS BETWEEN  
22 YOURSELF AND THE DRIVER?

23 A. NO.

24 Q. WERE THERE ANY OFFICERS TO THE SIDE OF YOU?

25 A. YES, TO THE LEFT OF ME.

26 Q. HOW MANY OFFICERS WERE TO THE LEFT OF YOU?

27 A. AS FAR AS OFFICERS, I'M NOT REALLY SURE, BUT  
28 I KNOW THERE WAS THREE VEHICLES TO THE LEFT OF ME.

1 I DON'T KNOW IF THEY CARRIED TWO-MAN  
2 OFFICERS.

3 Q. THREE VEHICLES?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. WERE THESE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
6 VEHICLES?

7 A. I BELIEVE THEM TO BE LAPD, YES.

8 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

9 A. AT THAT TIME I THEN TURNED AROUND TO MY RIGHT  
10 AND OBSERVED TWO MORE BEHIND ME, TWO MORE LAPD OFFICERS AND  
11 TWO MORE BEHIND THE SCHOOL POLICE.

12 AS THE SUBJECT PLACED HIS HANDS ON TOP OF THE  
13 ROOF OF THE CAR, LIKE I SAID EARLIER, THE HELICOPTER THEN  
14 WAS ON SCENE.

15 HE THEN LOOKED UP AND SMILED AT THE HELICOPTER  
16 AND BEGAN TO WAVE AND THEN MORE OR LESS DANCE AROUND WITH  
17 HIS FEET, LIKE A PITTER-PATTER STEP.

18 Q. YOU ARE REFERRING TO THE DRIVER OF THE WHITE  
19 HYUNDAI.

20 IS THAT CORRECT?

21 A. YES. YES.

22 Q. OTHER THAN THE COMMAND TO PLACE HIS HANDS WHERE  
23 THEY COULD BE SEEN, HAD THIS DRIVER BEEN GIVEN ANY OTHER  
24 COMMANDS?

25 A. NOT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, NO.

26 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

27 A. AFTER HE WAS TOLD TO PUT HIS HANDS IN VIEW --  
28 NO ONE TOLD HIM TO PLACE HIS HANDS ON TOP OF THE ROOF, HE

1 JUST SAID, "PUT YOUR HANDS IN VIEW" -- HE THEN  
2 AUTOMATICALLY PUT HIS HANDS ON THE ROOF OF THE CAR.

3 MY PARTNER THEN WAS NOT USING THE P.A. SYSTEM,  
4 BUT HE TOLD HIM VERBALLY, HE SAID, "OKAY. NOW, GET ON THE  
5 GROUND. GET ON THE GROUND, LAY YOURSELF PRONE ON THE  
6 GROUND, PUT YOUR HANDS OUT WHERE I CAN SEE THEM, SPREAD  
7 YOUR LEGS."

8 AND AT THAT TIME THE SUBJECT OF THE CAR, THE  
9 DRIVER, DID NOT COMPLY.

10 Q. DID YOUR PARTNER TELL HIM THIS, GIVE HIM THESE  
11 DIRECTIONS AFTER HE HAD DONE THIS LITTLE PITTER-PATTER THAT  
12 YOU SAID HE DID?

13 A. YES.

14 Q. NOW, THIS PROCEDURE THAT YOU ARE GOING THROUGH,  
15 IS THIS A NORMAL PROCEDURE FOR A TRAFFIC STOP?

16 A. NOT FOR A TRAFFIC STOP, NO.

17 Q. WHAT TYPE OF PROCEDURE IS THIS?

18 A. UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCES, WITH HIM FAILING TO  
19 YIELD TO OUR EMERGENCY LIGHTS, IT IS WHAT WE CALL A  
20 LOW-RISK OR HIGH-RISK FELONY STOP.

21 IT'S NOT CONSIDERED A FELONY STOP.

22 THERE ARE TWO DIFFERENT STOPS.

23 Q. SO THIS IS CALLED A LOW-RISK FELONY STOP?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. THIS IS BECAUSE OF HIS FAILURE TO YIELD?

26 A. YES.

27 WE DIDN'T KNOW AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHY HE  
28 WOULD NOT YIELD TO OUR LIGHTS.

1 Q. DID THIS PARTICULAR PROCEDURE THAT YOU WERE  
2 EMPLOYING AT THIS TIME HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH THE  
3 DRIVER'S RACE?

4 A. NO, NOT AT ALL.

5 Q. NOW, AFTER THE DRIVER WAS TOLD TO GET ON THE  
6 GROUND -- IS THAT CORRECT, TO LIE ON THE GROUND?

7 A. YES.

8 Q. WHAT AGAIN WAS HE TOLD TO DO?

9 A. HE WAS TOLD TO LAY FACE-DOWN ON THE GROUND,  
10 PRONE, WITH HIS ARMS EXTENDED AND HIS LEGS SPREAD OUT.

11 Q. WHAT DID HE DO AFTER HE WAS TOLD THIS?

12 A. HE BEGAN TO DANCE AROUND AGAIN, KIND OF -- LIKE  
13 I SAID, PITTER-PATTER, AND HE WAS SMILING AT THE OFFICERS.

14 THE OFFICERS TO MY LEFT HAD ALREADY DRAWN THEIR  
15 WEAPONS AND WERE FACING HIM OR FACING -- POINTING THEM AT  
16 THE DRIVER.

17 Q. WAS THE DRIVER SAYING ANYTHING, OR HAD HE SAID  
18 ANYTHING AFTER HE GOT OUT OF THE VEHICLE?

19 A. NO. HE WAS JUST LAUGHING.

20 Q. NOW, AGAIN, AFTER HE WAS TOLD TO GET DOWN ON  
21 THE GROUND, WHAT DID HE DO?

22 A. BEFORE HE ACTUALLY GOT ON THE GROUND, LIKE I  
23 SAID, HE -- I GUESS I WOULD OBSERVE IT AS PITTER-PATTER --  
24 I DON'T KNOW HOW ELSE TO DESCRIBE IT, HOW HE WAS DANCING,  
25 OR HIS MOVEMENTS.

26 Q. AND HE WAS LAUGHING.

27 IS THAT CORRECT?

28 A. HE WASN'T LAUGHING LIKE "HA, HA," TO THAT

1 EFFECT. HE WAS LAUGHING LIKE A SMIRK, SMIRKING.

2 Q. OTHER THAN THE COMMAND TO GET OUT OF THE CAR  
3 AND SHOW HIS HANDS AND THE COMMAND TO GET ON THE GROUND,  
4 HAD ANYONE ELSE GIVEN HIM ANY OTHER COMMANDS?

5 A. NOT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME.

6 Q. HAD ANYONE OTHER THAN THE CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY  
7 PATROL, YOURSELF OR YOUR PARTNER, GIVEN HIM COMMANDS?

8 A. NOT AT THAT TIME.

9 Q. LAPD HAD NOT GIVEN HIM ANY COMMANDS AT THAT  
10 TIME.

11 IS THAT RIGHT?

12 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

13 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

14 A. AFTER THAT, HE STILL HADN'T GONE DOWN ON THE  
15 GROUND. AND I WAS STILL BEHIND THE PROTECTION OF MY DOOR.  
16 AS HE TURNED TO FACE ME, HE WAS MORE OR LESS  
17 SMIRKING.

18 I SEEN ONE OF HIS HANDS -- I DON'T KNOW IF IT  
19 WAS HIS RIGHT OR LEFT -- BUT I BELIEVE IT WAS HIS RIGHT HAND  
20 BY THE REAR PORTION OF HIS BUTT.

21 I TOLD HIM, "GET YOUR HANDS AWAY FROM YOUR  
22 BUTT."

23 AND AT THAT TIME HE GRABBED HIS RIGHT BUTTOCKS  
24 AND TURNED TO ME AND SHOOK HIS BUTT IN FRONT OF ME.

25 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

26 A. THEN I WENT AND GOT MY WEAPON, POINTED IT AT  
27 THE SUBJECT, AND I SAID, "HIT THE GROUND. GET YOUR FACE ON  
28 THE GROUND. SPREAD YOUR ARMS AND YOUR LEGS.

- 1 "DO AS THE OFFICER TOLD YOU."
- 2 Q. SO AT THE POINT YOU DREW YOUR WEAPON?
- 3 A. YES.
- 4 Q. WHY DID YOU DRAW YOUR WEAPON?
- 5 A. THE WAY HE WAS ACTING, I DIDN'T KNOW, WHEN
- 6 HE HAD DONE THIS, EXACTLY WHAT HIS Demeanor WAS.
- 7 I DIDN'T KNOW -- YOU KNOW, I HAD NEVER COME
- 8 INTO CONTACT WITH SOMETHING LIKE THIS.
- 9 Q. DID ANYONE ELSE DRAW THEIR WEAPON THAT YOU
- 10 COULD SEE?
- 11 A. THEY ALREADY HAD THEIR WEAPONS DRAWN, THE
- 12 LAPD.
- 13 Q. ARE YOU REFERRING TO THE LAPD OFFICERS WHO WERE
- 14 ON YOUR LEFT?
- 15 A. YES, THAT'S CORRECT.
- 16 Q. NOW, ON YOUR RIGHT WAS YOUR POLICE VEHICLE.
- 17 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 18 A. THAT'S CORRECT -- WELL, YES.
- 19 Q. ON YOUR LEFT WERE OTHER POLICE VEHICLES.
- 20 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 21 A. THAT'S CORRECT.
- 22 Q. THERE WERE ALSO LAPD OFFICERS ON YOUR LEFT?
- 23 A. CORRECT.
- 24 Q. HOW MANY OFFICERS WERE ON YOUR LEFT?
- 25 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, I ASSUMED OR
- 26 ESTIMATED --
- 27 Q. ALL RIGHT.
- 28 A. -- THAT THERE WERE APPROXIMATELY FIVE TO SIX,

1 FIVE TO SIX OFFICERS.

2 Q. AND YOU SAID THEY HAD THEIR GUNS DRAWN?

3 A. YES.

4 Q. WERE YOU ABLE TO SEE WHEN THEY DRAW THEIR GUNS  
5 FIRST?

6 A. THEY DREW THEIR GUNS, I BELIEVE, AS SOON AS HE  
7 EXITED THE VEHICLE.

8 Q. BUT YOU DIDN'T DRAW YOUR GUN AT THAT TIME --

9 A. NO.

10 Q. -- IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

12 Q. AT THE TIME THIS SUSPECT OR THIS PERSON EXITED  
13 THE VEHICLE, DID YOU CONSIDER HIM A THREAT?

14 A. NOT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHEN HE EXITED, NO.

15 Q. WHEN WAS THE FIRST TIME -- GOING BACK TO THE  
16 PURSUIT, WHEN WAS THE FIRST TIME YOU BECAME AWARE THAT  
17 THERE WERE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT VEHICLES BEHIND  
18 YOU?

19 A. I BELIEVE IT WAS EASTBOUND FOOTHILL BOULEVARD,  
20 JUST APPROACHING TERRA BELLA.

21 Q. IN TERMS OF DISTANCE, HOW FAR FROM THE END OF  
22 THE PURSUIT DID YOU FIRST SEE AN LAPD VEHICLE, LOS ANGELES  
23 POLICE DEPARTMENT VEHICLE?

24 A. FROM TERRA BELLA TO WHERE WE STOPPED, I WOULD  
25 SAY, WOULD BE ALMOST A FOURTH OF A MILE TO APPROXIMATELY A  
26 HALF MILE.

27 Q. JUST SO I HAVE THIS STRAIGHT, ARE YOU SAYING  
28 THE FIRST TIME YOU SAW AN LAPD VEHICLE WAS A HALF A MILE

1 FROM THE END OF THE PURSUIT?

2 A. JUST BEFORE THE END OF THE PURSUIT.

3 Q. AND AT THAT TIME THAT YOU FIRST OBSERVED THE  
4 LAPD VEHICLE, HOW FAST WERE YOU GOING?

5 A. ON FOOTHILL BOULEVARD, I BELIEVE OUR SPEED WAS  
6 BETWEEN 60 TO 65 MILES PER HOUR.

7 Q. WHAT IS THE SPEED LIMIT THERE?

8 A. I BELIEVE IN THE RESIDENTIAL AREA, IT'S 35.

9 Q. SO AT THE TIME THIS PERSON GOT OUT OF THE  
10 VEHICLE, THIS DRIVER, YOU DIDN'T FEEL THE NEED TO HAVE YOUR  
11 WEAPON DRAWN.

12 IS THAT CORRECT?

13 A. NOT AT THAT TIME, NO.

14 Q. YOU DIDN'T FEEL ANY DANGER AT THAT TIME?

15 A. NO.

16 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER YOU DREW YOUR WEAPON?

17 A. AFTER I DREW MY WEAPON, LIKE I HAD SAID  
18 EARLIER, I TOLD HIM TO LIE DOWN FACE ON THE GROUND, SPREAD  
19 HIS LEGS AND EXTEND HIS ARMS.

20 AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHILE I WAS TELLING HIM  
21 THIS, HE WAS LAYING ON THE GROUND.

22 HE FINALLY GOT DOWN, BUT HE GOT DOWN ON HIS  
23 KNEES AND HIS HANDS. HE WOULDN'T GO DOWN ALL THE WAY. HE  
24 KEPT HIS HANDS BENT AND HIS KNEES ON THE GROUND.

25 IT TOOK ABOUT THREE OR FOUR COMMANDS FOR HIM TO  
26 FINALLY GO DOWN. IT WASN'T JUST MYSELF, BUT IT WAS TO THE  
27 OTHER OFFICERS TO THE LEFT OF HIM THAT COMMANDED HIM TO LIE  
28 FACE-DOWN.

1 Q. THIS WAS NOT ONLY YOURSELF, BUT LAPD OFFICERS  
2 WERE COMMANDING HIM.

3 IS THAT CORRECT?

4 A. YES; THAT'S CORRECT.

5 Q. IS THIS THE FIRST TIME THAT L.A. POLICE  
6 OFFICERS HAD JOINED IN THE COMMANDS OR ISSUED ANY COMMANDS?

7 A. I BELIEVE SO.

8 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

9 A. AFTER WE COMMANDED HIM TO LIE DOWN PRONE, HE  
10 FINALLY COMPLIED.

11 AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME HE LAID WITH HIS -- IT  
12 WOULD BE HIS RIGHT EAR ON THE ASPHALT. SO HE WAS LOOKING  
13 AT ME.

14 SO UNDER THE PROTECTION OF MYSELF, OR FOR MY  
15 OWN SAFETY, I TOLD HIM TO TURN HIS HEAD AWAY SO I COULD  
16 MAKE MY APPROACH.

17 FINALLY, AFTER A FEW MINUTES AFTER I TOLD HIM,  
18 "TURN YOUR HEAD AWAY, TURN YOUR HEAD AWAY," HE FINALLY  
19 COMPLIED.

20 BUT I DON'T BELIEVE IT WAS UNDER MY ORDER. I  
21 THINK THERE WAS ANOTHER OFFICER THAT HAD WALKED UP THAT  
22 CAUGHT HIS ATTENTION, AND THEN HE TURNED HIS HEAD TO SEE  
23 WHAT HE HEARD.

24 WHEN HE DID THAT, THAT'S WHEN I WALKED AROUND  
25 THE PROTECTION OF MY VEHICLE TO MAKE AN APPROACH ON HIM TO  
26 PLACE HANDCUFFS ON THE SUBJECT.

27 Q. NOW, ORIGINALLY YOU HAD SAID WHEN THE VEHICLE  
28 FIRST STOPPED THERE WAS A HELICOPTER OVERHEAD.

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

3 Q. WAS THAT HELICOPTER STILL OVERHEAD?

4 A. YES, IT WAS.

5 Q. WERE YOU -- DID YOU HAVE TROUBLE HEARING OR  
6 COMMUNICATING WITH THAT HELICOPTER OVERHEAD?

7 A. NOT AT THAT DISTANCE.

8 I WAS APPROXIMATELY 10 TO 15 FEET AWAY FROM  
9 THE SUBJECT AND THE OFFICERS.

10 Q. DID THE SUSPECT EVER APPEAR TO HAVE TROUBLE  
11 HEARING YOU?

12 A. NO.

13 I DON'T KNOW IF HE HAD TROUBLE HEARING ME,  
14 BECAUSE EVERYTIME I WOULD SAY SOMETHING, HE WOULD JUST KEEP  
15 SMILING.

16 Q. SO AT THIS POINT YOU ARE GOING TO APPROACH THIS  
17 SUSPECT AND HANDCUFF HIM.

18 IS THAT CORRECT?

19 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

20 Q. WOULD IT BE FAIR TO SAY AT THIS POINT YOU FEEL  
21 SAFE ENOUGH TO APPROACH HIM?

22 A. WHEN HE TURNED HIS HEAD AWAY, I FELT SAFE,  
23 YES.

24 AND I ALSO STILL HAD MY WEAPON DRAWN AT THAT  
25 TIME.

26 Q. SO IN YOUR MIND IT WAS SAFE ENOUGH -- HE WAS OF  
27 LITTLE DANGER TO YOU AT THAT TIME?

28 A. UNDER THOSE CIRCUMSTANCES, I DON'T THINK I

1 RECALL EXACTLY IF I FELT SAFE OR ANYTHING LIKE THAT.

2 I WAS JUST GOING TO WALK UP AND PLACE THE  
3 HANDCUFFS ON HIM.

4 Q. NOW, UP TO THIS POINT, THIS SUSPECT HAD BEEN  
5 GIVEN A SERIES OF COMMANDS; HE HAS BASICALLY COMPLIED WITH  
6 THESE COMMANDS.

7 IS THAT CORRECT?

8 A. IF YOU USE THE WORD "BASICALLY," YES.

9 Q. HE HASN'T COMPLIED IMMEDIATELY EACH TIME, BUT  
10 HE HAS BASICALLY COMPLIED WITH THE COMMANDS.

11 IS THAT CORRECT?

12 A. YES.

13 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER YOU WENT TO APPROACH HIM?

14 A. AS I MADE MY APPROACH AROUND THE PATROL  
15 VEHICLE, AROUND THE PROTECTION OF THE DOOR, AS I APPROACHED  
16 HIM, I WAS APPROXIMATELY 5 TO 6 FEET AWAY FROM HIS LEFT --  
17 HIS LEFT ARM WAS STILL BENT, BUT I WAS 5 TO 6 FEET AWAY.

18 AND AS I WAS NEARING THE SUBJECT DRIVER, THE  
19 SERGEANT WAS -- THAT WOULD BE THE SERGEANT FROM LAPD -- HE  
20 WAS STANDING TO THE LEFT OF ME.

21 AT THAT TIME HE MOTIONED TO ME. HE SAID,  
22 "STAND BACK. STAND BACK. WE'LL HANDLE THIS."

23 HE TOOK HIS RIGHT ARM AND MOTIONED ME BACK.

24 Q. WHAT DID HE SAY, AGAIN?

25 A. HE SAID SOMETHING TO THE EFFECT OF, "STAND  
26 BACK," OR, "WE WILL HANDLE IT. WE'LL HANDLE IT; WE'LL  
27 HANDLE IT."

28 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

1 THE FOREMAN: YES.

2 Q. BY MR. WHITE: OFFICER [REDACTED] SHOWING YOU A b6  
3 PHOTOGRAPH THAT'S PREVIOUSLY BEEN MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 5. b7C

4 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE PERSON DEPICTED IN THAT  
5 PHOTOGRAPH?

6 A. YES.

7 IT'S THE SERGEANT, BUT HE HAD A LITTLE BIT MORE  
8 GRAY HAIR.

9 Q. THAT'S THE SERGEANT THAT TOLD YOU TO, "STAND  
10 BACK; STAND BACK; WE'LL HANDLE IT"?

11 A. YES.

12 Q. AND DID YOU LATER LEARN THE NAME OF THAT  
13 SERGEANT?

14 A. YES. LATER, AT THE HOSPITAL, I FOUND OUT HIS  
15 NAME.

16 Q. WHAT WAS HIS NAME?

17 A. SGT. KOON.

18 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO AFTER THE SERGEANT TOLD YOU TO,  
19 "STAND BACK"?

20 A. I STEPPED BACK.

21 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

22 A. WHEN I STEPPED BACK, I WAS ABOUT, LIKE I SAID,  
23 5 TO 6 FEET AWAY FROM THE SUBJECT ON THE GROUND.

24 WHEN I STEPPED BACK, TWO OF HIS OFFICERS  
25 STEPPED FORWARD, ONE STEPPING ON THE LEFT SIDE AND ONE  
26 STEPPING ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF HIM.

27 Q. WHERE DID THEY STEP FORWARD TO?

28 A. THEY STEPPED TOWARDS THE BODY OF THE SUBJECT

1 WHO WAS ON THE GROUND PRONE.

2 Q. NOW, THIS SUBJECT WAS ON THE GROUND PRONE.  
3 CAN YOU DESCRIBE EXACTLY HOW HE WAS ON THE  
4 GROUND?

5 A. HE HAD HIS KNEES ON THE GROUND, BUT THEY WERE  
6 KIND OF BENT UP WHERE HIS TOES WERE STILL UP IN THE AIR.  
7 HIS LEGS WEREN'T FLAT DOWN.

8 HE HAD HIS ARMS TO A POSITION WHERE THEY WERE  
9 STILL AT HIS CHEST. THEY WEREN'T EXTENDED LIKE WE ADVISED  
10 HIM. THEY WERE BENT IN.

11 MR. MASON: YOU ARE INDICATING -- YOU HAVE YOUR ARMS  
12 BENT WITH THE PALMS OF YOUR HANDS IN FRONT OF YOU, JUST  
13 WIDER THAN YOUR SHOULDERS?

14 THE WITNESS: YES.

15 HE HAD HIS PALMS ON THE GROUND, BUT THEY WERE  
16 AT SHOULDER LENGTH.

17 AT NO TIME WERE THEY EXTENDED.

18 MR. MASON: ALL RIGHT.

19 THANK YOU.

20 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

21 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

22 MR. MASON: THAT POSITION YOU DESCRIBED WOULD BE AS  
23 IF YOU WERE GOING TO DO A PUSH-UP, PERFORM A PUSH-UP?

24 THE WITNESS: YES.

25 BUT HIS HANDS WERE NOT UNDERNEATH HIS CHEST,  
26 BUT THEY WERE OUTSTRETCHED A LITTLE BIT AWAY FROM HIS  
27 CHEST.

28 MR. MASON: THANK YOU.

1 Q. BY MR. WHITE: NOW, DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION  
2 TO THIS EXHIBIT THAT HAS BEEN MARKED NO. 8, A PHOTOGRAPH.

3 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE PERSON DEPICTED IN THAT  
4 PHOTOGRAPH?

5 A. YES, I DO.

6 Q. AND WHO IS THAT PERSON?

7 A. I BELIEVE THIS TO BE OFFICER POWELL.

8 Q. DID YOU SEE OFFICER POWELL AT THE SCENE THE  
9 NIGHT OF THIS INCIDENT?

10 A. YES, I DID.

11 Q. WAS OFFICER POWELL ONE OF THE OFFICERS THAT  
12 APPROACHED THE SUSPECT WHILE HE WAS STILL ON THE GROUND?

13 A. I BELIEVE HE WAS, YES.

14 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THE OFFICERS APPROACHED THE  
15 SUSPECT?

16 A. OFFICER POWELL APPROACHED HIM ON THE LEFT SIDE  
17 AND REACHED DOWN AND GRABBED THE SUBJECT'S LEFT WRIST.

18 AT THAT TIME THE OTHER OFFICER -- I DON'T KNOW  
19 WHO HE WAS -- REACHED DOWN AND GRABBED THE SUBJECT'S RIGHT  
20 WRIST AND PULLED UP SIMULTANEOUSLY.

21 Q. PULLED UP WHAT?

22 A. HIS WRIST.

23 WHEN HE WAS ON THE GROUND, THEY PULLED UP ON  
24 HIS WRISTS.

25 Q. WHAT WERE THEY ATTEMPTING TO DO, IF YOU KNOW?

26 A. I BELIEVE THEY WERE TRYING TO PUT HIM IN  
27 HANDCUFFS.

28 Q. AND WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

1           A.       WHEN THEY PULLED UP ON HIS WRISTS, OR WHEN HE  
2 WAS ON THE GROUND, THEY GRABBED AHOLD OF HIS WRISTS.

3                    THEN THEY LIFTED UP TO, I BELIEVE, MUSCLE HIM  
4 INTO HANDCUFFS.

5                    AS THEY DID THIS, HE BEGAN TO LAUGH -- NOT OUT  
6 LOUD, BUT IT WAS KIND OF LIKE A CHUCKLE, SOMETHING TO THAT  
7 EFFECT.

8                    HE ROLLED AND HE JERKED HIS ONE ARM, WHICH  
9 WOULD BE HIS LEFT ARM. HE JERKED HIS LEFT ARM --  
10 WRIST -- AWAY FROM OFFICER POWELL, THEN JERKED HIS RIGHT  
11 ARM, PULLED IT DOWN AWAY FROM THE OTHER OFFICER.

12           Q.       NOW, HOW FAR AWAY WERE YOU FROM THE SUSPECT  
13 WHEN YOU MADE THIS OBSERVATION?

14           A.       WHEN I STEPPED BACK, I SAID I WAS 5 TO 6 FEET,  
15 SO I WAS 8 FEET AWAY.

16                    I STEPPED BACK ABOUT A COUPLE STEPS BACK.

17           Q.       HOW FAR AWAY WERE YOU FROM THE SUSPECT WHEN YOU  
18 MADE YOUR INITIAL OBSERVATION OF HIM AFTER HE GOT OUT OF  
19 THE CAR?

20                    WERE YOU OUT OF YOUR CAR?

21           A.       WHEN HE FIRST GOT OUT OF THE CAR, I WOULD SAY I  
22 WAS ABOUT MAYBE 15 TO 20 FEET WHEN HE GOT OUT OF THE CAR.

23           Q.       AT THE TIME YOU MADE THESE OBSERVATIONS, WHEN  
24 THE LAPD OFFICERS TRIED TO HANDCUFF THE SUSPECT, WAS THERE  
25 ANYTHING BLOCKING YOUR VIEW?

26           A.       THE BACK PORTION OF OFFICER POWELL.

27                    BUT I COULD STILL SEE HE HAD HIS HANDS ON THE  
28 GENTLEMAN'S, OR THE SUBJECT'S, WRIST.

1 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

2 A. AS HE PULLED DOWN HIS LEFT -- AS THE SUBJECT  
3 PULLED AWAY FROM OFFICER POWELL WITH HIS LEFT WRIST, THEN  
4 DID IT WITH HIS RIGHT.

5 THEN IT WAS THE SAME TO THE OTHER OFFICER. HE  
6 ROLLED AGAINST OFFICER POWELL ON THE GROUND, LIKE TO WHERE  
7 HIS ANKLES WERE, ROLLED TOWARD HIM, THEN ROLLED TO THE  
8 OTHER OFFICER.

9 IT WAS ONE WAY, THEN THE OTHER.

10 THEN HE JUMPED UP.

11 Q. SO AT THIS POINT THE SUSPECT IS STANDING UP.  
12 IS THAT CORRECT?

13 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

14 Q. WHERE ARE OFFICER POWELL AND THIS OTHER  
15 OFFICER?

16 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME THEY ARE ABOUT --  
17 OFFICER POWELL WAS ABOUT 5 FEET AWAY, AND THE OTHER OFFICER  
18 WAS A LITTLE BIT CLOSER.

19 I WOULD SAY HE WAS 2 TO 3 FEET.

20 Q. ARE THEY STANDING?

21 A. YES, THEY ARE STANDING.

22 Q. SO NEAR THE SUSPECT, YOU HAVE OFFICER POWELL  
23 AND ANOTHER OFFICER.

24 THIS OTHER OFFICER, IS HE A LOS ANGELES POLICE  
25 OFFICER?

26 A. YES, HE IS.

27 Q. AND YOU HAVE THE SUSPECT?

28 A. YES.

1 Q. IS THERE ANYONE ELSE NEAR THEM?

2 A. NOT THAT PARTICULAR MOMENT WHEN HE BROKE AWAY.

3 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

4 A. AS HE BROKE LOOSE FROM THE GRASP OF BOTH OF  
5 THESE OFFICERS, THOSE OFFICERS THAT WERE STANDING TO THE  
6 LEFT OF ME -- AND I DON'T KNOW IF THERE WERE SOME THAT CAME  
7 TO THE RIGHT -- BUT THEY ALL CLUSTERED AROUND HIM. THEY  
8 ALL WERE TRYING TO GRAB CONTROL OF HIM.

9 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "CLUSTERED AROUND HIM," WHO ARE  
10 YOU REFERRING TO?

11 A. LAPD.

12 Q. WHO IS, "HIM"?

13 YOU SAY, "CLUSTERED AROUND 'HIM.'"

14 A. THE SUBJECT, THE DRIVER.

15 Q. HOW MANY OFFICERS CLUSTERED AROUND THE DRIVER?

16 A. THERE WERE -- THERE WAS PROBABLY ABOUT FIVE TO  
17 SIX, IF NOT MORE.

18 Q. WHAT WERE THEY DOING AFTER THEY CLUSTERED  
19 AROUND THE DRIVER?

20 A. THEY WERE TRYING TO GET AHOLD OF HIM, TRYING TO  
21 GET A CONTROL HOLD ON HIM.

22 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "A CONTROL HOLD," CAN YOU  
23 DESCRIBE WHAT A CONTROL HOLD IS?

24 A. A POSITION TO WHERE YOU HAVE AN ADVANTAGE OF  
25 THE SUBJECT, OR THE DRIVER, SOMETHING THAT CAN GIVE YOU A  
26 LITTLE BIT OF LEVERAGE ON WHO YOU ARE TRYING TO PLACE THE  
27 HANDCUFFS ONTO.

28 Q. NOW, AT THIS POINT WOULD YOU SAY THIS PERSON,

1 THIS DRIVER, WAS RESISTING?

2 A. AT THIS TIME I BELIEVE HE WAS, YES.

3 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

4 A. HE BEGAN TO -- HE WASN'T PUNCHING AT ANY ONE  
5 OFFICER, HE WAS SWINGING WILDLY, PUSHING OFFICERS AWAY.

6 EACH OFFICER HAD PORTIONS OF HIS CLOTHING, LIKE  
7 HIS SHIRT.

8 ONE HAD LIKE -- I REMEMBER A PORTION OF THE  
9 BACK OF HIS SHIRT.

10 TWO OF THEM WERE TRYING TO GRAB HIS WRISTS OR  
11 HANDS, TRYING TO GET AHOLD OF HIM.

12 BUT, LIKE I SAY, HE WAS MOVING IN THAT LITTLE  
13 CIRCLE THAT THEY WERE IN, TRYING TO BREAK LOOSE OF THE  
14 CIRCLE.

15 HE DIDN'T WANT TO BE HANDCUFFED.

16 Q. GOING BACK TO WHEN OFFICER POWELL AND THIS  
17 OTHER OFFICER APPROACHED THE SUSPECT WHEN HE WAS ON THE  
18 GROUND.

19 DID ANYONE DIRECT THEM TO DO THAT?

20 A. I DON'T RECALL.

21 I JUST KNOW THAT WHEN HE TOLD ME TO STEP BACK,  
22 I STEPPED BACK.

23 Q. WHEN THE OTHER OFFICERS CLUSTERED AROUND THE  
24 SUSPECT, DID ANYONE DIRECT THEM TO DO THAT?

25 A. NO. IT WAS ALMOST INSTINCT.

26 Q. WHERE WAS SGT. KOON AT THIS TIME?

27 A. THEY WERE DIRECTLY IN FRONT OF ME, SO ABOUT 15  
28 FEET AWAY.

1                   THEY WOULD BE EAST OF MY LOCATION, ABOUT 15  
2 FEET.

3                   THE SERGEANT WOULD BE NORTH OF MY LOCATION AND  
4 NORTH OF WHERE THEY WERE ALL HUDDLED AROUND, TRYING TO GET  
5 AHOLD OF THE SUBJECT DRIVER.

6           Q.       WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THEY CLUSTERED AROUND AND  
7 HE WAS HITTING THEIR HANDS AWAY?

8                   WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

9           A.       HE WAS TRYING TO PUSH THEM AWAY, TRYING TO PUSH  
10 THEIR ARMS AWAY.

11                   THE SERGEANT YELLED OUT, YOU KNOW, TOLD HIM OR  
12 TOLD HIS OFFICERS, "MOVE AWAY. MOVE AWAY. BACK OFF. BACK  
13 OFF."

14                   THEN HE TOLD THE SUBJECT, "IF YOU DON'T STOP  
15 RESISTING, I'M GOING TO SHOOT THE LASER" -- OR "TASER."

16                   I'M NOT SURE WHAT WORD HE USED.

17           Q.       SO THE SERGEANT COMMANDED HIS OFFICERS TO MOVE  
18 AWAY.

19                   IS THAT CORRECT?

20           A.       THAT'S CORRECT.

21           Q.       I USE THE WORD "COMMAND."

22                   IS THAT HOW YOU WOULD HAVE CHARACTERIZED IT?

23           A.       OR ORDERED.

24           Q.       ORDERED.

25                   WHEN HE ORDERED THEM TO DO THAT, DID THEY MOVE  
26 AWAY?

27           A.       THEY BROKE AWAY ONE BY ONE. THEY DIDN'T ALL AT  
28 ONE TIME.

1 Q. BUT THEY EVENTUALLY BROKE AWAY?

2 A. YES.

3 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THEY BROKE AWAY?

4 A. WHEN HE TOLD THE SUBJECT DRIVER TO STOP  
5 RESISTING OR HE WOULD SHOOT THE TASER, HE THEN YELLED AGAIN  
6 TO HIS OFFICERS, "BACK AWAY. BACK AWAY."

7 THEY DID. THEY THEN COMPLIED TO THEIR  
8 SERGEANT'S ORDER.

9 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

10 A. THEN THE SERGEANT FIRED THE TASER OR LASER INTO  
11 THE BODY OF THE SUBJECT DRIVER.

12 Q. DID YOU SEE WHERE THIS TASER -- DO YOU KNOW  
13 WHAT A TASER IS? OR CAN YOU DESCRIBE WHAT A TASER IS?

14 A. AN ELECTRICAL CHARGE THAT HAS CARTRIDGES THAT  
15 SHOOT FROM A POSITION OF WHERE -- LIKE I'M A STATIONARY  
16 POSITION TO A MOVING POSITION OR A STATIONARY POSITION AND  
17 IT LANDED IN THE BODY OF THE SUBJECT.

18 IT HAS -- I BELIEVE THEY ARE WIRES. I'M NOT  
19 SURE IF THEY ARE WIRES OR -- I'M NOT FAMILIAR WITH -- THEY  
20 ARE CHEMICAL OR THEY ARE ELECTRICAL WEAPONS.

21 Q. THIS IS AN ELECTRICAL WEAPON?

22 A. I BELIEVE IT IS, YES.

23 Q. DID YOU SEE THESE WIRES ATTACHED TO THE DRIVER?

24 A. ONCE IT LANDED, WHEN IT STRUCK HIM ON ALMOST  
25 THE RIGHT SIDE IN HIS BACK, I SAW THE WIRES.

26 Q. WAS SGT. KOON BEHIND THE DRIVER WHEN HE SHOT  
27 THIS TASER?

28 A. NO.

1                   WHEN HE BROKE AWAY FROM THEM, HIS SIDE WAS  
2 FACING ALMOST TO THE SERGEANT.

3                   SO THEY WERE IN A BIG -- IT WAS MORE OR LESS  
4 LIKE A HUDDLE.    WHEN THEY BROKE AWAY, IT EXPOSED THE  
5 SUBJECT DRIVER'S BODY.

6                   THEN HE FIRED IT AND HIT HIM TO THIS SIDE.

7                   SO THE SIDE, THE RIGHT SIDE AND THE BACK OF THE  
8 SUBJECT DRIVER WAS FACING THE SERGEANT, AND HE FIRED INTO  
9 THE BODY OF THE SUBJECT DRIVER.

10                  MR. WHITE:   MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

11                  THE FOREMAN:   YES, YOU MAY.

12                  Q.       BY MR. WHITE:   OFFICER  DIRECTING YOUR  
13 ATTENTION TO THESE PHOTOS, THEY ARE COLORED PHOTOS.   IT HAS  
14 BEEN MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 3, A BLACK MALE WITH A WHITE  
15 SHIRT OR WHITE T-SHIRT.

16                  AND EXHIBIT NO. 4 LOOKS TO BE A PHOTO OF A  
17 PERSON'S LEG WITH A CAST ON IT.   IT APPEARS TO BE A BLACK  
18 MALE FROM THE FOOT, OR A BLACK PERSON.

19                  DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE PERSON THAT IS DEPICTED IN  
20 EXHIBIT NO. 3?

21                  A.       YES, I DO.

22                  Q.       WHO IS THAT PERSON?

23                  A.       THIS IS THE PERSON THAT WAS DRIVING THE WHITE  
24 HYUNDAI.

25                  Q.       DID YOU LATER LEARN THE IDENTITY OF THAT  
26 PERSON?

27                  A.       YES, I DID.

28                  Q.       HOW DID YOU LEARN THE IDENTITY OF THAT PERSON?

b6  
b7c

1           A.     AFTER THE ALTERCATION HAD TAKEN PLACE, THE  
2 DRIVER -- THIS PARTY HERE -- WAS LAYING IN FRONT OF HIS  
3 VEHICLE.

4                     AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME I WALKED OVER TO HIM  
5 AND I ASKED HIM WHAT HIS NAME WAS.

6                     AT THAT TIME HE TOLD ME HIS NAME WAS GLEN.

7                     I THEN ASKED HIM IF HE HAD A DRIVER'S LICENSE.

8                     HE SAID HE DID.

9                     I ASKED HIM WHERE IT WAS.

10                    HE SAID IT WAS IN HIS REAR POCKET.

11                    I THEN ASKED HIM IF I COULD RETRIEVE IT BECAUSE  
12 HIS HANDS WERE HANDCUFFED BEHIND HIS BACK AT THAT TIME.

13                    AND HE SAID, "SURE; GO AHEAD."

14            Q.     DID YOU LOOK AT HIS LICENSE?

15            A.     YES, I DID.

16                    I RETRIEVED IT FROM HIS WALLET, AND AT THAT  
17 TIME IT READ "RODNEY GLEN KING."

18                    I LEANED CLOSER TO HIM, AND I SAID TO HIM -- I  
19 SAID, "DO YOU GO BY RODNEY, OR DO YOU GO BY GLEN?"

20                    AND HE SAYS, "I GO BY GLEN."

21            Q.     THE PERSON YOU SEE DEPICTED IN EXHIBIT 3, HIS  
22 FACE APPEARS TO BE SWOLLEN, HIS FACE APPEARS TO BE CUT.

23                    AS YOU SAW THIS INDIVIDUAL, THE DRIVER THAT IS  
24 DEPICTED IN EXHIBIT NO. 3, AS YOU SAW HIM OUTSIDE HIS  
25 VEHICLE, DID HIS FACE LOOK LIKE YOU SEE IT DEPICTED IN  
26 EXHIBIT NO. 3?

27            A.     NO, IT DID NOT.

28            Q.     DID HE HAVE A CAST?

1 A. NO.

2 Q. ON HIS LEG?

3 A. NO, HE DID NOT.

4 Q. DID HE EXHIBIT ANY PHYSICAL INJURIES AT ALL  
5 WHEN YOU FIRST SAW HIM AS HE STEPPED OUT OF HIS VEHICLE?

6 A. HE WAS UNSTEADY ON HIS FEET, BUT AS FAR AS ANY  
7 CASTS OR ANYTHING TO THAT EFFECT, HE DID NOT, OR I DID NOT  
8 SEE ANY.

9 Q. AT THIS POINT IN YOUR TESTIMONY I BELIEVE THE  
10 SERGEANT HAS FIRED A TASER INTO THE DRIVER, MR. KING.

11 IS THAT RIGHT?

12 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

13 Q. WHAT DID MR. KING DO WHEN THAT HAPPENED OR  
14 AFTER THAT HAPPENED?

15 A. WHEN SGT. KOON FIRED THE TASER INTO THE RIGHT  
16 SIDE IN THE REAR PORTION OF THE SUBJECT, THE SUBJECT  
17 SCREAMED AND GRABBED HIS BACK.

18 Q. HE GRABBED HIS BACK WITH HIS LEFT-HAND?

19 A. RIGHT-HAND.

20 Q. RIGHT-HAND?

21 A. RIGHT HAND, YES.

22 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

23 A. HE WAS STILL STANDING. HE DIDN'T FALL DOWN.

24 AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, LIKE I SAID, HE WAS  
25 STILL STANDING.

26 IT LOOKED, FROM MY OBSERVATION, THAT HE WAS  
27 EITHER FALLING FORWARD, LUNGING FORWARD OR MOVING IN A  
28 DIRECTION TOWARD THE SERGEANT.



1 I BELIEVE HE WAS LIKE THIS, BUT I DON'T KNOW IF  
2 IT HIT HIM IN THE CHEST THERE.

3 Q. YOU HAVE JUST PUT YOUR HAND TO YOUR CHEST.

4 IS THAT THE AREA WHICH HE REACHED TO?

5 A. I THOUGHT THAT'S WHERE HE REACHED, YES.

6 Q. DID HE SAY ANYTHING, OR DID HE MAKE A NOISE OR  
7 ANYTHING TO THAT EFFECT?

8 A. HE MADE A GRUNTING SOUND, BUT HE WAS NO LONGER  
9 SMILING.

10 Q. AT THIS POINT, HAD THIS DRIVER, MR. KING, SAID  
11 ANYTHING TO ANYONE OR SAID ANYTHING TO THE POLICE?

12 A. NO.

13 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

14 A. AFTER HE WAS STRUCK THE SECOND TIME WITH THE  
15 TASER, LIKE I SAID, HIS MOMENTUM WAS STILL GOING FORWARD.

16 SO WHEN HE WAS STRUCK THE SECOND TIME, HIS  
17 MOMENTUM STILL CARRIED HIM FORWARD, AND HE FELL TO HIS  
18 KNEES.

19 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER HE FELL TO HIS KNEES?

20 A. WHEN HE FELL TO HIS KNEES, I BELIEVE IT WAS  
21 OFFICER POWELL THAT CAME UP ON THE RIGHT-HAND SIDE OF HIM  
22 AND STRUCK HIM WITH HIS BATON ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF HIS  
23 FACE.

24 Q. AFTER THIS TASER SHOT, HE FALLS TO HIS KNEES.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

27 Q. WHEN HE FELL TO HIS KNEES, DID ANYONE GIVE HIM  
28 ANY TYPE OF ORDER OR COMMANDS?

1 A. NO.

2 Q. WAS IT YOUR IMPRESSION THAT THIS SECOND TASER,  
3 WHEREVER IT HIT HIM, HAD AN EFFECT ON HIM?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. WAS IT YOUR IMPRESSION -- AND YOU WERE AT THE  
6 SCENE -- WAS IT YOUR IMPRESSION THAT THIS SECOND TASER SHOT  
7 CAUSED HIM TO FALL TO HIS KNEES?

8 A. I BELIEVE IT DID, YES.

9 Q. HOW MUCH TIME ELAPSED BETWEEN THE TIME HE FELL  
10 TO HIS KNEES AND THE TIME OFFICER POWELL HIT HIM?

11 A. I WOULD SAY APPROXIMATELY 3 SECONDS.

12 Q. SO NO ONE GAVE MR. KING ANY TYPE OF ORDERS OR  
13 ANYTHING.

14 IS THAT CORRECT?

15 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

16 Q. WHERE DID OFFICER POWELL HIT HIM?

17 A. OFFICER POWELL WAS STANDING TO THE RIGHT OF THE  
18 SUBJECT WHEN HE FELL TO HIS KNEES, AND THE SUBJECT WAS  
19 FACING ME AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME.

20 WHEN OFFICER POWELL STRUCK HIM, HE STRUCK HIM  
21 RIGHT UNDERNEATH THE CHEEKBONE PORTION OF HIS FACE, AND IT  
22 CAUSED THE SKIN TO SPLIT.

23 MR. MASON: YOU ARE INDICATING ON THE RIGHT SIDE OF  
24 YOUR FACE, JUST ABOUT LEVEL WITH YOUR CHEEK?

25 THE WITNESS: CHEEKBONE, YES.

26 Q. BY MR. WHITE: WHAT DID HE STRIKE HIM WITH?

27 A. HE STRUCK HIM WITH A PR-24 BATON.

28 Q. NOW, AS A LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICER, HAD YOU EVER

1 RECEIVED ANY TRAINING IN THE USE OF THAT TYPE OF BATON?

2 A. YES.

3 Q. ARE THERE ANY PARTICULAR AREAS THAT YOU ARE NOT  
4 SUPPOSED TO HIT SOMEONE, ANY PARTICULAR AREAS OF THE BODY  
5 WHERE YOU ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO STRIKE SOMEONE WITH THE  
6 BATON?

7 A. YES.

8 Q. IS THE HEAD ONE OF THOSE AREAS?

9 A. YES. THAT'S ONE OF THE AREAS WE ARE NOT  
10 SUPPOSED TO STRIKE.

11 Q. YOU RECEIVED TRAINING IN THE USE OF THAT  
12 BATON.

13 IS THAT CORRECT?

14 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

15 Q. IN YOUR TRAINING, YOU LEARNED THAT'S ONE OF THE  
16 AREAS YOU ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO STRIKE SOMEONE.

17 IS THAT CORRECT?

18 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

19 Q. WHY IS THAT?

20 A. BECAUSE OF THE DAMAGE-CAUSING EFFECT IT CAN  
21 HAVE.

22 Q. DID OFFICER POWELL SAY ANYTHING TO MR. KING  
23 BEFORE HE STRUCK HIM IN THE FACE WITH THE BATON?

24 A. NO.

25 Q. DID ANYONE SAY ANYTHING TO MR. KING AFTER  
26 MR. KING FELL TO HIS KNEES AND BEFORE OFFICER POWELL STRUCK  
27 HIM WITH THE BATON?

28 A. NO.

1 Q. WHERE WAS SGT. KOON WHEN THIS OCCURRED WHEN  
2 OFFICER POWELL STRUCK MR. KING?

3 A. SGT. KOON STILL HAD THE TASER IN HIS HANDS.  
4 SO HE WAS STANDING NORTH OF THE SUBJECT AND  
5 NORTH OF THE OFFICER.

6 Q. I BELIEVE YOU SAID THERE ARE WIRES ATTACHED TO  
7 THE TASER?

8 A. YES. THEY WERE STILL IN THE BODY.

9 Q. SO THERE WERE WIRES THAT WERE ATTACHED TO  
10 MR. KING THAT WERE ALSO CONNECTED TO A TASER?

11 A. YES.

12 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

13 A. AFTER HE STRUCK HIM IN THE RIGHT SIDE OF HIS  
14 FACE WHILE HE WAS KNEELING, AND THE SKIN SPLIT AND THE  
15 BLOOD IMMEDIATELY CAME OUT, HE THEN MOVED IN A -- ALMOST  
16 LIKE A CIRCULAR MOTION.

17 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "HE," WHO ARE YOU REFERRING TO?

18 A. OFFICER POWELL.

19 HE MOVED IN A CIRCULAR MOTION, GOING ALMOST  
20 SOUTH, ALMOST SOUTHWESTERLY, AROUND THE TOP PORTION OF THE  
21 SUBJECT'S HEAD.

22 HE STRUCK THE SUBJECT DRIVER -- WHEN HE HIT HIM  
23 IN THE FACE, THE SUBJECT REACHED UP AND COVERED HIS FACE  
24 WITH HIS HANDS AND PLACED HIS HANDS IN THIS POSITION WHERE  
25 HIS KNUCKLES WERE FACING OUTWARDS.

26 Q. HE PLACED BOTH OF HIS HANDS IN FRONT OF HIS  
27 FACE, AND THEY WERE APPROXIMATELY 2 TO 3 INCHES APART?

28 A. WELL, THEY ARE ALMOST CLOSELY LINKED, BUT I

1 KNOW THEY WERE OVER HIS FACE.

2 Q. SO THE HANDS WERE ACTUALLY PLACED OVER THE  
3 FACE?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

6 A. THEN OFFICER POWELL STRUCK HIM ACROSS THE  
7 KNUCKLES OF BOTH HANDS.

8 Q. THAT'S WHILE THE KNUCKLES WERE STILL UP NEAR  
9 THE FACE.

10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. YES; FACING OUTWARD, COVERING HIS FACE.

12 Q. YOU JUST MADE THE SAME MOTION AGAIN WE  
13 PREVIOUSLY DESCRIBED.

14 A. YES.

15 Q. HE STRUCK HIM ONE TIME?

16 A. AT THAT TIME HE DID.

17 HE STRUCK HIM IN THE FACE, HE STRUCK HIM ACROSS  
18 THE KNUCKLES.

19 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

20 A. THEN HE STRUCK HIM APPROXIMATELY FIVE MORE  
21 TIMES ACROSS THE HEAD AND IN AND ABOUT THE FACE.

22 Q. THE FIRST BLOW THAT YOU DESCRIBED THAT SPLIT  
23 MR. KING'S FACE, DID MR. KING SAY ANYTHING AFTER THIS FIRST  
24 BLOW?

25 A. NO. HE JUST -- HE SCREAMED AND PUT HIS HANDS  
26 UP TO COVER HIS FACE.

27 BUT HE DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING, NO COMMENTS.

28 Q. HOW MUCH TIME ELAPSED BETWEEN THIS FIRST BLOW

1 AND THE SECOND BLOW THAT YOU DESCRIBED WHERE HE WAS HIT  
2 ACROSS THE KNUCKLES?

3 A. THEY WERE CONTINUOUS BLOWS.

4 Q. HOW MANY BLOWS DID YOU SEE?

5 A. ALTOGETHER, APPROXIMATELY SIX BLOWS.

6 Q. THESE WERE BLOWS BY OFFICER POWELL'S BATON.  
7 IS THAT CORRECT?

8 A. YES.

9 Q. THEY WERE BLOWS BY OFFICER POWELL.  
10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

12 Q. WERE ALL OF THESE BLOWS TO THE HEAD AREA?

13 A. YES, THEY WERE.

14 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

15 A. AFTER THE LAST -- WHAT I BELIEVE TO BE THE LAST  
16 SWING AGAINST THE SUBJECT DRIVER'S HEAD, THE SERGEANT  
17 YELLED OUT, "THAT'S ENOUGH. THAT'S ENOUGH."

18 ONE OF THE OTHER OFFICERS -- I DON'T KNOW WHO,  
19 IT WAS AN LAPD OFFICER -- REACHED UP AND STOPPED OFFICER  
20 POWELL FROM TAKING ANOTHER SWING.

21 Q. NOW, THE SERGEANT, THIS IS SGT. KOON THAT YOU  
22 PREVIOUSLY IDENTIFIED?

23 A. YES.

24 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

25 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

26 Q. BY MR. WHITE: SHOWING YOU A COLOR PHOTOGRAPH  
27 THAT HAS PREVIOUSLY BEEN MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 7.

28 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE PERSON IN THAT PHOTOGRAPH?

1 A. NO, I DON'T.

2 MR. MASON: MR. FOREMAN, CAN WE TAKE A 5-MINUTE  
3 BREAK?

4 WE ARE GOING TO HAVE TO SET UP THE VIDEO.

5 THE FOREMAN: FINE.

6 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
7 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
8 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

9 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
10 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
11 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
12 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
13 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

14 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
15 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

16 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

17 THE WITNESS: YES.

18 THE FOREMAN: WE WILL RECESS UNTIL, SAY, A QUARTER  
19 OF 11.

20 AND I WILL ADMONISH THE JURY NOT TO DISCUSS THE  
21 CASE DURING THAT PERIOD.

22 BE BACK AT QUARTER OF 11.

23 YOU ARE STILL UNDER OATH.

24

25 (RECESS TAKEN.)

26

-000-

27

28

1 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 23 GRAND  
2 JURORS PRESENT.

3 MR. MASON: PLEASE RECALL THE WITNESS.

4 THE FOREMAN: YOU REMAIN UNDER OATH.

5 YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

6  
7   
8 RECALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND  
9 JURY, HAVING BEEN PREVIOUSLY DULY SWORN, RESUMED THE STAND  
10 AND TESTIFIED FURTHER AS FOLLOWS:

11  
12 EXAMINATION (RESUMED)

13 BY MR. WHITE:

14 Q. OFFICER  DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO  
15 EXHIBIT NO. 8.

16 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THIS PERSON?

17 A. DO I?

18 Q. YES.

19 WHO IS THIS PERSON?

20 A. THAT'S OFFICER POWELL.

21 Q. IS THIS THE OFFICER THAT ORIGINALLY STRUCK  
22 MR. KING WITH THE BATON?

23 A. YES.

24 Q. I THINK WE LEFT OFF THAT OFFICER POWELL WAS  
25 STRIKING MR. KING WHILE HE WAS ON THE GROUND.

26 IS THAT CORRECT?

27 A. YES, WHILE HE WAS KNEELING.

28 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1           A.     HE STRUCK HIM APPROXIMATELY SIX TIMES IN OR  
2 ABOUT THE FACE.

3                    THEN SGT. KOON TOLD HIM TO STOP; THAT THAT WAS  
4 ENOUGH.

5                    THEN ANOTHER OFFICER INTERVENED BY PUTTING HIS  
6 HANDS AGAINST THE BATON OF OFFICER POWELL AND HOLDING IT  
7 BACK.

8           Q.     THEN WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THAT?

9           A.     AFTER THAT HAPPENED, I TURNED AROUND AND WALKED  
10 AWAY.

11                    I TURNED AROUND AND WALKED TO THE REAR OF MY  
12 PATROL VEHICLE AND WALKED OVER TO THE RIGHT SIDE OF THE  
13 WHITE HYUNDAI.

14           Q.     WHY DID YOU DO THAT?

15           A.     THE PASSENGERS HADN'T BEEN PATTED DOWN OR  
16 HANDCUFFED YET.

17           Q.     AT THIS POINT WERE THE PASSENGERS OUT OF THE  
18 CAR?

19           A.     YES.

20           Q.     DO YOU KNOW EXACTLY WHEN THE PASSENGERS WERE  
21 TAKEN OUT OF THE CAR OR ASKED TO GET OUT OF THE CAR?

22           A.     I BELIEVE IT WAS AFTER I WENT TO MAKE THE  
23 APPROACH ON THE SUBJECT DRIVER, WHEN HE WAS PRONE.

24                    BUT I DON'T RECALL EXACTLY WHEN.

25           Q.     YOU DIDN'T HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH ORIGINALLY  
26 TAKING THEM OUT OF THE CAR, DID YOU?

27           A.     THE PASSENGERS?

28           Q.     YES.

1 A. NO.

2 Q. WHY DID YOU LEAVE THE AREA WHERE MR. KING WAS  
3 TO GO TO THE PASSENGERS?

4 A. I THOUGHT IT WAS OVER.

5 Q. WHAT DO YOU MEAN, YOU THOUGHT IT WAS OVER?

6 A. I THOUGHT THEY WERE TAKING THE SUBJECT INTO  
7 CUSTODY.

8 I THOUGHT THEY WERE GETTING READY TO PLACE THE  
9 HANDCUFFS ON HIM WHEN THE OFFICER TOLD HIM TO "STOP," OR  
10 THE SERGEANT TOLD HIM TO "STOP."

11 Q. WHAT DID MR. KING LOOK LIKE AT THIS TIME?

12 A. HE WAS HUDDLED OVER AND CRUNCHED OVER ON THE  
13 GROUND.

14 Q. WAS HE MAKING ANY THRASHING MOVEMENTS?

15 A. NO.

16 Q. NOW, UP TO THIS POINT WHERE MR. KING IS ON THE  
17 GROUND, AFTER RECEIVING THESE FIVE OR SIX BLOWS FROM  
18 OFFICER POWELL, HAD MR. KING SAID ANYTHING?

19 A. NO.

20 Q. SO HE NEVER REALLY SAID ANYTHING FROM THE POINT  
21 IN TIME HE GOT OUT OF THE CAR TO THE POINT IN TIME WHERE  
22 OFFICER POWELL HAD STRUCK HIM FIVE OR SIX TIMES?

23 A. AS FAR AS MAKING COMMENTS, NO.

24 Q. HE DID SCREAM OUT ONCE.

25 IS THAT RIGHT?

26 A. A COUPLE TIMES.

27 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I WOULD LIKE TO  
28 GO TO THE TAPE AND PLAY THE TAPE FOR THE OFFICER.

1 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

2 MAY THE WITNESS STEP OVER HERE TO THE  
3 TELEVISION?

4 MR. WHITE: FOR THE RECORD, I'M GOING TO PLACE THIS  
5 ON THE RECORD AT THE POINT IN TIME WHERE THE CLOCK SHOWED  
6 AROUND 10:56 AND 20 SECONDS, FOR THE RECORD.

7 ALSO, FOR THE RECORD, I BELIEVE THIS IS THE  
8 POINT OF THE TAPE WHERE [REDACTED] TESTIFIED THIS WAS HIS  
9 PERSONAL MATERIAL THAT HE TAPED BEFORE THE ACTUAL INCIDENT  
10 ITSELF.

11 IT'S PLAYING IN SLOW MOTION AT THIS POINT IN  
12 TIME.

13  
14 (TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

15  
16 MR. WHITE: I HAVE STOPPED TAPE AT THIS POINT.

17 Q. OFFICER [REDACTED] THE BLOWS THAT YOU DESCRIBED IN  
18 YOUR TESTIMONY, DID YOU SEE THOSE BLOWS ON THIS TAPE?

19 A. IT WAS RATHER BLURRY, BUT I BELIEVE THEY WERE  
20 ONE AND THE SAME, YES.

21 THEY MIGHT BE ONE AND THE SAME.

22 Q. LET ME SEE IF I CAN REWIND IT.

23 OFFICER [REDACTED] I HAVE STOPPED THE TAPE AT THIS  
24 POINT.

25 CAN YOU IDENTIFY ANYONE IN THE TAPE -- CAN YOU  
26 IDENTIFY WHERE MR. KING IS AT THIS TIME?

27 CAN YOU COME UP TO THE MONITOR?

28 MR. MASON: I THINK THE RECORD SHOULD SHOW THE TAPE

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1 HAS JUST COMMENCED WITH THE SCENE WHICH IS THE SUBJECT OF  
2 THIS HEARING.

3 MR. WHITE: YES, THANK YOU.

4 THE WITNESS: THIS IS THE SUBJECT HERE ON THE  
5 GROUND.

6 Q. BY MR. WHITE: CAN YOU IDENTIFY OFFICER POWELL?

7 A. NOT AT THE PARTICULAR MOMENT, NO.

8 I BELIEVE IT TO BE THIS GENTLEMAN HERE, THIS  
9 OFFICER HERE.

10 Q. THAT WOULD BE THE PERSON TO THE RIGHT YOU  
11 IDENTIFIED AS THE VICTIM, MR. KING?

12 A. CORRECT.

13 Q. AT THIS POINT MR. KING, THE PERSON YOU  
14 PREVIOUSLY IDENTIFIED AS MR. KING, APPEARS TO BE ON HIS  
15 KNEES.

16 IS THAT CORRECT?

17 A. ON HIS LEFT KNEE, YES.

18 Q. NOW, AT THIS POINT IT APPEARS MR. KING IS  
19 PARALLEL WITH OFFICER POWELL.

20 IS THAT CORRECT?

21 A. YES, PARALLEL.

22 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE THE MOTION THAT YOU JUST SAW  
23 OFFICER POWELL PERFORM BETWEEN THE TIME MR. KING WAS ON THE  
24 GROUND -- AND I BELIEVE MR. KING IS STANDING AT THIS TIME.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. YES.

27 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE THAT MOTION OFFICER POWELL  
28 JUST PERFORMED?

1 A. IT LOOKS LIKE HE'S SWINGING.

2 MR. MASON: OFFICER, WHERE WERE YOU IN RELATION TO  
3 THAT PHOTOGRAPH YOU SEE DEPICTED ON THE SCREEN?

4 THE WITNESS: I WOULDN'T BE IN THE PICTURE.

5 I WOULD BE SOMEWHERE IN THIS AREA HERE.

6 MR. MASON: AND YOU ARE POINTING OFF TO THE RIGHT OF  
7 THE MONITOR, OUTSIDE OF THE MONITOR.

8 IS THAT RIGHT?

9 THE WITNESS: YES.

10 IT WOULD BE ALMOST TO THE LEFT FRONT HEADLIGHT  
11 OF MY VEHICLE.

12 MR. MASON: ALL RIGHT.

13 THANK YOU.

14 MR. WHITE: ALL RIGHT. I'M GOING TO START IT AGAIN.

15 NOW, HERE ON THE TAPE, THE TAPE APPEARS TO GO  
16 OUT OF FOCUS, SO I WILL JUST KEEP PLAYING.

17 DO YOU SEE OFFICER POWELL HERE?

18 A. RIGHT HERE.

19 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE WHAT HE APPEARS TO BE DOING AT  
20 THIS POINT?

21 A. HE APPEARS TO BE STRIKING THE SUBJECT THAT IS  
22 ON THE GROUND.

23 Q. AND THE "SUBJECT" BEING MR. KING?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. NOW, DO YOU BELIEVE THOSE BLOWS -- THERE  
26 APPEARED TO BE A NUMBER OF BLOWS IN RAPID SUCCESSION.

27 ARE THOSE THE BLOWS YOU DESCRIBED IN YOUR  
28 TESTIMONY?

1           A.     WHEN I GAVE MY TESTIMONY, I BELIEVE THE SUBJECT  
2 WAS ON HIS KNEES WHEN HE GOT HIT.

3                     IT LOOKS LIKE THOSE ARE THE SAME ONES, THOUGH.

4           Q.     DO YOU KNOW THAT PERSON WHO APPEARS TO BE  
5 APPROACHING OFFICER POWELL WITH HIS LEFT HAND?

6           A.     I DON'T KNOW WHO THAT IS. I NEVER DID SEE HIS  
7 FACE.

8                     I JUST KNOW HE HAD DARK HAIR AND A JACKET ON.

9           Q.     IS THAT THE PERSON YOU PREVIOUSLY DESCRIBED IN  
10 YOUR TESTIMONY THAT APPROACHED OFFICER POWELL?

11          A.     YES. I BELIEVE IT'S ONE AND THE SAME.

12          Q.     CAN YOU SEE THE SERGEANT IN THE PICTURE?

13          A.     HE'S STANDING RIGHT HERE TO THE NORTH OF THE  
14 FIRST OFFICER, HOLDING AN ARM BACK, THIS OFFICER, THE  
15 SERGEANT HERE.

16          Q.     SO HIS BACK IS TO THE VIDEO CAMERA THAT WAS  
17 TAPING THIS INCIDENT?

18          A.     YES.

19          Q.     AND OFFICER POWELL IN THIS PARTICULAR PICTURE  
20 IS TO THE RIGHT OF THIS SERGEANT AND APPEARS TO HAVE THE  
21 BATON IN A -- ACROSS HIS RIGHT SHOULDER.

22                     IS THAT CORRECT?

23          A.     IT APPEARS SO, YES.

24          Q.     IT APPEARS HE HAS BOTH HANDS ON THE BATON.

25                     IS THAT CORRECT?

26          A.     YES.

27          Q.     NOW, THE PERSON YOU PREVIOUSLY DESCRIBED  
28 APPROACHED OFFICER POWELL AND DIRECTED HIM AWAY, IS THAT

1 YOUR TESTIMONY, THAT HE DIRECTED HIM AWAY?

2 A. IT LOOKED LIKE HE WAS TRYING TO KEEP HIM FROM  
3 STRIKING ANOTHER BLOW.

4 Q. DID SGT. KOON SAY SOMETHING, SAY, "STOP IT" TO  
5 OFFICER POWELL BEFORE OR AFTER THAT PERSON APPROACHED  
6 OFFICER POWELL?

7 A. I BELIEVE HE SAID, "STOP. STOP. THAT'S  
8 ENOUGH."

9 THEN THE OFFICER PUT HIS HAND UP AGAINST THE  
10 BATON.

11 Q. THIS SEGMENTS YOU JUST PREVIOUSLY SAW ON THE  
12 FILM WHERE SOMEONE DOES APPROACH OFFICER POWELL WITH HIS  
13 LEFT HAND AND APPEARS TO PUSH AT OFFICER POWELL, IS THAT  
14 THE -- WHAT YOU OBSERVED?

15 A. I BELIEVE IT'S ONE AND THE SAME.

16 Q. IS THAT WHEN YOU TURNED YOUR BACK AND WENT  
17 SOMEWHERE ELSE?

18 A. YES. THAT'S WHEN I WALKED TO THE RIGHT SIDE  
19 OVER HERE.

20 MR. MASON: INDICATING BEHIND OR TO THE RIGHT SIDE OF  
21 THE VEHICLE, TOWARD THE REAR?

22 THE WITNESS: YES, THE WHITE HYUNDAI.

23 MR. WHITE: ALL RIGHT.

24 WE WILL TURN THE TV OFF.

25 Q. AT ANY TIME WHILE YOU WERE OBSERVING MR. KING,  
26 JUST BEFORE HE GOT OUT OF THE VEHICLE, JUST AFTER THE  
27 TRAFFIC STOPPED, DID YOU EVER OBSERVE MR. KING GET IN --  
28 EXCUSE ME -- GET OUT OF HIS VEHICLE, THEN BACK IN HIS

1 VEHICLE, THEN OUT OF HIS VEHICLE?

2 A. NO.

3 I ONLY OBSERVED THAT HE HAD DIFFICULTY GETTING  
4 OUT ON THE FIRST ATTEMPT.

5 HE WAS SUCH A LARGE MAN FOR A SMALL VEHICLE.

6 Q. DID YOU EVER TELL ANYONE HE GOT OUT, IN, THEN  
7 OUT OF HIS VEHICLE?

8 A. NOT THAT I CAN RECALL, NO.

9 Q. WHEN MR. KING WAS STRUCK WITH THE TASER -- LET  
10 ME WITHDRAW THAT.

11 DID YOU EVER SEE MR. KING CHARGE ANOTHER  
12 OFFICER WHILE YOU WERE OBSERVING HIM?

13 A. I DIDN'T SEE HIM CHARGE ANYONE.

14 LIKE I SAID EARLIER, I SAW HIM MOVE TOWARDS THE  
15 SERGEANT, BUT I DON'T KNOW IF IT WAS A CHARGING MOVEMENT OR  
16 THAT HIS WEIGHT OR WHATEVER WAS CARRYING HIM FORWARD.

17 MR. MASON: AT THAT POINT IN TIME, HOW CLOSE DID HE  
18 GET TO THAT OFFICER, TO THE SERGEANT?

19 THE WITNESS: APPROXIMATELY 4 TO 5 FEET.

20 MR. MASON: THANK YOU.

21 MR. WHITE: MAY I HAVE A MOMENT, MR. FOREMAN?

22 THE FOREMAN: SURE.

23

24 (SHORT PAUSE.)

25

26 MR. WHITE: NOW, AT THE TIME YOU TURNED AWAY, YOU  
27 DID SO FOR WHAT REASON?

28 OR AT THE TIME YOU WENT TO ASSIST WITH THE

1 PASSENGERS, YOU DID SO FOR WHAT REASON?

2 A. I THOUGHT THAT WHEN OFFICER POWELL HAD STRUCK  
3 MR. KING AND THEN WHEN THE OFFICER PUT UP HIS HANDS AGAINST  
4 THE BATON, I THOUGHT IT WAS OVER AS FAR AS RESISTING.

5 I THOUGHT THE WHOLE THING WAS OVER.

6 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

7 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
8 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE USE OUR USUAL PROCEDURES.

9

10 (SHORT PAUSE.)

11

12 MR. MASON: FOR THE RECORD, MR. FOREMAN, THE VIDEO  
13 THAT WAS BEING MADE DURING THE LAST SEQUENCE OF QUESTIONS,  
14 I BELIEVE, WAS EXHIBIT 2 FOR IDENTIFICATION.

15 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

16 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

17 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

18 Q. WHEN YOUR PARTNER CALLED IN ON THE CAR LICENSE  
19 NUMBER, WHAT WAS DISCOVERED BY THAT CALL?

20 A. WHEN MY PARTNER OFFICER, OFFICER   
21 ADVISED THE DISPATCHER OF THE PLATE, IT WAS SOME TIME  
22 BEFORE I HEARD THE PLATE COME BACK WHAT THEY CALL  
23 "NEGATIVE"; THAT THERE WERE NO WANTS OR WARRANT ON THE  
24 VEHICLE.

25 IT WAS NOT STOLEN.

26 Q. YOU TESTIFIED THAT AT 115 MILES PER HOUR THE  
27 WHITE CAR, IN PARENTHESIS, WHICH IS THE FOURTH CAR, WAS  
28 PULLING AWAY FROM YOU.

b6  
b7c

1 IS THAT POSSIBLE?

2 A. ANYTHING IS POSSIBLE.

3 BUT AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME WHAT I TESTIFIED  
4 TO, OUR VEHICLE WAS DOING 115 MILES PER HOUR, AND THE OTHER  
5 VEHICLE WAS IN EXCESS OF 100 MILES AN HOUR AND WAS PULLING  
6 AWAY FROM US.

7 Q. HOW MANY TIMES HAVE YOU TESTIFIED IN COURT AS  
8 AN EXPERT AT ESTIMATING THE SPEED OF A VEHICLE WITHOUT  
9 REFERENCE TO YOUR SPEEDOMETER?

10 A. APPROXIMATELY ON VISUALS -- I HAVE BEEN IN THE  
11 HIGHWAY PATROL FOR ALMOST 3 YEARS NOW.

12 I CAN'T SAY HOW MANY TIMES, BUT I WOULD SAY  
13 OVER 500.

14 Q. HOW MANY PREVIOUS HIGH-SPEED PURSUITS HAVE YOU  
15 BEEN THE DRIVER?

16 A. FIVE.

17 Q. WAS WESTBOUND 210 FREEWAY BETWEEN SUNLAND AND  
18 WHEATLAND LEVEL, DOWNHILL OR UPGRADE?

19 A. IT WAS DOWNHILL.

20 Q. IF DOWNGRADE OR UPGRADE, WHAT PERCENTAGE?

21 A. I'M NOT SURE OF THE PERCENTAGE.

22 Q. OR DEGREE OR ANGLE?

23 A. I DON'T KNOW.

24 I DIDN'T MEASURE.

25 Q. WHAT MAKE AND MODEL WAS YOUR CHP VEHICLE?

26 A. '89 CHEVY CAPRICE.

27 Q. WHAT IS THE MAXIMUM SPEED OF THAT VEHICLE?

28 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME IT WAS 115.

1 Q. DO YOU KNOW THE CALIBRATION OF YOUR  
2 SPEEDOMETER?

3 A. ON THAT VEHICLE I BELIEVE IT IS 385472.  
4 IT WAS CALIBRATED TO BE DOWN BY ONE.

5 Q. WHEN YOUR SPEEDOMETER WAS LAST CALIBRATED, I  
6 TAKE IT THAT MEANS AT THE TIME OF THE INCIDENT?

7 A. IT WOULD BE 9-5-90.  
8 IT WOULD BE SEPTEMBER 5, 1990.

9 Q. HOW OFTEN IS IT CALIBRATED?

10 A. I WOULD HAVE TO TALK WITH THE MECHANIC AT OUR  
11 OFFICE.

12 I BELIEVE IT'S EVERY 6 MONTHS.

13 Q. IS IT A VIOLATION OF THE PENAL CODE TO FAIL TO  
14 YIELD IF THE AREA THERE IS A DESERTED AREA?

15 A. EXCUSE ME?

16 Q. FIRST OF ALL, IS IT A VIOLATION TO FAIL TO  
17 YIELD?

18 IT IS A VEHICLE CODE VIOLATION, ISN'T IT?

19 A. IT'S A VEHICLE CODE.

20 Q. DOES IT MATTER WHETHER OR NOT IT'S DESERTED,  
21 WHETHER OR NOT IT'S A VIOLATION?

22 A. AS LONG AS THEY ARE IN VIOLATION OF NOT  
23 YIELDING TO OUR EMERGENCY VEHICLE, IT DOESN'T MATTER IF  
24 IT'S THE DESERT, DESERTED AREA, HEAVILY-POPULATED AREA.

25 Q. IN THE BEGINNING, YOU HAVE GOTTEN OFF THE  
26 FREEWAY AND BACK ON AND STILL COULD CATCH UP WITH A VEHICLE  
27 GOING 115 MILES AN HOUR.

28 PLEASE EXPLAIN.

1 A. WHEN I EXITED THE FREEWAY AND GOT BACK ON THE  
2 FREEWAY, THEY ALREADY HAD MOMENTUM BUILT UP ON ME.

3 WHAT I OBSERVED AT THAT TIME, THEY WERE ABOUT 65  
4 TO 70 MILES COMING FROM BEHIND.

5 I HAD TO QUICKLY ACCELERATE, WHICH WOULD BE  
6 FROM 15 TO 25 MILES PER HOUR, TO GET THE VEHICLE, MY MARKED  
7 UNIT, UP TO THAT SPEED.

8 THEY HAD ALREADY GAINED GROUND AND MOMENTUM ON  
9 ME AND, LIKE I SAID, 115 -- THEY WERE NOT DOING 115, THEY  
10 WERE IN EXCESS OF 100 MILES PER HOUR.

11 Q. WHAT HAPPENED TO THE PASSENGERS?

12 A. YOU WILL HAVE TO REPHRASE YOUR QUESTION.  
13 WHAT HAPPENED?

14 Q. AFTER THE INCIDENT THAT WE VIEWED ON TAPE.

15 A. AFTER I SPOKE WITH -- THE PASSENGER THAT I HAD  
16 PATTED DOWN WAS A [REDACTED] HE WAS THE PASSENGER THAT  
17 WAS IN THE RIGHT REAR OF THE HYUNDAI.

18 THE OTHER PASSENGER, I BELIEVE, WAS [REDACTED]

19 [REDACTED] HE WAS SEATED IN THE RIGHT FRONT.

20 WHEN STATEMENTS WERE OBTAINED FROM THESE TWO  
21 GENTLEMEN, [REDACTED] SAID HE WAS ASLEEP, HE WAS PASSED  
22 OUT, HE DIDN'T KNOW WHAT HAPPENED.

23 HE DIDN'T KNOW THAT WE HAD OUR LIGHTS AND  
24 SIRENS ON.

25 WHEN I SPOKE WITH THE PASSENGER THAT I  
26 CONTACTED, HE SAID THE REASON HE DIDN'T STOP, HE DIDN'T  
27 KNOW WHY. HE TRIED TO GET THE DRIVER TO STOP.

28 Q. I THINK THE QUESTION IS, WHAT HAPPENED?

1 WHAT WAS THE DISPOSITION OF THE PASSENGERS?

2 A. AFTER WE FOUND OUT THE -- YOU KNOW, THAT THE  
3 VEHICLE WASN'T STOLEN AND IT CAME BACK TO, IN FACT,  
4 REGISTERED OWNER RODNEY KING, AND THAT THE REGISTER OWNER  
5 KNEW WHERE THE VEHICLE WAS, WE RELEASED THE PASSENGERS.

6 Q. YOU SAID THE REGISTERED OWNER WAS RODNEY KING?

7 A. WELL, THE REGISTERED OWNER VERIFIED HE WAS THE  
8 ONE THAT SHOULD BE DRIVING THE VEHICLE.

9 Q. YOUR PARTNER, [REDACTED]

10 A. [REDACTED]

11

12 Q. IF YOU HAVE PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE OF THE ANSWER,  
13 YOU CAN ANSWER THIS. BUT IF YOU DON'T, YOU CAN'T ANSWER  
14 IT.

15 WERE ANY OF THE PASSENGERS HURT IN ANY WAY?

16 A. IN ANY WAY?

17 Q. YES.

18 A. YES.

19 Q. IN YOUR TRAINING, WERE YOU TOLD NEVER TO HIT A  
20 SUSPECT IN THE HEAD WITH YOUR BATON OR ONLY HIT ON THE HEAD  
21 AS A LAST RESORT?

22 A. I BELIEVE IT'S -- THEY TELL YOU NOT TO USE IT.

23 BUT IF YOU ARE IN A SURVIVAL SITUATION WHERE  
24 IT'S LIFE OR DEATH, THEN I BELIEVE ANY SOURCE OR ANY MEANS  
25 OF SURVIVAL IS VALIDATED.

26 Q. WHERE WAS YOUR PARTNER DURING ALL OF THE  
27 ALTERCATION?

28 A. I DIDN'T REALLY OBSERVED WHERE HE WAS. I KNOW

b6  
b7c

1 Q. WAS IT A CHP OR LAPD HELICOPTER?

2 A. I BELIEVE IT'S LAPD.

3 CHP WAS NOT IN THAT JURISDICTION.

4 Q. HOW BIG IS MR. KING?

5 A. I BELIEVE, FROM JUST HIS PHYSICAL DESCRIPTION,  
6 HE WAS ABOUT 6-3, 6-4; 230 POUNDS.

7 Q. UNDER THE CIRCUMSTANCES, WHEN A VIOLATION TAKES  
8 PLACE ON A FREEWAY, WHO HAS PRIMARY JURISDICTION?

9 SECOND PART OF THAT IS, WHY DID YOU YIELD TO  
10 THE OFFICER OF THE LAPD?

11 A. THE FIRST PART, WHEN IT TAKES PRECEDENCE ON THE  
12 FREEWAY -- YOU HAVE TO REPEAT YOURSELF, SIR.

13 Q. I THINK I CAN INTERPRET THIS.

14 WHEN IT TAKES PLACE ON THE FREEWAY AND THE STOP  
15 IS MADE ON THE STREET, WHO HAS PRIMARY JURISDICTION?

16 A. OKAY.

17 WE INITIATED THE EMERGENCY LIGHTS, THE LIGHTS  
18 ON, THE WHOLE THING.

19 WHEN WE INITIATE IT, WE ARE THE ONES THAT ARE  
20 IN CHARGE.

21 WHEN IT MOVES INTO ANOTHER JURISDICTION, THEN  
22 WE CAN RELINQUISH IT AT ANY GIVEN TIME.

23 Q. WHY DID YOU YIELD TO THE OFFICER OF LAPD?

24 WHY DID YOU YIELD TO THE SERGEANT?

25 A. BECAUSE HE'S A SERGEANT.

26 HE'S NOW THE ON-SCENE SUPERVISOR.

27 Q. THIS IS BECAUSE HE'S THE HIGHEST-RANKED OFFICER  
28 AT THAT SCENE?

1 A. YES.

2 Q. EVEN THOUGH HE'S FROM ANOTHER AGENCY?

3 A. YES; THAT'S TRUE.

4 MR. MASON: IS THAT PURSUANT TO SOME POLICY THAT HAS  
5 BEEN AGREED UPON AS BETWEEN THE CALIFORNIA HIGHWAY PATROL  
6 AND THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT WITH RESPECT TO WHO  
7 TAKES CARE OF AN ARREST OR EFFECTS AN ARREST OFF THE  
8 FREEWAYS?

9 THE WITNESS: I BELIEVE SO.

10 WHEN OUR SERGEANT WASN'T PRESENT THAT NIGHT, WE  
11 THEN LOOKED TOWARDS THE OTHER SERGEANT THAT'S A SUPERVISOR,  
12 AND THEY TAKE CHARGE.

13 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DID YOU SEE MR. KING HANDCUFFED?

14 A. NO.

15 EXCUSE ME. I WILL HAVE TO REPHRASE THAT.

16 I SAW HIM AT THE END HANDCUFFED.

17 Q. DID YOU SEE SOMEONE PHYSICALLY PUTTING THE  
18 HANDCUFFS ON HIM?

19 A. NO.

20 Q. BUT AT THE TIME YOU ASKED HIM FOR HIS LICENSE,  
21 HE WAS HANDCUFFED?

22 A. YES.

23 MR. MASON: NOTHING FURTHER.

24 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
25 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

26 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
27 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
28 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

1                   IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
2 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
3 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
4 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
5 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

6                   I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
7 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

8                   DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

9                   THE WITNESS:    YES.

10                  THE FOREMAN:  THANK YOU.

11                  YOU ARE EXCUSED.

12

13                                 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
14   JURY HEARING ROOM.)

15

16                  THE FOREMAN:  THERE HAVE BEEN SOME APPOINTMENTS MADE  
17 ON OUR CIVIL MATTERS, SO I WILL RECESS NOW AT 11:30 AND  
18 RECONVENE AT QUARTER AFTER 12.

19                  MR. MASON:  LET'S MAKE IT AT LEAST AN HOUR.

20                  THE FOREMAN:  SO WE WILL RECONVENE AT 12:30.

21                                 AND I ADMONISH THE JURY NOT TO DISCUSS THIS  
22 MATTER AMONG YOURSELVES.

23                                 YOU ARE NOW IN RECESS.

24

25   (NOON RECESS.)

26

-000-

27

28

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; TUESDAY, MARCH 12, 1991

12:30 P.M.

-000-

(AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
23 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)

THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THAT THERE ARE  
23 GRAND JURORS PRESENT.

MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED.

MR. WHITE: THE NEXT WITNESS IS [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

THE FOREMAN: WILL YOU PLEASE APPROACH AND RAISE YOUR  
RIGHT HAND.

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: YES.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE  
SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

[REDACTED]  
THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

[REDACTED]  
CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

## E X A M I N A T I O N

1  
2 BY MR. WHITE:

3 Q. [REDACTED] ON MARCH 3, 1991, WHERE DID YOU  
4 WORK?

5 A. I WORKED AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL.

6 Q. WHERE IS IS THAT LOCATED?

7 A. IT'S IN SUN VALLEY, CALIFORNIA, ON SAN FERNANDO  
8 ROAD.

9 Q. WERE YOU WORKING ON MARCH 3, 1991 AT  
10 APPROXIMATELY 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

11 A. YES, I WAS.

12 Q. AT THAT TIME, DID YOU NOTICE LOS ANGELES POLICE  
13 DEPARTMENT OFFICERS BRINGING IN AN INDIVIDUAL?

14 A. YES, I DID.

15 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

16 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

17 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR  
18 ATTENTION TO THE PHOTO THAT HAS BEEN MARKED EXHIBIT NO. 3.

19 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT INDIVIDUAL?

20 A. YES, I DO.

21 Q. DID THAT INDIVIDUAL COME INTO THE HOSPITAL IN  
22 THE CUSTODY OF LOS ANGELES POLICE OFFICERS ON MARCH 3, 1991  
23 AT APPROXIMATELY 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

24 A. YES, HE DID.

25 Q. DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO VIEW THAT  
26 INDIVIDUAL WHEN HE CAME TO THE HOSPITAL?

27 DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO VIEW HIM?

28 A. YES, I DID.

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 Q. WHERE DID HE GO WHEN HE FIRST CAME TO THE  
2 HOSPITAL, THAT INDIVIDUAL?

3 A. HE WAS TAKEN INTO A ROOM OF THE EMERGENCY  
4 DEPARTMENT AND PLACED IN THE CENTER BED.

5 Q. WAS HE CONSCIOUS AT THE TIME, MR. KING, THE  
6 PERSON IN THAT PICTURE?

7 A. AT THE PARTICULAR TIME HE CAME IN, SIR, I DON'T  
8 KNOW. I WAS TAKING CARE OF A PATIENT IN ANOTHER ROOM.

9 I COULD VIEW THEM BRINGING HIM IN FROM THE ROOM  
10 I WAS IN. IT APPEARED TO BE THAT HE WAS CONSCIOUS, BUT I  
11 CAN'T SAY FOR SURE.

12 Q. WHEN YOU FIRST SAW HIM, WAS HE CONSCIOUS?

13 A. YES, HE WAS.

14 Q. DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO SPEAK WITH HIM?

15 A. YES, I DID.

16 Q. WHAT, IF ANYTHING, DID HE SAY TO YOU?

17 A. MY RECOLLECTION, THE FIRST TIME I SPOKE WITH  
18 HIM WAS WHEN THE OTHER NURSE HAD ASKED ME TO COME IN AND  
19 START AN IV HE WAS HAVING A PROBLEM WITH.

20 I ASKED HIM FOR PERMISSION TO START THE IV.

21 AND HE SAID, "GO AHEAD; OKAY."

22 Q. WHAT WAS HIS Demeanor AT THAT TIME?

23 A. AT THAT PARTICULAR TIME, SIR, ALL I CAN  
24 REMEMBER IS HE WAS ABLE TO ANSWER THE QUESTION.

25 Q. WAS HE HOSTILE TO YOU AT ALL?

26 A. NEVER AT ANY TIME, SIR.

27 Q. WAS HE COOPERATIVE TO YOU?

28 A. YES, HE WAS.

1 Q. DID YOU SEE ANY OFFICERS WITH HIM?

2 A. YES, I DID.

3 Q. HOW MANY OFFICERS DID YOU SEE WITH HIM?

4 A. TWO FOR SURE.

5 WELL, LET ME GO BACK, SIR.

6 WHEN HE WAS BROUGHT INTO THE EMERGENCY ROOM, HE  
7 WAS ACCOMPANIED BY -- IT LOOKED LIKE SIX OR SEVEN DIFFERENT  
8 OFFICERS.

9 BUT IN THE ROOM, WHEN HE WAS IN THE ROOM, I SAW  
10 HIM WITH TWO OFFICERS.

11 Q. AT THE TIME WHEN YOU FIRST SAW HIM OR YOU FIRST  
12 WENT INTO THE ROOM WHERE HE WAS PLACED, WAS HE IN  
13 HANDCUFFS?

14 A. YES, HE WAS.

15 Q. WAS HE RESTRAINED IN ANY OTHER WAY OTHER THAN  
16 HANDCUFFS?

17 A. YES, SIR.

18 TO MY RECOLLECTION, HE HAD ON RESTRAINTS,  
19 LEATHER RESTRAINTS.

20 Q. WHERE ON HIS BODY DID HE HAVE LEATHER  
21 RESTRAINTS?

22 A. AS I RECALL, SIR, IT WAS ON BOTH ANKLES AND I  
23 BELIEVE THE RIGHT WRIST.

24 Q. DID YOU TALK WITH THE OFFICERS WHO BROUGHT HIM  
25 IN?

26 A. YES, I DID.

27 Q. WHAT WAS THE CONVERSATION YOU HAD WITH THOSE  
28 OFFICERS?

1           A.     I ASKED THEM WHEN I WALKED INTO THE ROOM WHAT  
2 HAD HAPPENED.

3                     AND THE OFFICER STANDING BY THE DOOR SAID TO ME  
4 THAT HE WAS IN A HIGH-SPEED PURSUIT OF OVER 110 MILES AN  
5 HOUR AND THAT HE RESISTED ARREST.

6           Q.     DID HE SAY ANYTHING ELSE TO YOU?

7           A.     I BELIEVE AT THAT TIME, SIR, WE ASKED HIM WHAT  
8 KIND OF A CAR HE WAS DRIVING.

9                     I WONDERED, YOU KNOW, AT 110 MILES AN HOUR -- I  
10 SAID, "WHAT KIND OF CAR WAS HE DRIVING?"

11                    AND HE SAID THAT IT WAS A HYUNDAI.

12          Q.     DID YOU HAVE ANY OTHER CONVERSATION WITH THAT  
13 OFFICER?

14          A.     YES, WE DID.

15          Q.     WHAT WAS THAT?

16          A.     SIR, I HAD SEVERAL CONVERSATIONS, OR A FAIR  
17 AMOUNT OF CONVERSATIONS, WITH BOTH OF THEM.

18          Q.     WHAT WAS THE NEXT CONVERSATION YOU HAD WITH  
19 THAT ONE OFFICER?

20          A.     THE OTHER NURSE ASKED HIM A QUESTION, AND THAT  
21 WAS ACTUALLY HIS QUESTION, NOT MINE.

22                    ARE YOU ASKING ME WHAT I HEARD OR WHAT I SAID  
23 TO HIM?

24          Q.     WELL, WAS THERE A CONVERSATION BETWEEN THE  
25 OTHER NURSE, YOURSELF AND THE OFFICERS?

26          A.     YES, THERE WAS.

27          Q.     WHAT DID THE OTHER NURSE SAY?

28          A.     LET'S SEE -- OKAY.

1                   WHEN WE SAW THE PATIENT, WE ASKED HIM WHAT HE  
2 HAD BEEN HIT WITH.

3                   AND THE ONE OFFICER THAT WAS STANDING NEXT TO  
4 ME PATTED HIS BATON, AND THE OTHER ONE SORT OF HELD HIS  
5 BATON UP IN THE AIR.

6           Q.       THEY DIDN'T SAY ANYTHING; THEY JUST GESTURED  
7 TOWARDS THEIR BATONS?

8           A.       AT THAT POINT IN TIME I BELIEVE THAT'S ALL, AS  
9 I RECALL.

10          Q.       WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

11          A.       OKAY.

12                   THE NEXT THING THAT HAPPENED WAS MR. KING  
13 SPOKE.

14          Q.       WHAT DID MR. KING SAY?

15          A.       MR. KING SAID, "DO YOU THINK I'LL BE OUT OF  
16 HERE BY TOMORROW MORNING?"

17          Q.       DID YOU REPLY TO THAT?

18          A.       ONE OF THE POLICE OFFICERS REPLIED, "YOU ARE NOT  
19 GOING TO BE OUT OF HERE FOR A LONG TIME."

20          Q.       WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

21          A.       THEN I BELIEVE THE OTHER NURSE SAID TO HIM,  
22 "WHY DO YOU ASK?"

23                   AND MR. KING REPLIED, "BECAUSE I WANT TO GO TO  
24 THE BALL GAME TOMORROW."

25                   THEN I BELIEVE THE OTHER NURSE SAID, "WHAT BALL  
26 GAME IS THAT?"

27                   HE SAID, "AT DODGER STADIUM."

28                   THEN ANOTHER QUESTION WAS ASKED ABOUT WHY HE

1 WANTED TO GO THERE.

2 I DON'T REMEMBER THE EXACT CONVERSATION, BUT HE  
3 SAID, "BECAUSE I WORK THERE."

4 LET'S SEE. HE SAID, "I WORK AT DODGER  
5 STADIUM."

6 Q. WHO SAID THAT, MR. KING?

7 A. MR. KING SAID THAT.

8 AND THE OTHER NURSE SAID TO HIM, "OH? WHAT DO  
9 YOU DO AT DODGER STADIUM?"

10 HE SAYS, "I'M AN USHER AT DODGER STADIUM."

11 DO YOU WANT ME TO GO ON? ..

12 Q. YES.

13 WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

14 A. THEN ONE OF THE POLICE OFFICERS SAID TO HIM --  
15 HE SAID, "OH? WHAT SECTION DO YOU WORK IN?"

16 "I WANT TO MAKE SURE I DON'T GO INTO THAT  
17 SECTION."

18 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY OTHER CONVERSATION?

19 A. YES, I DO.

20 Q. WHAT WAS THAT?

21 A. DURING THAT SAME CONVERSATION ABOUT BASEBALL  
22 AND THE STADIUM, ONE OF THE POLICE OFFICERS STATED, "WE  
23 PLAYED A LITTLE BASEBALL TO NIGHT, DIDN'T WE?"

24 AND MR. KING RESPONDED SOMETHING LIKE, "WHAT DO  
25 YOU MEAN?"

26 AND ONE OF THE OFFICERS SAID, "WE PLAYED A  
27 LITTLE HARDBALL TONIGHT, AND YOU LOST."

28 Q. THE OFFICER SAID THAT TO MR. KING?

1 A. YES, HE DID.

2 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE THOSE OFFICERS?

3 A. SIR, ONE OF THEM I HAVE SEEN IN THE EMERGENCY  
4 ROOM QUITE A BIT.

5 IT'S DIFFICULT.

6 IF I SAW A PICTURE, I COULD DESCRIBE THEM.

7 BOTH OF THEM WERE VERY TALL, KIND OF ON THE  
8 SLENDER SIDE.

9 I HAVE SEEN THE ONE -- ESPECIALLY BY THE  
10 DOOR -- I HAVE SEEN HIM IN THE EMERGENCY DEPARTMENT QUITE A  
11 BIT. THEY COME INTO OUR EMERGENCY DEPARTMENT.

12 I WORK EVERY WEEKEND.

13 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY OTHER CONVERSATION?

14 A. YES, I DO.

15 Q. WHAT WAS THAT?

16 A. ONE OF THE POLICE OFFICERS ASKED US IF WE COULD  
17 SMELL ANY ALCOHOL ON MR. KING'S BREATH.

18 Q. COULD YOU SMELL ANY ALCOHOL ON MR. KING'S  
19 BREATH?

20 A. NO, SIR, I COULDN'T, WHICH I STATED TO HIM.

21 AND I SAID THAT THE OTHER NURSE WAS CLOSER TO  
22 HIM THAN ME; MAYBE HE COULD HAVE.

23 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY OTHER CONVERSATION?

24 A. THE OTHER NURSE SAID HE COULDN'T SMELL ANY  
25 ALCOHOL EITHER.

26 Q. HE SAID HE COULDN'T?

27 A. YES.

28 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY OTHER CONVERSATION?

1 A. YES, I DO.

2 Q. WHAT WAS THAT?

3 A. NOW -- DO YOU WANT BETWEEN MYSELF AND THE OTHER  
4 NURSE?

5 I MEAN THERE WAS A LOT OF CONVERSATION THAT  
6 WENT ON.

7 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY OTHER CONVERSATION CONCERNING  
8 THE OFFICERS TALKING WITH MR. KING ABOUT THE INCIDENT?

9 A. NO, SIR.

10 Q. THE OTHER CONVERSATION THAT WENT ON, WHAT WAS  
11 IT IN REGARD TO?

12 A. I WAS ONE OF THE NURSES THAT REMOVED THE TASER  
13 DARTS FROM MR. KING'S CLOTHING.

14 I HAD ORIGINALLY ASKED ANOTHER NURSE -- HE WAS  
15 THE PRIMARY NURSE TAKING CARE OF THIS PATIENT.

16 I HAD BEEN TAKING CARE OF ANOTHER PATIENT, WENT  
17 INTO THE ROOM TO ASSIST HIM AFTER I WAS TAKING CARE OF MY  
18 PATIENT, AND HE HAD ASKED ME TO ASSIST HIM IN STARTING THE  
19 IV.

20 SO WHEN I WENT INTO THE ROOM, I NOTICED THAT  
21 THE TASER WIRES WERE STILL HANGING FROM MR. KING'S BODY,  
22 I THOUGHT, AT THAT TIME.

23 SO I ASKED THE OTHER NURSE ABOUT IT.

24 I SAID -- WELL, YOU KNOW, I SAYS, "HAVE YOU  
25 REMOVED THE TASER DARTS?"

26 BECAUSE I HAVE BEEN VERY FAMILIAR WITH TASER  
27 DARTS IN THE EMERGENCY ROOM. WE DO SEE THEM ON OCCASION,  
28 AND I DO KNOW THAT THEY ARE A BARBED -- LIKE A FISH HOOK.

1                   THEY GO INTO THE SKIN, AND THEY ARE VERY  
2 DIFFICULT FOR THEM TO COME OUT. THEY JUST DON'T COME OUT  
3 THEMSELVES.

4                   SO I ASKED HIM, "HAVE THE TASER DARTS BEEN  
5 REMOVED?"

6                   THE OTHER NURSE SAID TO ME, HE SAID, "THE TASER  
7 DARTS ARE NOT INTO THE SKIN."

8                   I SAID, "THAT'S INTERESTING."

9                   HE SAID, "THERE ARE THREE DARTS INTO THE  
10 CLOTHING. ONE DART HAS THE POINT BROKE OFF."

11                   SO AS HE WAS GOING TO BE TRANSFERRED, I FELT WE  
12 SHOULD AT LEAST REMOVE THE TASER DARTS.

13                   SO WE CUT THE TASER DARTS OUT OF HIS CLOTHES.

14                   AS I TOOK EACH DART OUT, I LOOKED AT IT TO SEE  
15 IF THERE WAS ANY TISSUE OR BLOOD ON EACH DART.

16                   I LOOKED AT EACH OF THE THREE DARTS, WHICH I  
17 DID NOT -- GO AHEAD.

18                   Q.       WHAT DID YOU SEE?

19                   A.       SIR, I OBSERVED NO TISSUE, I OBSERVED NO  
20 BLOOD. THAT'S WITH THE NAKED EYE.

21                   THE THIRD DART HAD THE -- THE PRONG WAS TOTALLY  
22 BROKEN OFF.

23                   I DON'T KNOW IF IT HIT A BELT OR THE GROUND, OR  
24 WHAT. I HAVE NO IDEA.

25                   MY CONVERSATION TO THE POLICE OFFICERS AT THIS  
26 TIME WAS, I SAID, "YOU KNOW; I HAVE HAD TO REMOVE THESE  
27 BEFORE."

28                   I SAYS, "I WONDER IF THIS TASER EVEN WORKED ON

1 THIS MAN, BECAUSE THERE DOES NOT APPEAR TO BE ANY BODILY  
2 CONTACT WITH THE TASER DARTS."

3 AND THE POLICE OFFICER SAID TO ME, HE SAID,  
4 "THEY WOULD WORK WHETHER THEY ARE" -- "WHETHER THERE IS  
5 CONTACT WITH THE SKIN OR NOT, WHICH I DOUBT."

6 SO MY CONVERSATION WAS TO THEM I SAID, "WELL, I  
7 REALLY DON'T THINK WHEN YOU WERE TASERING HIM, THAT YOUR  
8 TASER WAS WORKING."

9 THAT'S WHAT I SAID TO HIM.

10 Q. WHAT DID THEY RESPOND TO THAT, IF ANYTHING?

11 A. THEIR RESPONSE WAS, AS I SAID, "THE TASER DARTS  
12 WOULD WORK EVEN THOUGH THEY WEREN'T INTO THE SKIN."

13 Q. DO YOU RECALL ANY DEROGATORY STATEMENTS  
14 DIRECTED BY THE OFFICERS TO MR. KING OR ANY COMMENTS OF  
15 THAT NATURE FROM MR. KING TO THE OFFICERS?

16 A. NO, SIR. NOT ANYTHING OTHER THAN WHAT I HAVE  
17 ALREADY STATED.

18 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

19 JUST A COUPLE MORE QUESTIONS.

20 Q. WHAT TYPE OF OUTER CLOTHING WAS MR. KING  
21 WEARING AT THE TIME?

22 A. SIR, AS I RECALL, HE HAD ON A BLACK SHIRT. IT  
23 LOOKED LIKE JUST A REGULAR T-SHIRT.

24 I DON'T RECALL, REALLY. JUST TROUSERS AND LIKE  
25 TENNIS SHOES OR SOMETHING. I HONESTLY DON'T RECALL.

26 BUT, ANYWAY, THE SHIRT THAT I TOOK THE TASER  
27 DARTS OUT OF, I HAD TO CUT THEM OUT OF THE SHIRT.

28 IT JUST APPEARED TO BE A REGULAR BLACK T-SHIRT.

1 MR. MASON: HE DIDN'T HAVE A JACKET ON OR SWEATER  
2 OVER THAT?

3 THE WITNESS: SIR, NOT THAT I OBSERVED.  
4 THERE COULD HAVE BEEN, BUT NOT THAT I OBSERVED.  
5

6 (SHORT PAUSE.)  
7

8 Q. BY MR. WHITE: TO YOUR KNOWLEDGE, WERE THERE  
9 ANY X-RAYS TAKEN OF MR. KING WHILE HE WAS IN THE HOSPITAL?

10 A. NO, SIR, THERE WERE NOT.

11 Q. WHAT WAS THE NATURE OF THE TREATMENT HE  
12 RECEIVED AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL?

13 A. SIR, THE TREATMENT WAS THAT HE WAS SUTURED ON  
14 THE RIGHT CHEEK, I BELIEVE, AND ON THE SCALP, ABOVE THE  
15 FOREHEAD. AND THERE WAS SOME SUTURING DONE IN THE MOUTH.

16 AND WE GAVE HIM ANTIBIOTICS AND STUFF, AN IV  
17 PIGGYBACK FOR INFECTION.

18 Q. ALL THE DARTS YOU REMOVED IN THE T-SHIRT THAT  
19 HE WAS WEARING --

20 A. SIR, THERE WERE THREE DARTS IN THE T-SHIRT.  
21 THE OTHER ONE HAD THE TIP BROKEN OFF, SO THE  
22 TIP WAS JUST DANGLING FREE.

23 I WOULD LIKE TO MAKE ONE MORE COMMENT ON THE  
24 TASER DART.

25 MR. MASON: HOLD ON.

26 Q. BY MR. WHITE: WERE THERE ANY TESTS DONE ON  
27 MR. KING; SUCH AS, BLOOD WITHDRAWN, OR ANYTHING OF THAT  
28 NATURE?

1 A. SIR, TO MY KNOWLEDGE, THERE WAS NO BLOOD DRAWN.

2 Q. WOULD YOU DESCRIBE MR. KING'S BEHAVIOR AS  
3 ERRATIC WHILE HE WAS AT THE HOSPITAL?

4 A. NEVER AT ANY TIME THAT I OBSERVED, SIR.

5 Q. IS THAT NEVER AT ANY TIME?

6 A. NEVER AT ANY TIME.

7 Q. WHEN A PERSON IS IN THE CUSTODY OF THE POLICE  
8 DEPARTMENT, WHEN THEY ARE BROUGHT TO YOUR HOSPITAL, WHAT IS  
9 THE NATURE OF THE SERVICE THAT YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO PERFORM?

10 A. SIR, IT IS MY UNDERSTANDING THAT OUR MAIN  
11 POSITION THERE IS TO STABILIZE THEM FOR TRANSFER.

12 THEN THEY ARE TO BE TRANSFERRED TO EITHER THE  
13 EMERGENCY DEPARTMENT OF USC OR THE JAIL WARD, OR IT COULD  
14 BE TO LIKE FOOTHILL DIVISION, VAN NUYS OR WHEREVER THE  
15 POLICE DEPARTMENT IS TAKING THEM, AND THE DOCTOR AGREES  
16 THEY SHOULD GO.

17 Q. DO YOU KNOW THE NAMES OF THE TWO OFFICERS THAT  
18 WERE IN THE ROOM?

19 A. NO, SIR, I DO NOT.

20 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHERE MR. KING WAS TAKEN AFTER HE  
21 WAS RELEASED FROM YOUR HOSPITAL?

22 A. YES, I DO.

23 HE WAS TAKEN TO USC, 13TH FLOOR JAIL WARD.

24 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

25 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
26 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

27 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
28 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED

1 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

2 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
3 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
4 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
5 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
6 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

7 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
8 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

9 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

10 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

11 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

12 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

13

14 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
15 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

16

17 MR. WHITE: MAY I HAVE ONE MOMENT, MR. FOREMAN?

18 THE FOREMAN: SURE.

19

20 (SHORT PAUSE.)

21

22 MR. WHITE: THE NEXT WITNESS IS

23 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

24

25 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
26 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
27 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
28 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

1 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

2 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE  
3 SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

4 THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

7 [REDACTED]

8 [REDACTED]  
9 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
10 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

11

12

E X A M I N A T I O N

13

BY MR. WHITE:

14

Q. [REDACTED] WHERE DO YOU WORK?

b6  
b7C

15

A. I WORK AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL OF THE VALLEY  
16 EMERGENCY ROOM.

17

Q. WERE YOU WORKING THERE ON MARCH 3, 1991 AT  
18 APPROXIMATELY 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

19

A. YES, I WAS.

20

MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

21

THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

22

Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] SHOWING YOU A PHOTO  
23 PREVIOUSLY MARK AS EXHIBIT NO. 3.

24

DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT PHOTO, RECOGNIZE THE  
25 PERSON IN THAT PHOTO?

26

A. DO I RECOGNIZE THE PHOTO?

27

Q. DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE PERSON IN THE PHOTO?

28

A. YES, I DO.

1 Q. DID YOU SEE THAT PERSON AT PACIFICA HOSPITAL ON  
2 MARCH 3, 1991 AT APPROXIMATELY 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

3 A. YES.

4 Q. DID YOU PERFORM TREATMENT FOR THAT PERSON ON  
5 MARCH 3, 1991 AT 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

6 A. TREATMENT, YES.

7 Q. WHERE DID THIS TREATMENT TAKE PLACE?

8 A. IN THE EMERGENCY ROOM, NO. 2 EMERGENCY ROOM,  
9 CENTER BED.

10 Q. WAS THERE ANYONE ELSE IN THIS EMERGENCY ROOM  
11 WITH MR. -- WITH THAT PERSON IN THE PHOTO?

12 A. YES.

13 Q. WHO WAS THAT?

14 A. APPROXIMATELY SIX POLICE OFFICERS.

15 Q. DID ALL SIX POLICE OFFICERS REMAIN WITH THE  
16 INDIVIDUAL DURING THE TREATMENT?

17 A. THE MAJORITY OF THE TIME, YES.

18 Q. HAVE YOU EVER SEEN THOSE POLICE OFFICERS  
19 BEFORE?

20 A. THEY COME IN AND OUT OF THE EMERGENCY ROOM,  
21 YES.

22 Q. DO YOU KNOW THE NAMES OF ANY OF THE POLICE  
23 OFFICERS?

24 A. NO, I DON'T.

25 Q. AT ANY TIME DID YOU HEAR CONVERSATIONS BETWEEN  
26 POLICE OFFICERS AND MR. KING?

27 A. YES, I DID.

28 Q. WHAT CONVERSATIONS DID YOU HEAR?

1           A.       THERE WERE SEVERAL DIFFERENT CONVERSATIONS.  
2                    SOME OF THEM WERE -- I HAD STARTED TALKING WITH  
3 THE PATIENT TO SEE HOW HE WAS DOING AND TRY TO GET AN IDEA  
4 OF HIS ORIENTATION.

5                    I ASKED HIM WHERE HE WORKED -- WELL, ACTUALLY,  
6 HE SAID -- HE WAS ASKING IF HE COULD GO TO THE BIG GAME  
7 TOMORROW NIGHT.

8                    I ASKED HIM, "WHAT GAME?"

9                    HE SAYS, "WELL, OVER AT DODGER STADIUM."

10                   I SAID, "I DON'T KNOW."

11                   THEN I ASKED HIM, "WHERE DO YOU WORK?"

12                   HE SAYS, "I WORK AT DODGER STADIUM."

13                   AND I SAID, "WHAT DO YOU DO?"

14                   HE SAYS, "I'M AN USHER."

15                   AND I SAID, "OH."

16                   THEN I CONTINUED MY JOB, AND SEVERAL OF THE  
17 POLICE OFFICERS STARTED, YOU KNOW, TAKING ABOUT, "YEAH, WE  
18 HAD A PRETTY GOOD HARD GAME OURSELVES TONIGHT, DIDN'T WE?"

19                   AND THEY WERE TALKING TO RODNEY.

20           Q.       "RODNEY" BEING THE PERSON IN THAT PHOTO?

21           A.       YES.

22                    AND HE -- IT WAS LIKE, "YEAH, YEAH, YOU GUYS  
23 HAD A PRETTY GOOD GAME. YOU PLAYED PRETTY GOOD HARDBALL  
24 TONIGHT."

25                    AND THE POLICE OFFICERS SAID, "YEAH, YOU KNOW,  
26 WE PLAYED A GOOD GAME OF HARDBALL TONIGHT, AND WE HIT QUITE  
27 A FEW HOME RUNS, DIDN'T WE?"

28                    AND RODNEY SAID, "I THINK SO, YEAH."

1 AND THEN THE OFFICERS WERE MAKING STATEMENTS  
2 LIKE, "DO YOU KNOW WHO WE WERE PLAYING TONIGHT, RODNEY?"

3 AND RODNEY THOUGHT ABOUT IT FOR A LITTLE BIT,  
4 AND HE SAYS, "I DON'T REMEMBER."

5 THEY SAID, "OH, COME ON. DON'T YOU REMEMBER  
6 WHO WE WERE PLAYING AGAINST?"

7 AND IT FINALLY DAWNED ON HIM WHAT THEY WERE  
8 TALKING ABOUT.

9 AND HE SAYS, "YEAH; ME."

10 AND THEY SAID, "YEAH. AND YOU LOST THE BALL  
11 GAME, DIDN'T YOU?"

12 "WE WON IT."

13 AND HE SAID, "YES."

14 Q. DID YOU HEAR THE OFFICERS SAY ANYTHING ELSE TO  
15 MR. KING CONCERNING THE INCIDENT?

16 A. NOT TO MR. KING, PER SE, NO.

17 Q. DID THEY DIRECT ANY OTHER COMMENTS ABOUT THE  
18 INCIDENT TO ANYONE ELSE?

19 A. NO.

20 I HEARD THERE WERE SOME RACIAL SLURS, BUT IT  
21 WAS LIKE LOW-KEY.

22 I JUST HEARD A COUPLE WORDS.

23 Q. WHAT WERE THOSE RACIAL SLURS THAT YOU HEARD?

24 A. IT WAS SOMETHING LIKE, "THIS NIGGER ..." --  
25 SOMETHING OR OTHER.

26 AT I WAS AT THE END OF THE TABLE DOING THE  
27 ASSESSMENT ON HIM STILL.

28 Q. DID YOU HEAR ANYTHING ELSE, ANY OTHER RACIAL

1 SLURS?

2 A. NO.

3 Q. WHAT WAS MR. KING'S DEMEANOR WHILE HE WAS IN  
4 THE EMERGENCY ROOM?

5 A. WHAT DO YOU MEAN?

6 Q. WAS HE HOSTILE? WAS HE DOCILE? WAS HE  
7 AGGRESSIVE?

8 A. WHEN THE PARAMEDICS BROUGHT HIM IN ON THE  
9 GURNEY, THE POLICE WERE WITH HIM AND HE WAS STRUGGLING,  
10 WHETHER IT WAS TO GET COMFORTABLE, OR WHAT.

11 THE POLICE DID TELL US, YOU KNOW, "THIS GUY IS  
12 DANGEROUS. HE'S ON PCP. HE'S A FORMER FELON. HE'S OUT ON  
13 PAROLE FOR ARMED ROBBERY."

14 Q. DID YOU SEE ANY INDICATION THAT MR. KING WAS  
15 UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF ALCOHOL?

16 A. NO, I DIDN'T.

17 Q. DID YOU SMELL ANY ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGE ON HIS  
18 BREATH?

19 A. NO, I DIDN'T.

20 Q. DID YOU SMELL ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGE ON HIS PERSON?

21 A. NO, I DIDN'T.

22 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU WORKED IN THE EMERGENCY ROOM?

23 A. APPROXIMATELY 6 MONTHS.

24 Q. TO THE BEST OF YOUR KNOWLEDGE, HAVE YOU EVER  
25 TREATED ANYONE UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PHENCYCLIDINE, PCP?

26 A. THERE WAS ONE PATIENT THAT WE THOUGHT WAS ON  
27 PCP THAT CAME IN, AND I DID NOT TREAT HIM.

28 I JUST ASSISTED, TO TRY TO CONTROL HIM.

1 Q. DID MR. KING SEEM TO BE UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF  
2 ANY TYPE OF DRUG?

3 A. NOT TO MY KNOWLEDGE.

4 Q. WAS MR. KING COOPERATIVE WITH YOU?

5 A. YES, HE WAS.

6 Q. DID YOU HAVE ANY TROUBLE COMMUNICATING WITH  
7 MR. KING?

8 A. NO, I DIDN'T.

9 HE SPOKE COHERENTLY, NO SLURRED SPEECH.

10 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

11 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
12 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

13

14

(SHORT PAUSE.)

15

16 Q. BY MR. WHITE: WAS MR. KING ABLE TO SPEAK  
17 PLAINLY?

18 A. YES, HE WAS.

19 Q. ARE YOU A REGISTERED NURSE?

20 A. YES, I AM.

21 Q. IS  A REGISTERED NURSE?

22 A. NO. SHE'S AN LVN.

23 Q. LICENSED VOCATIONAL NURSE?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. WAS MR. KING IN PAIN?

26 A. HE DIDN'T APPEAR TO BE, NO.

27 Q. WERE YOU THE PRIMARY NURSE ON THIS CASE?

28 A. YES, I WAS.

1 Q. WHEN THE OFFICERS WERE TALKING ABOUT MR. KING,  
2 OR TALKING TO MR. KING, HOW MANY OFFICERS WERE MAKING  
3 COMMENTS?

4 A. APPROXIMATELY TWO TO FOUR.

5 Q. HOW LONG WERE YOU WITH MR. KING?

6 A. APPROXIMATELY AN HOUR AND A HALF.

7 Q. DID A DOCTOR TREAT MR. KING?

8 A. YES.

9 Q. WHO WAS THAT DOCTOR?

10 A.

11 Q. WHO STITCHED UP MR. KING'S FACE?

12 A.

13 Q. ARE THOSE STICHES -- WITHDRAW THAT.

14 MR. WHITE: NOTHING FURTHER.

15 MR. MASON: NOTHING FURTHER.

16 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
17 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

18 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
19 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
20 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

21 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
22 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
23 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
24 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
25 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

26 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
27 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

28 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

b6  
b7c

1 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

2 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

3 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

4

5 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
6 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

7

8 MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS

9 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
10 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
11 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
12 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

13 THE WITNESS: I DO.

14 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

15 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME.

16 THE WITNESS:

17

18 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

19 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I HAVE MEDICAL  
20 RECORDS I WOULD LIKE MARKED EXHIBIT NO. 11 FOR  
21 IDENTIFICATION AT THIS TIME.

22 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

23 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 11.)

24 MR. WHITE: ON THE FRONT PAGE OF THESE MEDICAL  
25 RECORDS IT IS CERTIFIED THAT THESE ARE TRUE AND ACCURATE  
26 RECORDS OF RODNEY KING.

27 THESE RECORDS COME FROM THE CUSTODIAN OF  
28 MEDICAL RECORDS OF THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY UNIVERSITY OF

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA MEDICAL CENTER.

2 THEY ARE CERTIFIED AS THE TRUE AND CORRECT  
3 RECORDS.

4 I WOULD ALSO LIKE MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION A  
5 MANILA ENVELOPE MARKED EXHIBIT NO. 12 FOR IDENTIFICATION.  
6 IT CONTAINS WHAT APPEARS TO BE A NUMBER OF X-RAYS.

7 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

8 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 12.)

9 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

10 THE FOREMAN: YES.

11 YOU MAY PROCEED.

12

13

14 [REDACTED]  
15 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
16 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

17

18

E X A M I N A T I O N

19 BY MR. WHITE:

20

Q. [REDACTED] WHERE DO YOU WORK?

21

A. I WORK AT L.A. COUNTY USC MEDICAL CENTER.

22

Q. WHAT IS YOUR POSITION THERE?

23

A. I'M DOING MY RESIDENCY IN EMERGENCY MEDICINE

24

THERE.

25

I AM CURRENTLY IN [REDACTED]

26

Q. WHERE DID YOU GO TO MEDICAL SCHOOL?

27

A. IN [REDACTED]

28

Q. WHEN DID YOU GRADUATE?

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 A. I GRADUATED IN [REDACTED] FROM THERE.

2 Q. WHERE DID YOU DO YOUR INTERNSHIP?

3 A. I DID MY INTERNSHIP AT L.A. COUNTY HOSPITAL.

4 Q. YOU ARE CURRENTLY IN [REDACTED]

5 [REDACTED]

6 A. CORRECT.

7 Q. NOW, IN MARCH OF THIS YEAR, DID YOU EXAMINE THE  
8 INDIVIDUAL WHOSE IN EXHIBIT NO. 3?

9 A. YES.

10 Q. WHEN DID YOU EXAMINE THAT INDIVIDUAL?

11 A. HE CAME IN BASICALLY TOWARDS THE END OF MY  
12 SHIFT ON SUNDAY MORNING.

13 I THINK I SAW HIM ABOUT 6:15 AT THAT TIME.

14 Q. 6:15 ON MARCH 3.

15 IS THAT CORRECT?

16 A. YEAH; THAT'S CORRECT.

17 Q. DID YOU PERFORM AN EXAMINATION ON HIM?

18 A. YES, I DID.

19 Q. CAN YOU TELL US THE RESULTS OF THAT  
20 EXAMINATION?

21 A. BASICALLY WHEN HE FIRST CAME IN, HE WAS ALREADY  
22 ON A GURNEY AND WAS PLACED IN RESTRAINTS BY THE DEPUTIES AT  
23 THAT TIME BECAUSE HE HAD A HISTORY OF POSSIBLE PCP  
24 INGESTION.

25 THAT'S THE USUAL PROTOCOL THAT THEY DO FOR  
26 THAT, ANYONE THEY CONSIDER AS A POSSIBILITY OF BEING A  
27 DANGER TO OTHERS.

28 WHEN I SAW HIM, HE WAS ALERT, AWAKE. HE

1 APPEARED TO ME TO BE MILDLY INTOXICATED AT THAT TIME.

2 HE WAS COOPERATIVE WITH ME IN MY PHYSICAL EXAM  
3 AND IN ANSWERING MOST OF MY QUESTIONS AND PERMITTED AN EXAM  
4 EASILY ON HIM.

5 Q. WHAT WERE THE RESULTS OF THAT EXAMINATION?

6 A. WOULD YOU LIKE ME TO JUST GO THROUGH MY BASIC  
7 ENTIRE HISTORY OR JUST THE PHYSICAL EXAMINATION?

8 OR WHAT WOULD YOU CARE FOR?

9 Q. THE HISTORY AND THEN THE EXAMINATION.

10 IF THERE ARE ANY WORDS NOT OF COMMON USAGE,  
11 MAYBE YOU CAN SPELL THEM FOR THE COURT REPORTER.

12 A. BASICALLY WE ALWAYS START OFF IN ANY  
13 EXAMINATION ASKING THE PATIENTS -- TRYING TO FIND OUT WHAT  
14 HAPPENED.

15 BASICALLY HE HAD JUST SAID THAT THEY, YOU KNOW,  
16 "BEAT THE HELL OUT OF ME" -- ACTUALLY, "BEAT THE SHIT OUT  
17 OF ME," IS WHAT HE TOLD ME.

18 HE SAID, "I HAVE NEVER BEEN BEAT LIKE THAT."

19 I ASKED HIM THE SPECIFICS OF WHAT HAD HAPPENED,  
20 AND HE DIDN'T OFFER TO ME ANYTHING AS FAR AS THAT.

21 HE JUST SAID THEY HIT HIM A BUNCH OF TIMES.

22 I DIDN'T INQUIRE AS FAR AS TO WHAT LED UP TO  
23 THAT INCIDENT.

24 I HAD ASKED HIM IF HE HAD DONE ANY DRUGS OR  
25 USED ANY ALCOHOL OR ILLEGAL SUBSTANCES, AND HE DENIED ANY  
26 AT THAT TIME TO ME.

27 I ALSO ASKED IF HE HAD SUFFERED ANY OTHER  
28 TRAUMA; WAS THERE A CAR CRASH OR ANYTHING LIKE THAT.

1 AND HE DENIED THAT AT THE TIME TO ME.

2 Q. WHY DID YOU ASK HIM THAT QUESTION?

3 A. A LOT OF TIMES PEOPLE WILL JUST COME IN AND --  
4 YOU KNOW, WE HAVE TO FIND OUT IF THERE IS ANY OTHER  
5 SIGNIFICANT TRAUMA EVENTS THAT OCCURRED.

6 MANY TIMES PEOPLE WILL BE IN A CAR ACCIDENT,  
7 BUT THAT HISTORY WON'T BE GIVEN TO US.

8 WE HAVE TO HAVE A SUSPICION FOR THAT, AS FAR AS  
9 OTHER INJURIES WHICH COULD HAVE OCCURRED.

10 SO, AS FAR AS WHAT HAD HAPPENED, HE WOULDN'T  
11 REALLY GIVE ME ANY SPECIFICS OF THE EVENTS AND SO FORTH.

12 I ASKED HIM AS FAR AS WHERE DID HE HURT NOW:  
13 AND HE JUST SAID, "IT HURTS ALL OVER."

14 AS FAR AS SPECIFICS, HE SAID THE RIGHT SIDE OF  
15 HIS FACE HURT, AND HE DIDN'T OFFER ANY OTHER SPECIFIC POINT  
16 ON HIS BODY AS FAR AS -- THAT WERE TENDER TO HIM.

17 ON THE PHYSICAL ON HIM, JUST STARTING AT THE  
18 HEAD, OR VISIBLY LOOKING AT HIM, HE WAS UNDRESSED AT THAT  
19 TIME, HAD A GOWN ON.

20 HIS FACE, HE HAD SOME ECCHYMOYSIS.

21 ECCHYMOYSIS IS JUST BASICALLY A BRUISING OF THE  
22 RIGHT SIDE OF HIS FACE WITH SOME SOFT TISSUE SWELLING.

23 HE HAD SOME LACERATIONS WHICH WERE OBVIOUSLY  
24 SUTURED AT THE HOSPITAL BEFORE HE CAME UP TO THE GENERAL  
25 WARD.

26 THOSE WERE PRESENT OVER HIS MAXILLARY REGION,  
27 RIGHT CHEEKBONE; OVER HERE, ON THE ANGLE OF HIS MOUTH, ON  
28 THE RIGHT SIDE THERE; I THINK A SMALL ONE DOWN ON THE RIGHT

1 SIDE OF HIS CHIN.

2 HIS EYE PUPILS WERE EQUAL, HE HAD FULL RANGE  
3 OF HIS RECTUS OCULAR MUSCLES THERE.

4 WHEN I PALPATED HIS FACE, HE HAD SOME  
5 TENDERNESS OVER HIS RIGHT ZYGOMA REGION, THE RIGHT CHEEK  
6 REGION OVER THERE.

7 THE REST OF HIS JAW, OR MANDIBLE, AS WE CALL  
8 IT, WAS INTACT.

9 OPENING UP HIS MOUTH, HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY LOSE  
10 TEETH THAT I COULD APPRECIATE.

11 LIKE I SAID, HE HAD A SUCTURE LACERATION IN THE  
12 CORNER OF HIS RIGHT CHEEK THAT APPEARED TO BE INTACT.

13 I COULDN'T SEE ANY TRAUMA IN HIS EYES.

14 THE EAR EXAM, A LOT OF TIMES WE LOOK FOR BLOOD  
15 BEHIND THE TYMPANIC MEMBRANE OR EARDRUM, AND HE HAD NONE  
16 BACK THERE.

17 HIS NECK WAS NON-TENDER, HAD GOOD RANGE OF  
18 MOTION THROUGHOUT THERE.

19 HIS LUNGS WERE FINE, HIS HEART EXAM WAS NORMAL  
20 TO ME.

21 HE HAD -- VISIBLY LOOKING AT HIS CHEST AND  
22 BACK, HE HAD MULTI, BUT SEVERAL AREAS, OF ECCHYMOSES ABOUT  
23 THIS.

24 Q. WHAT IS THAT AGAIN?

25 A. BRUISING. IT IS BRUISING OVER THE LOWER PART  
26 OF HIS BACK, AND SOME ON THE UPPER PART OF HIS BACK AND ON  
27 THE RIGHT SIDE OF HIS CHEST.

28 PRESSING HIS CHEST, HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY RIB

1 TENDERNESS OR INTERNAL TENDERNESS OR TENDERNESS ALONG THE  
2 VERTEBRAL COLUMN OR FLANK COLUMN AT ALL.

3 HIS PELVIS WAS STABLE AND NON-TENDER.

4 HIS EXTREMITIES, HE HAD SOME ECCHYMOSIS OVER  
5 HIS RIGHT-UPPER REGION OF HIS ARM HERE.

6 THE HUMERAL REGION WAS MILDLY TENDER, THOUGH HE  
7 HAD GOOD RANGE OF MOTION IN ALL OF HIS JOINTS AND BONES AND  
8 DIDN'T HAVE ANY SPECIFIC POINT TENDERNESS THERE.

9 OVER HIS LOWER EXTREMITIES, HE WAS BASICALLY  
10 NON-TENDER, EXCEPT FOR THE RIGHT LATERAL ASPECT OF HIS  
11 ANKLE, WHICH HE HAD SOME SOFT TISSUE SWELLING THERE AND  
12 SOME POINTED TENDERNESS THERE.

13 BUT HE DIDN'T HAVE ANY ON THE MEDIAL SIDE OR  
14 MIDDLE PART OF HIS RIGHT LEG.

15 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO NEXT?

16 A. I JUST COMPLETED MY PHYSICAL EXAM.

17 AS FAR AS THE PALPATING OF HIS PULSE, HE HAD  
18 GOOD PULSES DISTALLY ALL AROUND.

19 AND I DID A BRIEF NEUROLOGICAL EXAM ON HIM.

20 HE WAS ORIENTED TO HIS NAME, PLACE, TIME AND  
21 THE DATE.

22 HE HAD NO DEFICITS OF HIS CRANIAL NERVE  
23 FUNCTIONS. WE DO NERVES OF HIS UPPER FACE AND SO FORTH.

24 HE HAD GOOD MOTOR STRENGTH THROUGHOUT ALL HIS  
25 UPPER EXTREMITIES.

26 AND HIS SENSORY EXAM WAS NONSPECIFIC. HE HAD  
27 NO DEFICITS THERE.

28 Q. WHAT DID YOU DO NEXT?

1           A.     AT THAT TIME, BASICALLY, I JUST PROCEEDED TO  
2 DRAW SOME BLOOD ON HIM TO SEND IT OFF FOR SOME VARIOUS  
3 FUNCTIONS.

4                     HE HAD SOME URINE ANALYSES.

5                     ACTUALLY, I HELD A URINE CONTAINER FOR HIM SO  
6 HE COULD URINATE IN IT.

7                     THERE WAS NO NURSES, AND HE WAS IN RESTRAINTS  
8 AND HE HAD TO URINATE AT THAT TIME.

9                     WE SENT THAT OFF FOR A TOXICOLOGY TEST, ALSO.

10                    WE STARTED AN IV ON HIM TO GIVE HIM SOME  
11 FLUIDS, AND PAST THAT JUST ORDERED UP SOME X-RAYS.

12                    THAT WAS TOWARDS THE END OF MY SHIFT, AND WE  
13 WERE STILL WAITING FOR THE X-RAY TECH. WE DIDN'T HAVE ONE  
14 UP ON JAIL WARD AT THAT TIME.

15                    USUALLY WE HAVE ONE -- SOMETIMES WE HAVE THEM,  
16 THE X-RAY TECHNOLOGIST THAT COMES UP AND SHOOTS THE FILMS  
17 UP ON THE JAIL WARD IN THE EARLY MORNING.

18                    OTHERWISE, WE HAVE TO SEND THEM DOWN TO THE  
19 THIRD FLOOR TO GET THOSE DONE, AND THERE'S USUALLY QUITE A  
20 DELAY IN THAT.

21                    BY THE TIME I HAD LEFT SUNDAY MORNING, HE WAS  
22 STILL AWAITING THOSE X-RAYS A COUPLE HOURS LATER, AND THE  
23 DOCTOR FOLLOWING ME WAS GOING TO CHECK ON THE RESULTS OF  
24 THAT.

25            Q.     DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO LOOK AT  
26 EXHIBIT NO. 12 --

27            A.     YES, I DID.

28            Q.     -- WHICH, I BELIEVE, WERE X-RAYS?

1 A. YES, I DID.

2 Q. COULD YOU TELL WHOSE X-RAYS THOSE WERE IN  
3 EXHIBIT NO. 12?

4 A. YES.

5 PRINTED ON THE X-RAYS WERE HIS NAME AND THE  
6 PATIENT FILE NUMBER.

7 HIS NAME WAS CLEARLY PRINTED ON THE X-RAYS.

8 Q. IS THE PATIENT'S FILE NUMBER, THAT IS THE SAME  
9 AS THE PATIENT'S FILE NUMBER IN THE BUSINESS RECORDS, THE  
10 MEDICAL RECORDS, EXHIBIT NO. 11?

11 A. YES, IT IS.

12 Q. DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO REVIEW THOSE  
13 X-RAYS THIS MORNING?

14 A. YES, I DID.

15 Q. WERE THERE ANY FRACTURES THAT WERE APPARENT  
16 WHEN YOU VIEWED THOSE X-RAYS?

17 A. YES.

18 ON HIS -- THE X-RAYS OF HIS RIGHT LOWER  
19 EXTREMITIES, ANKLE AND LOWER TIBIA AND FIBULA, HE HAD A  
20 FRACTURE, NONDISPLACED FRACTURE OF HIS FIBULA, WHICH IS THE  
21 SMALL BONE IN THE LEG, A NON-WEIGHT-BEARING BONE IN THAT  
22 LEG.

23 THERE WAS BASICALLY A MILD FRACTURE THAT KIND  
24 OF EXTENDED IN A SPIDER-WEBB FASHION UP AND DOWN, BUT IT  
25 WAS NONDISPLACED. AND IT WAS IN GOOD ANATOMICAL ALIGNMENT.

26 Q. WAS THE FRACTURE -- WAS THE LEG FRACTURE, WAS  
27 THAT TREATED AT THE HOSPITAL?

28 A. YES.

1 THE DOCTOR WHO I PASSED ON TO AT THAT TIME HAD  
2 PLACED HIM IN A SHORT LEG CAST AND PUT HIM ON CRUTCHES.

3 Q. DID YOUR REVIEW OF THE X-RAYS REVEAL ANY OTHER  
4 FRACTURES IN MR. KING?

5 A. ORIGINALLY HE WAS ORDERED A FACIAL SERIES BY  
6 MYSELF.

7 IN THAT, YOU COULD SEE THAT HE HAD A FRACTURE  
8 IN TWO PLACES OVER WHAT WE CALL THE ZYGOMATIC ARCH, WHICH  
9 IS THE BONE RIGHT OVER THE RIGHT CHEEK WHICH GOES OVER THE  
10 UPPER PART OF THE MANDIBLE. IT WAS NONDISPLACED.

11 AND LATER ON, THE FOLLOWING DOCTOR ORDERED A  
12 MANDIBLE SERIES ON HIM, WHICH I REVIEWED, AND WHICH I DON'T  
13 SEE ANY FRACTURES ON THE MANDIBLE SERIES.

14 Q. YOU WERE TOUCHING YOUR UPPER-RIGHT CHEEK AREA  
15 AT THE TIME YOU WERE DESCRIBING IT.

16 IS THAT CORRECT?

17 A. YES.

18 ALSO, ON THE FACIAL SERIES, THERE IS AN  
19 OBLITERATION OF HIS RIGHT MAXILLARY SINUS, WHICH IS IN THIS  
20 REGION RIGHT HERE.

21 WHAT THAT COULD BE DUE TO, IT COULD BE SEVERAL  
22 THINGS.

23 HE COULD HAVE HAD IT BEFOREHAND, COULD HAVE HAD  
24 SOME FLUID IN THERE, OR SOMETIMES YOU CAN HAVE SOFT TISSUE  
25 SWELLING OVERLYING THE CAUSE AND THE OBLITERATION OF THAT.

26 Q. SO HE HAD A FRACTURE OF THE LOWER LEFT LEG AND  
27 ALSO --

28 A. RIGHT-LOWER LEG.

1 Q. RIGHT-LOWER LEG.

2 AND HE ALSO HAD A FRACTURE OF THE CHEEKBONE?

3 A. RIGHT; CORRECT.

4 Q. FROM YOUR REVIEW OF THE MEDICAL RECORDS, WERE  
5 THERE TESTS DONE ON THE BLOOD THAT WAS WITHDRAWN AND ALSO  
6 THE URINE THAT WAS TAKEN?

7 A. YES, THERE WERE.

8 Q. WHAT WERE THOSE TESTS THAT WERE DONE ON THOSE  
9 PARTICULAR SUBSTANCES?

10 A. AS FAR AS TOXICOLOGY TESTS, OR ALL THE BLOOD  
11 TESTS?

12 Q. AS FAR AS TOXICOLOGY TESTS.

13 A. TOXICOLOGY TESTS, WE SEND OFF ON THE BLOOD.  
14 WE USUALLY TEST FOR ALCOHOL, SEDS, HYPNOTICS.  
15 BARBITURATES ARE WHAT WE USUALLY TEST FOR IN  
16 THE BLOOD.

17 HE WAS NEGATIVE FOR BARBITURATES IN HIS BLOOD.

18 HE WAS NEGATIVE FOR HYPNOTICS IN HIS BLOOD.

19 AND ON HIS BLOOD ALCOHOL, WHICH WE SEPARATED  
20 INTO DIFFERENT TYPES OF ALCOHOL -- METHANOL, ACETONE,  
21 ETHANOL AND ISOPROPANOL -- HE WAS POSITIVE FOR ETHANOL AT  
22 THAT TIME, WITH A LEVEL OF 94, WHICH IS, MAYBE WHAT IN THE  
23 LAY PERSON WOULD  
24 BE .094.

25 Q. THAT WOULD BE THE SAME TYPE OF READING ONE  
26 WOULD GET IF ONE WERE ARRESTED FOR DRIVING UNDER THE  
27 INFLUENCE, .09, IF YOUR BLOOD ALCOHOL WAS TESTED?

28 A. CORRECT.

1 WE WOULD READ IT AS 90. IT'S JUST A DIFFERENT  
2 SYSTEM, AS FAR AS JUST UNITS.

3 BUT A LEVEL OF .1 CORRELATES TO 100.

4 ALSO THE URINE.

5 DID YOU WANT ME TO DO THAT?

6 Q. YES.

7 A. HIS URINE TEST WAS NEGATIVE.

8 URINE TOXICOLOGY TEST WAS NEGATIVE FOR PCP, FOR  
9 OPIATES, FOR AMPHETAMINES AND METHAMPETAMINES, AND ALSO FOR  
10 COCAINE METABOLIZED.

11 Q. SO HE WAS NEGATIVE ON ALL DRUG TESTS?

12 A. RIGHT.

13 NOW, SOME DRUGS CAN BE SECRETED AT DIFFERENT  
14 TIMES, SO A NEGATIVE TEST BASICALLY DOESN'T MEAN THAT THERE  
15 WAS NO PRESENCE OF DRUGS IN THE BODY ITSELF, DEPENDING ON  
16 THE PH OF THE URINE.

17 DIFFERENT TOXIC SUBSTANCES ARE SECRETED  
18 DIFFERENTLY IN THE URINE.

19 SO IF ONE HAS ALKALINE IN THE URINE, HE MAY NOT  
20 SECRETE SUBSTANCES HE HAS IN HIS BODY.

21 MR. WHITE: I HAVE NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

22 THE FOREMAN: DO ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
23 ANY QUESTIONS?

24 PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

25  
26 (SHORT PAUSE.)

27  
28 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DOCTOR, WERE THERE ANY INTERNAL

1 INJURIES THAT YOU COULD OBSERVE OR SEE FROM THE MEDICAL  
2 RECORDS?

3 A. NOT AT THE TIME WHEN I WAS EXAMINING HIM, I  
4 COULD NOT DETECT ANY INTERNAL INJURIES.

5 HE WAS NON-TENDER IN HIS ABDOMEN.

6 IN THE POINT OF TIME THAT I SAW HIM, I COULD  
7 NOT DETECT ANY.

8 Q. DO YOU KNOW IF THERE WERE ANY DISCOVERED LATER  
9 BY YOUR REVIEW OF THE MEDICAL RECORDS?

10 A. NO. THERE IS NOTHING ADDED TO WHAT I HAD DOWN  
11 ON MY MEDICAL RECORDS, AS ADDED BY THE OTHER DOCTOR.

12 HE DID NOT INCLUDE ANY IN THE DIAGNOSIS.

13 Q. WHEN YOU SAID MR. KING WAS MILDLY INTOXICATED,  
14 COULD YOU DEFINE WHAT YOU MEAN BY "MILDLY INTOXICATED"?

15 A. WELL, I THINK IT'S JUST -- AS FAR AS GOING ON  
16 HARD EVIDENCE, IT'S NOT -- IT'S JUST MORE OF A FEELING YOU  
17 GET WHEN YOU SEE PEOPLE IN THE EMERGENCY ROOM, LIKE I DO,  
18 TIME AND TIME AGAIN, AND SEE QUITE A NUMBER OF INTOXICATED  
19 PEOPLE, JUST AS FAR AS BEING -- THEIR APPEARANCE.

20 AS FAR AS SPECIFICALLY WHAT I SAW IN HIM WHICH  
21 MADE ME BELIEVE HE WAS INTOXICATED, I COULDN'T SAY.

22 IT WAS JUST HIS APPEARANCE AT THE TIME.

23 Q. YOU SAW HIM APPROXIMATELY 6:30 IN THE MORNING?

24 A. YEAH; 6:15, 6:30.

25 Q. WHY DID HE HAVE AN IV?

26 A. AT THAT TIME?

27 Q. YES.

28 A. IN A LOT OF CASES LIKE THIS, EITHER -- HE ALSO

1 HAD A HISTORY OF POSSIBLY -- HE HAD A TASER USED ON HIM, HE  
2 HAD A FAIR AMOUNT OF CONTUSIONS TO HIS BODY, AND ALSO IN  
3 THE PRESENCE OF SOMEONE WHO WE WERE TOLD, BY HISTORY, HAD A  
4 POSSIBLE PCP INGESTION, MANY OF THESE PEOPLE GO ON LATER,  
5 AND THERE ARE DIFFERENT THINGS:

6 PCP COULD HAVE A REACTION AT ANY TIME, AS FAR  
7 AS HALLUCINATING.

8 SO IT'S JUST FOR IV ACCESS, IN CASE WE NEEDED  
9 MEDICATION.

10 ONE IS JUST TO HYDRATE HIM. DURING THE COURSE  
11 OF TIME HE'S NOT GIVEN ANY WATER AND SO FORTH.

12 PEOPLE WHO GET A LARGE AMOUNT OF CONTUSIONS AND  
13 ALSO PEOPLE WHO ARE EFFECTIVELY TASED HAVE WHAT WE CALL  
14 RHABDOMYOLYSIS, WHERE THEY BREAK DOWN MUSCLE PROTEIN.

15 THE MUSCLE IS CLEARED BY THE KIDNEYS, AND IN  
16 CASES WHERE THEY HAVE A LARGE AMOUNT OF MUSLCE BROKEN DOWN,  
17 IT CAN LED TO RENAL INSUFFICIENCY OR RENAL FAILURE, SO  
18 THESE PEOPLE NEED TO BE HYDRATED VERY WELL AND HAVE VARIOUS  
19 STUDIES FOLLOWED UP ON THEM.

20 Q. DID YOU NOTICE ANY PROBLEM WITH EITHER OF  
21 MR. KING'S EYES?

22 A. AS FAR AS I REMEMBER, HE HAD SOME SWELLING ON  
23 THE RIGHT SIDE.

24 HE ALSO HAD, I BELIEVE, WHAT WE CALL  
25 SUBCONJUNCTIVAL HEMORRHAGE, MILD ONE, LATERAL, ON HIS  
26 RIGHT EYE.

27 Q. IS THAT SERIOUS?

28 A. NO, NO.

1 Q. DID YOU SEE MR. KING WITHOUT HIS SHIRT ON?  
2 IF YES, WERE THERE ANY ABRASIONS OR  
3 LACERATIONS?

4 A. WHEN HE CAME INTO US, YES, HE DID NOT HAVE A  
5 SHIRT ON.

6 HE HAD A GOWN OVER HIM, BUT IT WAS BASICALLY  
7 JUST COVERING UP THE FRONT PART OF HIM.

8 AS I SAID BEFORE, HE HAD CONTUSION OVER THE  
9 UPPER AND LOWER PART OF HIS BACK AND OVER HIS WHAT WE CALL  
10 THE RIGHT-UPPER QUADRANTS.

11 OVER HIS LIVER AREA, HE HAD A CONTUSION,  
12 ABRASION, ECCHYMOTIC AREA THERE, AND CONTUSIONS ON HIS  
13 UPPER CHEST -- I WAS LOOKING SPECIFICALLY IF HE HAD ANY  
14 TASER MARKS ON HIM, AND I DIDN'T SEE ANY.

15 MR. WHITE: NO MORE QUESTIONS.

16 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
17 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

18 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
19 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
20 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

21 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
22 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
23 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
24 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
25 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

26 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
27 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

28 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

THE WITNESS: YES.

THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

(THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
JURY HEARING ROOM.)

MR. WHITE: CAN WE TAKE A 10-MINUTE BREAK?

THE FOREMAN: FINE.

WE ARE IN RECESS UNTIL A QUARTER OF 2.

YOU ARE ADMONISHED NOT TO DISCUSS OR REVEAL  
ANY INFORMATION.

(RECESS TAKEN.)

1 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THAT THERE ARE  
2 23 GRAND JURORS PRESENT.

3 MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED.

4 MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS [REDACTED]

5 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
6 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
7 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
8 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

9 THE WITNESS: I DO.

10 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

11 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE  
12 SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

13 THE WITNESS: [REDACTED]

14 [REDACTED]

15 [REDACTED]

17 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
18 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

19  
20 E X A M I N A T I O N

21 BY MR. WHITE:

22 Q. [REDACTED] WHERE ARE YOU EMPLOYED?

23 A. [REDACTED], CITY OF LOS ANGELES, FOOTHILL  
24 DIVISION.

25 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN IN THE FOOTHILL  
26 DIVISION?

27 A. SINCE [REDACTED] THIS TIME.

28 Q. SINCE [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 A. YES, SIR.

2 I WAS THERE PREVIOUSLY.

3 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

4 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

5 Q. [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO A  
6 PHOTO MARKED EXHIBIT NO. 6.

7 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THIS INDIVIDUAL?

8 A. THIS IS OFFICER TIMOTHY WIND, W-I-N-D.

9 Q. HAVE YOU EVER WORKED WITH OFFICER WIND?

10 A. I WORKED IN THE SAME STATION, BUT HE HAS NOT  
11 WORKED DIRECTLY FOR ME.

12 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU WORKED IN THE SAME STATION AS  
13 OFFICER WIND, OR HOW LONG AS OFFICER WIND WORKED AT THE  
14 FOOTHILL DIVISION?

15 A. ONLY A [REDACTED].

16 Q. DO YOU KNOW THIS GENTLEMAN THAT IS IN  
17 EXHIBIT NO. 5?

18 A. SGT. STACEY KOON.

19 Q. HAVE YOU EVER WORKED WITH SGT. KOON BEFORE?

20 A. YES, I HAVE.

21 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU WORKED WITH HIM, OR HOW LONG  
22 HAVE YOU KNOWN HIM?

23 A. I HAVE KNOWN STACEY KOON APPROXIMATELY [REDACTED]

24 AND -- ACTUALLY, [REDACTED]

25 THE LAST TIME STACEY WORKED FOR ME WAS A [REDACTED]

26 [REDACTED]

27 Q. DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO THE PHOTO MARKED  
28 EXHIBIT NO. 7.

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 DO YOU KNOW THIS GENTLEMAN?

2 A. OFFICER TED BRISENO, B-R-I-S-E-N-O.

3 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU KNOWN OFFICER BRISENO?

4 A. SEVERAL YEARS.

5 Q. HAVE YOU EVER WORKED FOR OFFICER BRISENO?

6 A. BRISENO HAS WORKED FOR ME, YES.

7 Q. DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO THE LAST PHOTO,  
8 EXHIBIT NO. 8.

9 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT INDIVIDUAL?

10 A. THIS IS OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL.

11 Q. HAVE YOU EVER WORKED WITH OFFICER POWELL, OR  
12 HAS HE EVER WORKED FOR YOU?

13 A. YES, HE HAS WORKED FOR ME.

14 Q. WHEN WAS THAT?

15 A. WELL, TWO TIMES, AND THE SECOND TIME  
16 INDIRECTLY.

17 THE FIRST TIME HE DID HIS ORIGINAL PROBATION AT  
18 FOOTHILL DIVISION.

19 UPON COMPLETING HIS PROBATION, HE TRANSFERRED  
20 OUT.

21 HE WAS GONE, AND I'M NOT SURE OF THE EXACT  
22 AMOUNT OF TIME, BUT HE CAME BACK TO FOOTHILL AS AN UPGRADED  
23 OFFICER AT P-3RD.

24 HE HE WORKED MID-P.M. WATCH, WHICH IS 6 AT  
25 NIGHT TO 3 IN THE MORNING, WHILE AT THE TIME I

26

27 HE WOULD OVERLAP MY WATCH BY 3 HOURS.

28 Q. THOSE FOUR INDIVIDUALS THAT I HAVE PLACED

1 BEFORE YOU, THOSE PICTURES, DID THOSE INDIVIDUALS WORK IN  
2 THE FOOTHILL DIVISION ON MARCH 3, 1991?

3 A. YES, THEY DID.

4 Q. SOMETIME LAST WEEK, DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY  
5 TO VIEW A VIDEOTAPE PROVIDED TO YOU BY LAPD?

6 A. YES, I DID.

7 Q. DID YOU HAVE AN OPPORTUNITY TO LOOK AT THE TAPE  
8 AND TRY TO IDENTIFY PERSONS IN THAT TAPE?

9 A. YES, I DID.

10 Q. WERE YOU ABLE TO IDENTIFY PERSONS IN THE TAPE?

11 A. YES.

12 MR. WHITE: I WOULD LIKE HAVE THE WITNESS STEP TO THE  
13 MONITOR AND VIEW THE TAPE.

14

15 (TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

16

17 Q. BY MR. WHITE: AT THIS POINT ARE YOU ABLE TO  
18 IDENTIFY ANY OF THE PERSONS IN THE TAPE, ANY OF THE POLICE  
19 OFFICERS?

20 A. YES.

21 Q. WHICH ONE CAN YOU IDENTIFY?

22 A. THE GENTLEMAN IN THE CENTER IS SGT. STACEY  
23 KOON.

24 OFF TO THE RIGHT APPEARS TO BE OFFICER POWELL.  
25 ON THE LEFT APPEARS TO BE OFFICER WIND.

26 Q. THE TWO OFFICERS THAT APPEAR TO BE STRIKING  
27 MR. KING APPEAR TO BE THIS OFFICER HERE AND THIS OFFICER  
28 HERE.

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. CORRECT.

3 Q. I BELIEVE YOU HAVE PREVIOUSLY IDENTIFIED THEM  
4 AS OFFICER POWELL HERE ON THE RIGHT AND OFFICER WIND HERE  
5 IN THE BACK?

6 A. I CAN'T TELL FROM THIS ONE.

7 I WAS LOOKING FOR SOMETHING ELSE.

8 OFFICER POWELL AND OFFICER WIND; CORRECT.

9 BRISENO TO THE LEFT.

10 Q. ARE YOU POSITIVE ON THOSE IDENTIFICATIONS?

11 A. YES.

12 Q. ARE YOU ALSO POSITIVE ON THE IDENTIFICATION OF  
13 SGT. KOON?

14 A. YES.

15 Q. ARE YOU ABLE TO IDENTIFY THIS OFFICER HERE WHO  
16 APPEARS TO BE, IN THIS FRAME, THE THIRD OFFICER TO THE  
17 LEFT?

18 A. YES.

19 Q. WHICH OFFICER OR WHO IS THAT?

20 A. IT APPEARS TO BE OFFICER TED BRISENO.

21 Q. THAT WOULD BE OFFICER BRISENO THAT JUST KICKED  
22 THE SUSPECT IN THE HEAD?

23 A. YES.

24 Q. AT THIS POINT CAN YOU IDENTIFY THE OFFICERS  
25 AGAIN?

26 WHERE ARE THEY STANDING?

27 A. CAN YOU BACK IT UP SLIGHTLY?

28 Q. IDENTIFY THE OFFICERS AGAIN.

1 A. KOON, BRISENO, POWELL AND WIND.

2 MR. MASON: YOU ARE REFERRING ON THE SCREEN FROM LEFT  
3 TO RIGHT?

4 THE WITNESS: CORRECT.

5 SECOND FROM THE LEFT IS SGT. KOON; THIRD FROM  
6 THE LEFT, BRISENO; FOURTH FROM THE LEFT APPEARS TO BE  
7 POWELL; FIFTH FROM THE LEFT, OFFICER WIND.

8 MR. WHITE: FOR THE FOR THE RECORD, I'M GOING BACK TO  
9 THE BEGINNING OF THE INCIDENT.

10 Q. CAN YOU IDENTIFY THIS OFFICER RIGHT HERE THAT  
11 APPEARS TO BE PUSHING -- OR CAN YOU IDENTIFY BOTH OF THESE  
12 OFFICERS HERE AND HERE?

13 A. TED BRISENO, OFFICER POWELL, SGT. STACEY KOON.

14 Q. IT APPEARS THAT OFFICER -- OR CAN YOU DESCRIBE  
15 WHAT YOU ARE SEEING, AS FAR AS OFFICER BRISENO, WHAT HE'S  
16 DOING?

17 A. LOOKS LIKE OFFICER BRISENO WAS TRYING TO STOP  
18 HIM FROM SWINGING.

19 Q. JUST SO THE RECORD IS CLEAR, I BELIEVE THERE  
20 WERE TWO OFFICERS IN THAT VIDEO STRIKING MR. KING ON THE  
21 GROUND.

22 YOU IDENTIFIED THEM, THE TWO OFFICERS, AS WHO?

23 A. OFFICER POWELL AND OFFICER WIND.

24 Q. AND THERE WAS AN OFFICER NEAR THE END OF THE  
25 TAPE, OR NEAR THE END OF THE TAPING OF THE INCIDENT, THAT  
26 APPEARED TO KICK THE SUSPECT IN THE HEAD.

27 WHICH OFFICER WAS THAT?

28 A. OFFICER BRISENO.

1 Q. NOW, [REDACTED] I WOULD LIKE TO GIVE YOU A  
2 HYPOTHETICAL.

3 IN A HYPOTHETICAL SITUATION, IN A SITUATION  
4 WHERE THERE IS AN ARREST OF AN INDIVIDUAL AT A SCENE AND  
5 THERE ARE POLICE OFFICERS AND THERE IS ALSO ONE SERGEANT AT  
6 THE SCENE, WHO IS IN CHARGE OF THAT PARTICULAR SCENE?

7 A. THE SERGEANT.

8 Q. IS THE PERSON IN CHARGE OF THE SCENE THE  
9 HIGHEST-RANKING OFFICER AT THE SCENE?

10 A. THERE IS A CHAIN-OF-COMMAND PROTOCOL.

11 BUT IN SITUATIONS SUCH AS THAT, OR ANY ARREST  
12 SITUATION IN THE FIELD WITH PATROL, IF A SERGEANT IS ON THE  
13 SCENE, HE'S IN CHARGE.

14 Q. YOU VIEWED THE ENTIRE TAPE OF THAT INCIDENT.  
15 IS THAT CORRECT?

16 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

17 Q. WHO WAS THE HIGHEST-RANKING OFFICER ON THE  
18 SCENE, FROM YOUR VIEW OF THE TAPE?

19 A. SERGEANT NO. 1, STACEY KOON.

20 Q. WHAT ARE SGT. KOON'S RESPONSIBILITIES AT THE  
21 SCENE, OR ANY SERGEANTS' RESPONSIBILITIES?

22 A. TAKE CHARGE OF THE SCENE AND DIRECT THE  
23 OFFICERS.

24 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "DIRECT THE OFFICERS," WHAT DOES  
25 THAT MEAN?

26 A. GIVE THEM INSTRUCTIONS AS TO WHAT TO DO, IF THE  
27 SCENE IS SUCH THAT HE'S IN CHARGE OF IT.

28 YOU WILL HAVE TO UNDERSTAND, SOMETIMES THERE

1 WILL BE SITUATION WHERE A SERGEANT WILL ROLL UP ON A SCENE  
2 AND LET THE OFFICERS HANDLE IT WITHOUT GIVING THEM  
3 DIRECTION; SUCH AS, TAKING INTO CUSTODY OF A 502 WITH NO  
4 INCIDENT.

5 IN THIS PARTICULAR CASE, THE SERGEANT WAS THE  
6 HIGHEST-RANKING OFFICER THERE, AND HE WAS IN CHARGE OF THE  
7 SCENE.

8 Q. ARE YOU ABLE TO DETERMINE THAT HE WAS IN CHARGE  
9 OF THE SCENE JUST FROM VIEWING THAT VIDEOTAPE?

10 A. YEARS OF EXPERIENCE ON THE LOS ANGELES POLICE  
11 DEPARTMENT PLACES HIM IN CHARGE.

12 IT'S HIS RESPONSIBILITY.

13 Q. DID SGT. KOON APPEAR TO DO ANYTHING IN THAT  
14 VIDEOTAPE TO LEAD YOU TO BELIEVE THAT HE WAS IN CHARGE OF  
15 THAT SCENE?

16 A. HE HAD SHOT TASERS INTO THE INDIVIDUAL, HE HAD  
17 FIRED SOME TASERS INTO THAT INDIVIDUAL.

18 IT'S EVIDENT ON THAT VIDEOTAPE THAT THAT IN  
19 ITSELF WOULD PLACE HIM -- I DON'T KNOW HOW TO SAY THIS --  
20 HE'S MORE SO IN CHARGE BECAUSE HE'S ALSO CONTROLLING THE  
21 ELECTRICAL CHARGE TO MR. KING'S BODY.

22 Q. IS IT SGT. KOON'S RESPONSIBILITY TO STOP  
23 EXCESSIVE FORCE FROM BEING USED AGAINST THE SUSPECT WHO WAS  
24 ON THE GROUND?

25 A. THAT'S HIS RESPONSIBILITY FOR EVERYTHING, YES.

26 Q. IF WE ASSUME THAT EXCESSIVE FORCE WAS BEING  
27 USED IN THAT SITUATION, IS IT HIS RESPONSIBILITY TO STOP  
28 THOSE OFFICERS?

1 A. IT IS.

2 Q. ACCORDING TO LAPD POLICY, IF YOU KNOW, WHO HAS  
3 AUTHORITY TO USE A TASER?

4 A. THOSE WHO ARE TRAINED IN THE USE OF IT.  
5 THAT WOULD APPLY FIRST -- WHEN THEY FIRST  
6 DEVELOPED THE TASER FOR PRIMARILY PCP SUSPECTS, THE  
7 DEPARTMENT WAS TRYING TO FIND WAYS OF HANDLING PCP  
8 SUSPECTS.

9 THE FIRST PEOPLE TRAINED IN IT WERE FOOTHILL  
10 SUPERVISORS -- CORRECTION -- DEPARTMENT SUPERVISORS.

11 THEN IT WAS LATER SOME OF THE POLICE OFFICERS  
12 STARTED GETTING TRAINED IN IT.

13 MR. WHITE: I HAVE NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

14 THE FOREMAN: DO ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
15 ANY QUESTIONS?

16 PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURES.

17

18 (SHORT PAUSE.)

19

20 Q. BY MR. WHITE: THERE ARE A COUPLE OF QUESTIONS  
21 HERE.

22 I BELIEVE THIS HAS BEEN COVERED, BUT I WILL ASK  
23 IT AGAIN.

24 WHAT WAS THE NAME OF THE OFFICER THAT TRIED TO  
25 STOP THE OFFICER ON THE RIGHT FROM HITTING KING?

26 A. IN THE INITIAL PART OF THE VIDEOTAPE, IT WAS  
27 OFFICER TED BRISENO.

28 Q. DOES AN OFFICER, NOT A SERGEANT, HAVE AN

1 OBLIGATION TO PREVENT EXCESSIVE VIOLENCE?

2 A. YES.

3 Q. IN THAT PARTICULAR SITUATION, WHEN THERE IS A  
4 SERGEANT ON THE SCENE AND THERE ARE OTHER OFFICERS, DO  
5 SUBORDINATES LOOK TO THE SERGEANT FOR GUIDANCE?

6 A. CORRECT.

7 Q. IS THAT THE WAY THE PROTOCOL OR THE GUIDELINES  
8 WORK?

9 A. CORRECT.

10 MR. WHITE: NOTHING FURTHER.

11 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
12 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

13 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
14 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
15 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

16 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
17 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
18 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
19 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
20 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

21 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
22 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

23 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

24 THE WITNESS: YES.

25 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

26 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

27

28 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND

JURY HEARING ROOM.)

MR. WHITE: [REDACTED]

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

THE WITNESS: [REDACTED]

THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

[REDACTED]

CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY, WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] WHERE DO YOU WORK?

A. FOR LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT, ASSIGNED TO VALLEY TRAFFIC DIVISION AT THE VAN NUYS POLICE STATION.

Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN ASSIGNED TO VALLEY TRAFFIC DIVISION?

A. OH, ABOUT [REDACTED] NOW.

Q. WERE YOU WORKING IN VALLEY TRAFFIC DIVISION ON

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 MARCH 3, 1991 AT APPROXIMATELY 2:00 O'CLOCK IN THE MORNING?

2 A. NO, SIR, I WASN'T.

3 Q. WHEN DID YOU START WORKING ON THAT DAY,  
4 MARCH 3, 1991?

5 A. I STARTED AT [REDACTED]

6 I WAS THE [REDACTED]

7 Q. WHAT ARE YOUR DUTIES AS [REDACTED]

8 A. AMONG OTHER THINGS, I GET THE DAY WATCH VALLEY  
9 TRAFFIC PERSONNEL, MADE UP OF MOTOR OFFICERS AND ACCIDENT  
10 INVESTIGATORS IN CARS. I GET THEM OUT THERE TO THE FIELD.

11 I REVIEW REPORTS, HANDLE ADMINISTRATIVE STUFF,  
12 THE TIME BOOK, AND I APPROVE AND REVIEW REPORTS THAT COME  
13 INTO THE OFFICE.

14 Q. AND THE REPORTS THAT YOU APPROVE AND REVIEW,  
15 WHAT ARE THE REPORTS FOR?

16 A. MOST OF THEM ARE TRAFFIC ACCIDENT REPORTS  
17 SUBMITTED EITHER BY VALLEY TRAFFIC PERSONNEL OR OTHER --  
18 PERSONNEL FROM OTHER DIVISIONS OR FROM THE VAN NUYS POLICE  
19 STATION.

20 I ALSO APPROVE ARREST REPORTS AS THEY COME INTO  
21 THE OFFICE AND OTHER MISCELLANEOUS REPORTS.

22 Q. THE TRAFFIC PERSONNEL THAT WORK FOR YOU, I TAKE  
23 IT THEY ARE MAINLY INVOLVED WITH TRAFFIC LAW ENFORCEMENT OR  
24 VEHICLE CODE VIOLATIONS.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

27 Q. WOULD YOU ALSO REVIEW REPORTS DEALING WITH  
28 VEHICLE CODE VIOLATIONS?

b6  
b7c

1 A. YES.

2 Q. EVEN IF THEY WERE NOT TAKEN BY SOMEONE WHO  
3 WORKED IN THE TRAFFIC DIVISION?

4 A. THAT'S TRUE.

5 Q. NOW, ON MARCH 3, 1991, DID YOU HAVE AN  
6 OPPORTUNITY TO REVIEW AN ARREST REPORT OF A RODNEY GLEN  
7 KING?

8 A. YES, I DID.

9 Q. DO YOU RECALL WHO PRESENTED THIS REPORT TO YOU?

10 A. THEY WERE TWO OFFICERS WALKED INTO THE OFFICE.  
11 THEY DIDN'T IDENTIFY THEMSELVES AS FOOTHILL  
12 POLICE OFFICERS, BUT APPARENTLY I HAD UNDERSTOOD THEY WERE  
13 FOOTHILL OFFICERS AND WERE THE AUTHORS OF THE REPORT THAT  
14 WAS SUBMITTED TO ME.

15 Q. WHY DID YOU ASSUME THEY WERE THE AUTHORS OF THE  
16 REPORT THAT WAS SUBMITTED TO YOU?

17 A. WHEN THEY CAME IN, THEY ADVISED ME THAT THEY  
18 HAD AN ARREST REPORT FROM A PURSUIT THAT HAPPENED IN THE  
19 EARLY MORNING HOURS PRIOR TO MY SHIFT.

20 THEY SAID IT INVOLVED -- THE PERSON WAS  
21 ARRESTED FOR FELONY EVADING, AND THE ORIGINAL REPORTS WOULD  
22 BE APPROVED AND DISTRIBUTED OUT OF MY OFFICE.

23 WHEN I LOOKED AT THE REPORT AND THE NAMES, IT  
24 SAID, "FOOTHILL," AND THE LOCATION OF THE ARREST AND  
25 EVERYTHING WAS IN FOOTHILL AREA.

26 Q. DID YOU TALK ABOUT THE CONTENTS OF THE REPORT  
27 WITH THE PERSONS WHO PRESENTED THE REPORT TO YOU?

28 A. YES, I DID.

1 Q. DID YOU DISCUSS THE REPORT ITSELF?

2 A. YES, I DID.

3 Q. DO YOU RECALL WHAT YOU DISCUSSED ABOUT THE  
4 REPORT?

5 A. SEVERAL THINGS.

6 I WILL START ON THE FACE SHEET.

7 IT DESCRIBED THE VEHICLE IMPOUND. IT SAID IT  
8 WAS A CHP IMPOUND.

9 I ASKED WHAT THIS WAS.

10 THEY SAID, "IT STARTED OUT AS A CHP PURSUIT."

11 Q. CAN I STOP YOU FOR A MINUTE?

12 A. YES.

13 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I WOULD LIKE TO  
14 MARK A SEVEN-PAGE DOCUMENT AS EXHIBIT NO. 13 FOR  
15 IDENTIFICATION.

16 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

17 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 13.)

18 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

19 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

20 Q. BY MR. WHITE: OFFICER, DIRECTING YOUR  
21 ATTENTION TO THAT REPORT THAT I HAVE PLACED IN FRONT OF  
22 YOU.

23 DOES THAT APPEAR TO BE THE REPORT THAT WAS  
24 PRESENTED TO YOU ON THE MORNING OF MARCH 3, 1991?

25 A. YES, IT IS.

26 Q. DID YOU REVIEW THAT REPORT?

27 A. YES, I DID.

28 Q. YOU REVIEWED THAT REPORT WITH THE TWO OFFICERS

1 WHO BROUGHT THE REPORT INTO YOU.

2 IS THAT CORRECT?

3 A. YES, I DID.

4 Q. WHAT ELSE DID YOU REVIEW ABOUT THIS REPORT WITH  
5 THE OFFICERS?

6 A. I ASKED ABOUT THE CHP IMPOUND, AND THEY ADVISED  
7 ME THAT IT STARTED OUT AS A CHP PURSUIT.

8 I THEN ASKED THEM IF -- IT WAS MY UNDERSTANDING  
9 WHEN CHP INITIATED ANY POLICE ACTION WHERE LAPD CAME TO  
10 THEIR ASSISTANCE, THAT THE CHP WOULD HANDLE THE ARRESTS,  
11 REPORTS AND ALL THE INVESTIGATION.

12 WHEREAS IF LOS ANGELES POLICE INITIATED, FOR  
13 EXAMPLE, A PURSUIT THAT WOUND UP BEING TERMINATED BY THE  
14 HIGHWAY PATROL, THAT LAPD WOULD TAKE THE ARRESTEE AND  
15 HANDLE THE ARRESTEE AND HANDLE THE INVESTIGATION AND  
16 REPORTS.

17 AT THAT TIME ONE OF THE OFFICERS MENTIONED  
18 THERE WAS A USE OF FORCE INVOLVED, AND IT WAS DECIDED  
19 BETWEEN THEIR SERGEANT AND THE CHP SERGEANT THAT SINCE THE  
20 USE OF FORCE WAS BY LAPD THAT LAPD WOULD HANDLE  
21 EVERYTHING.

22 AT THAT TIME I NOTICED THAT THERE WAS A USE OF  
23 FORCE LISTED AS A CONNECTING REPORT AND THAT THE USE OF  
24 FORCE BOX ON THE FACE SHEET WAS CHECKED OFF.

25 Q. WHAT ELSE DID YOU REVIEW WITH THOSE PERSONS?

26 A. THE NEXT THING, I TURNED THE PAGES, I WAS  
27 READING, THE ARREST ITSELF IS FOR FELONY EVADING.

28 SO AS I READ WHERE IT STARTED OUT, THE ONE

1     THING I ASKED WAS, "IS THIS AN INCIDENT WHERE THE OFFICERS  
2     TOOK IT UPON THEMSELVES TO GET INVOLVED IN A CHP PURSUIT,  
3     OR WAS THIS A DIRECT CALL OR SOMETHING OF THAT NATURE WHERE  
4     LAPD WAS FORMALLY ASKED BY THE HIGHWAY PATROL?"

5                     AND THEY ADVISED THAT IT WAS, IN FACT, A RADIO  
6     CALL.

7                     I DON'T KNOW WHETHER IT WAS ASKING ASSISTANCE  
8     OR WHETHER IT WAS DIRECTED TO BACK THEM UP, BUT THERE WAS A  
9     RADIO CALL ABOUT THE CHP BEING IN PURSUIT NOW ON THE  
10    SURFACE STREETS.

11                    AS I WENT THROUGH THE REPORT AND READ THE  
12    OBSERVATIONS ON THROUGH HERE, I WAS SATISFIED THAT THERE  
13    WERE ELEMENTS ENUMERATED IN HERE THAT SATISFIED THE CORPUS  
14    DELICTI OR PRIMA FACIE OF FELONY EVADING.

15                    THE VARIOUS THINGS WERE THEY PLACED OTHER  
16    PEOPLE AT RISK, THE VIOLATOR, THE PURSUEE.

17                    I FOUND THAT MUCH, THAT THERE WAS THAT MUCH IN  
18    HERE FOR FELONY EVADING FOR THE BOOKING.

19                    Q.     DID YOU DISCUSS THE CONTENTS OF THE REPORT  
20    REGARDING THE DRIVING OF THE SUSPECTS WITH THE OFFICERS?

21                    A.     I WAS READING IT IN THE REPORT, AND I BELIEVE  
22    ALL I MENTIONED WAS THAT, "IT APPEARS HERE THAT YOU HAVE  
23    ENOUGH FOR" -- "YOU KNOW, YOU HAVE PLENTY HERE FOR FELONY  
24    EVADING AS A CHARGE."

25                    AS I CONTINUED READING, IT WAS DESCRIBING THE  
26    USE OF FORCE.

27                    OH, IF I MAY BACK OFF.

28                    WHILE I WAS READING, AN OFFICER CALLED, I

1 PRESUME FOOTHILL STATION, AND ASKED FOR THE SERIAL NUMBER OF  
2 THE SERGEANT THAT WAS AT THE SCENE.

3 AFTER HE COMPLETED THAT, WHEN I WAS COMING DOWN  
4 AND READING THE REPORT AND IT MENTIONED SGT. KOON, AND IT  
5 HAD A NUMBER LIKE A SERIAL NUMBER, IT WAS BLANK.

6 I SAID, "WHAT IS THAT SERGEANT'S SERIAL  
7 NUMBER?"

8 THEN I WROTE "21667" IN THE REPORT. THAT IS  
9 ALSO WHY IT IS IN INK, BECAUSE I HAD A PEN THERE.

10 AS I CONTINUED READING ABOUT THE USE OF FORCE  
11 THAT WAS USED, AND CONTINUED READING OVER TO PAGE 5, AND  
12 THEN THEY SAID THAT THE FOOTHILL SERGEANT WAS DOING THE  
13 USE-OF-FORCE INVESTIGATION AND THE USE-OF-FORCE REPORT.

14 I THEN CONTINUED DOWN UNTIL I READ, IF I MAY  
15 QUOTE HERE, "DEFENDANT WAS POSSIBLY UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF  
16 AN HALLUCINOGENIC DRUG, PROBABLY PCP. BUT, DUE TO HIS  
17 INJURIES, WE WERE UNABLE TO EVALUATE HIM."

18 I POINTED OUT TO THE OFFICERS, AS A DRUG  
19 RECOGNITION EXPERT MYSELF, THAT HALLUCINOGENIC DRUG AND PCP  
20 ARE TWO SEPARATE DRUG CATAGORIES.

21 AND I SAID THAT READING ABOVE THERE ABOUT HIS  
22 AGITATED DEMEANOR AND INCOHERENCE AND MUSCLES EXTREMELY  
23 RIGID, IT APPEARS IF THERE IS DRUG INFLUENCE, IT'S MORE OF  
24 A PCP THAN HALLUCINOGENIC.

25 SO WITH THAT, AND THEIR CONCURRENCE, I ERASED  
26 THE WORD "HALLUCINOGENIC," SO NOW IT READS, "DEFENDANT WAS  
27 POSSIBLY UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF A DRUG, PROBABLY PCP. BUT  
28 DUE TO HIS INJURIES, WE WERE UNABLE TO EVALUATE HIM."

1 THAT WAS THE ONLY OTHER CORRECTION I MADE ON  
2 THE REPORT.

3 I READ THROUGH AND ASKED, "IN THE BOOKING  
4 SECTION, DEFENDANT WAS BOOKED 2800.2 V.C., L.A. COUNTY  
5 MEDICAL CENTER JAIL WARD. BOOKING APPROVED BY [REDACTED]  
6 15392, VALLEY TRAFFIC DIVISION WATCH COMMANDER.

7 [REDACTED]  
8 [REDACTED]

9 OUR MORNING WATCH AT VALLEY TRAFFIC STARTS AT  
10 10:15 IN THE EVENING, THE EVENING BEFORE.

11 I HAD MET [REDACTED] AT APPROXIMATELY

12 [REDACTED]

13 AT THAT TIME HE DIDN'T MENTION ANYTHING TO ME  
14 OF ANYTHING OF AN UNUSUAL NATURE HAPPENING THAT NIGHT; IN  
15 FACT, SAYING THAT THE VALLEY TRAFFIC PERSONNEL WAS SLOW.

16 SO I ASKED IF [REDACTED] WAS OUT AT THE SCENE  
17 OR ANYTHING LIKE THAT.

18 THEY INDICATED, "NO," THEY GOT TELEPHONIC  
19 BOOKING APPROVAL FROM HIM.

20 SO THAT WAS ANOTHER QUESTION I ASKED.

21 Q. SO YOU DISCUSSED ALL OF THESE THINGS WITH THE  
22 OFFICERS WHO BROUGHT YOU THE REPORT.

23 IS THAT CORRECT?

24 A. YES.

25 I BELIEVE, IN FACT, IT WAS ONE OFFICER AND THE  
26 OTHER ONE WAS STANDING ASIDE.

27 Q. SO DID YOU DRAW THE CONCLUSION AFTER A  
28 DISCUSSION OF THIS ENTIRE REPORT THAT THE PERSONS WHO

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 PRESENTED THE REPORT TO YOU WERE THE AUTHORS OF THE REPORT?

2 A. YES.

3 Q. THAT'S BECAUSE THEY KNEW ABOUT THE CONTENTS OF  
4 THE REPORT AND DISCUSSED THE CONTENTS OF THE REPORT WITH  
5 YOU?

6 A. YES.

7 Q. INCLUDING THINGS THEY HAD PLACED IN THE REPORT?

8 A. YES.

9 Q. LOOKING ON THE FRONT PAGE OF THAT REPORT, WHO  
10 IS THE AUTHOR OF THIS REPORT?

11 A. THE FIRST OFFICER LISTED IS POWELL, SERIAL  
12 NUMBER 25 -- I BELIEVE IT'S 440.

13 THE SECOND OFFICER'S LAST NAME IS WIND,  
14 W-I-N-D.

15 Q. IN THE NORMAL COURSE OF, OR REGULAR COURSE OF  
16 FILLING OUT THOSE REPORTS, DOES THE PERSON WHO WRITES THE  
17 REPORT, DOES HE SIGN IN A PARTICULAR LOCATION?

18 A. NORMALLY HE IS LISTED AS THE FIRST OFFICER;  
19 IN THIS CASE, POWELL.

20 Q. SO FROM YOUR REVIEW OF THAT REPORT, IS IT YOUR  
21 OPINION THAT POWELL WROTE THE REPORT?

22 A. YES.

23 Q. DO YOU KNOW OFFICER POWELL BY NAME?  
24 WOULD YOU KNOW HIM IF YOU SAW HIM?

25 A. I PROBABLY DON'T REMEMBER HIM AT ALL.

26 THE ONLY THING I CAN THINK OF, THERE WAS A  
27 TALLER FELLOW WITH, I BELIEVE, SANDY HAIR, LIGHT BROWN  
28 HAIR. SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

1 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

2 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
3 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

4  
5 (SHORT PAUSE.)

6  
7 MR. WHITE: DO YOU KNOW WHO THE CHP SERGEANT WAS  
8 THAT YOU REFERRED TO?

9 A. NO, I DO NOT.

10 Q. CAN YOU, AS A DRUG EXPERT, TELL THE DIFFERENCE  
11 BETWEEN SOMEONE ON PCP AS OPPOSED TO ALCOHOL?

12 IF SO, WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE IN ACTIONS?

13 A. ALCOHOL IS USUALLY A DEPRESSANT OF SORTS.

14 PCP, WE HAVE THE CLASSIC SYMPTOMS OF USUALLY  
15 TRANSIENT RIGIDITY.

16 THERE IS THE INCOHERENCE, THERE MAY BE THE  
17 OBLIVIOUSNESS TO PAIN OR HIGH THRESHOLD OF PAIN.

18 I THINK MOST OF US HAVE SEEN THAT, TOO, IN  
19 PEOPLE WHO ARE UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF ALCOHOL.

20 IN FACT, I THINK WE HAVE THE TERM "FEELING NO  
21 PAIN," FOR PEOPLE UNDER THE INFLUENCE.

22 BUT NORMALLY IT REQUIRES A DRUG RECOGNITION  
23 EXPERT OR SOMEBODY WITH SOME TRAINING TO TRY TO GET A  
24 LITTLE BIT MORE OF AN IN-DEPTH INTERVIEW AND INVESTIGATION  
25 AND FIELD SOBRIETY TESTING PROCEDURES, AS WELL AS SOME  
26 SYMPTOMOLOGY.

27 FROM A DISTANCE, IT WOULD BE KIND OF HARD TO  
28 TELL.

1                   AGAIN, "PHYSICAL" REFERS TO, WHERE THEY MENTION  
2 IT HERE, THERE WERE SOME SYMPTOMS THAT MAY OR MAY NOT HAVE  
3 BEEN PCP.

4                   AGAIN, IT MAY OR MAY NOT HAVE BEEN ALCOHOL, OR  
5 IT MAY OR MAY NOT HAVE BEEN JUST THE WAY THE PERSON IS.

6           Q.       YOU ARE ASSUMING FROM READING THE REPORT,  
7 THOUGH, THAT THOSE SYMPTOMS WERE ACTUALLY PRESENT, OR THE  
8 OFFICERS ACTUALLY OBSERVED THOSE SYMPTOMS AT THE SCENE.

9                   IS THAT CORRECT?

10          A.       THIS IS ON PAGE 5?

11          Q.       YES.

12          A.       YES.

13                   I'M ASSUMING THEY OBSERVED THESE SYMPTOMS OF A  
14 HOSTILE, AGITATED Demeanor, AND SPEECH WAS SLURRED AND  
15 USUALLY INCOHERENT, AND MUSCLES WERE EXTREMELY RIGID.

16                   AGAIN, IT IS NOT EXCLUSIVE TO PCP, AND IT'S NOT  
17 EXCLUSIVE TO ALCOHOL.

18                   AND, FOR THAT MATTER, I HAVE HAD PERSONAL  
19 EXPERIENCES WHERE PEOPLE, AS FAR AS WE COULD TELL, ARE NOT  
20 UNDER ANY DRUG OR ALCOHOL SYMPTOMS WOULD EXHIBIT THIS.

21                   ONE EXAMPLE IS DIABETIC COMAS.

22                   SOMETIMES --

23          Q.       IF I WERE AN OFFICER AND I WANTED TO -- LET ME  
24 WITHDRAW THAT.

25                   CAN YOU PLEASE TELL US YOUR QUALIFICATIONS AS A  
26 DRUG RECOGNITION EXPERT, WHAT TRAINING YOU HAD IN THAT  
27 FIELD?

28          A.       BESIDES THE TRAINING AT THE POLICE ACADEMY

1 20 YEARS AGO AND THE IN-SERVICE TRAINING SCHOOLS REGARDING  
2 INTOXICATION, I CAN GET INTO MORE SPECIFIC THINGS THAT HAVE  
3 OCCURRED IN THE LAST 10 YEARS.

4 I HAVE HAD APPROXIMATELY 80 TO 120 HOURS OF  
5 CLASSROOM INSTRUCTION THROUGH THE DRUG RECOGNITION EXPERT  
6 PROGRAM OF THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT ON  
7 SYMPTOMOLOGY.

8 THE PURPOSE BEHIND IT WAS YEARS AGO THERE WAS A  
9 PROBLEM WITH TRYING TO GET AN EVALUATION FOR PEOPLE THAT  
10 WERE DRIVING UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF DRUGS.

11 THE DEPARTMENT, UNDER FEDERAL AND STATE GRANTS,  
12 HAVE COME UP WITH A DRUG RECOGNITION PROGRAM APPROXIMATELY  
13 10 OR 11 YEARS AGO.

14 AND PART OF IT, AGAIN, I HAD 80 TO 120 HOURS OF  
15 INSTRUCTION ON DRUG SYMPTOMOLOGY.

16 I HAVE HAD, OH, WELL OVER 80 HOURS OF PRACTICAL  
17 EVALUATIONS, WHICH WERE PRIMARILY GOING TO EITHER LAPD'S  
18 JAIL DIVISION OR VALLEY JAIL DIVISION ON FRIDAY AND  
19 SATURDAY NIGHTS, AND UNDER SUPERVISION OF THE DRUG  
20 INSTRUCTORS, DRUG RECOGNITION INSTRUCTORS, GIVEN  
21 EVALUATIONS AS TO WHETHER THE PERSON WAS UNDER THE  
22 INFLUENCE OF A DRUG AND WHAT CLASSIFICATION.

23 WE HAVE SEVEN CLASSIFICATIONS OF WHAT DRUG HE  
24 EXHIBITS SYMPTOMS ASSOCIATED WITH IT.

25 I WAS ALSO -- AS A RESULT OF THIS, I WAS  
26 CERTIFIED AS A DRUG RECOGNITION EXPERT APPROXIMATELY IN  
27 1982.

28 IN THE FIRST YEAR OR YEAR AND A HALF, I

1 PROBABLY DID ABOUT 75 TO 100 DRUG EVALUATIONS, PRIMARILY  
2 FOR DRIVING UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF DRUGS OR COMBINED  
3 ALCOHOL AND DRUGS.

4 AND THE LAST SEVERAL YEARS WHERE THE PROGRAM  
5 HAS EXPANDED WHERE A SUPERVISOR -- AS A SUPERVISOR, I TRY  
6 TO GET OFFICERS THAT ARE NOT DRUG EXPERTS TO BUILD UP THEIR  
7 EXPERTISE.

8 I HAVE PROBABLY ONLY DONE ONE OR TWO A YEAR IN  
9 THE LAST 2 OR 3 YEARS.

10 IS THAT ENOUGH OF WHAT YOU WANT?

11 Q. IS SGT. KOON A DRUG RECOGNITION EXPERT, IF YOU  
12 KNOW?

13 A. I HAVE NO KNOWLEDGE ON THAT.

14 Q. WHAT HAPPENS IF YOU DON'T APPROVE A TRAFFIC  
15 REPORT?

16 A. YOU MEAN AN ARREST REPORT ITSELF?

17 Q. YES.

18 A. OKAY. ONE, I WOULD HAVE A PROBLEM.

19 I WOULD WONDER WHY THE OTHER SUPERVISOR GAVE  
20 BOOKING APPROVAL FOR THIS.

21 ON THIS CASE, THE NORMAL DEPARTMENT POLICY IS  
22 THAT FOR TRAFFIC FELONIES, BOOKING ADVICE SHALL BE OBTAINED  
23 FROM THE BUREAU TRAFFIC DIVISION.

24 IN THIS CASE, IT WAS TO SEE

25

26 AGAIN, IF I FOUND THERE WAS A PROBLEM, I WOULD  
27 PROBABLY HAVE TO HOLD ONTO THE REPORT OR CONTACT

28

WHO GAVE BOOKING APPROVAL TO RESOLVE, ONE,

1 WHERE WAS THE CONFLICT.

2 IN THIS CASE, I WAS LOOKING FOR THE FACT THAT  
3 THEY HAD BOOKED HIM FOR FELONY EVADING, AND I WAS SATISFIED  
4 THAT THE ELEMENTS OF FELONY EVADING WERE IN THEIR REPORT.

5 Q. AND, OF COURSE, THAT ASSUMES AGAIN THAT THE  
6 REPORT IS A TRUE AND ACCURATE REPRESENTATION OF THE EVENTS?

7 A. THAT'S TRUE.

8 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

9 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
10 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING SAY TO YOU NOW:

11 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
12 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
13 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

14 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
15 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
16 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
17 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
18 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

19 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
20 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

21 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

22 THE WITNESS: YES I DO.

23 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

24 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

25

26 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND

27 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

28

1 MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS [REDACTED] b6

2 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND. b7C

3 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
4 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
5 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
6 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

7 THE WITNESS: I DO.

8 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

9 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE  
10 SPEAK CLOSE TO THE MICROPHONE.

11 THE WITNESS: [REDACTED] b6

12 [REDACTED] b7C

13

14 [REDACTED]

15 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
16 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

17

18

E X A M I N A T I O N

19 BY MR. WHITE:

20

Q. [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION  
21 TO MARCH 3, 1991.

22

WHO WERE YOU EMPLOYED BY?

23

A. LOS ANGELES UNIFIED SCHOOL DISTRICT POLICE  
24 DEPARTMENT.

25

Q. WERE YOU WORKING ON MARCH 3, 1991 AT  
26 APPROXIMATELY 12:30 IN THE MORNING, 12:30 A.M.?

27

A. YES, I WAS.

28

Q. DID YOU HAVE A PARTNER AT THAT TIME?

1 A. YES.

2 Q. WHO WAS YOUR PARTNER?

3 A. THAT WAS [REDACTED]

4 Q. [REDACTED]

5 A. YES.

6 Q. [REDACTED] AT APPROXIMATELY 12:30 IN  
7 THE MORNING, DID ANYTHING UNUSUAL OCCUR?

8 A. WE WERE ON PATROL, AND WE SAW A HIGHWAY PATROL  
9 CAR WITH ITS LIGHTS ON, LIGHT BAR LIT UP. AND IT WAS AT  
10 THE INTERSECTION, I BELIEVE, OF GLENOAKS AND VAN NUYS.

11 IT WAS BEHIND A LIGHT-COLORED -- I BELIEVE IT  
12 WAS A HYUNDAI CAR, AND THE SIREN WAS ON ALSO.

13 WE PULLED UP NEXT TO IT, THE LIGHT WAS RED, AND  
14 IT WAS KIND OF A STRANGE SITUATION.

15 I ROLLED MY WINDOW DOWN, AND THE CHP OFFICER  
16 SAID SOMETHING TO THE EFFECT OF, "SURE APPRECIATE YOUR  
17 HELP. ALL WE HAVE HIM FOR RIGHT NOW IS SPEEDING OVER 100  
18 ON THE FREEWAY."

19 Q. WAS THIS A MALE OR FEMALE CHP OFFICER THAT YOU  
20 TALKED TO?

21 A. THIS WAS A MALE OFFICER.

22 Q. WHERE WERE YOU COMING FROM AT 12:30 IN THE  
23 MORNING?

24 A. WE WERE ON PATROL.

25 I PICKED UP MY PARTNER AT FOOTHILL STATION,  
26 WHERE HE DROPPED HIS VEHICLE OFF.

27 HE WAS HOLDING OVER FROM THE OTHER WATCH,  
28 PREVIOUS WATCH, AND WORKING OVER FROM MY WATCH.

b6  
b7c

1 WE TRY TO RUN A TWO-MAN TEAM AT NIGHTS.

2 WE WERE EN ROUTE TO VARIOUS SCHOOLS IN THE  
3 SAN FERNANDO AREA. WE HAD THE WHOLE VALLEY THAT NIGHT.

4 Q. WHAT TIME DID YOU PICK YOUR PARTNER UP?

5 A. APPROXIMATELY 10 MINUTES AFTER 12.

6 WITHOUT SEEING MY LOG, I COULDN'T TELL YOU  
7 EXACTLY.

8 Q. AND HAD YOU DROPPED BY ANY SCHOOLS OR VISITED  
9 ANY LOCATIONS BEFORE YOU SAW THIS CHP OFFICER?

10 A. WITH OFFICER

11 Q. YES.

12 A. NEGATIVE.

13 Q. AFTER YOU SPOKE WITH THE CHP OFFICER, WHAT DID  
14 YOU DO?

15 A. I WENT TO TURN MY LIGHT BARS ON, THE CHP  
16 OFFICER WAS IN THE NO. 1 LANE, WHICH IS CLOSEST TO THE  
17 CENTER OF THE ROAD.

18 WE WERE TO HIS RIGHT, WHICH WOULD BE THE NO. 2  
19 LANE, AND THE CHP WERE ON THE INTERCOM, THE P.A. SYSTEM,  
20 ASKING THE VEHICLE IN FRONT OF IT TO PULL OVER.

21 I LOOKED IN MY MIRROR, SAW THERE WERE CARS  
22 COMING FROM BEHIND US, WENT TO TURN ON THE LIGHT BAR TO  
23 MAKE SURE NO ONE CAME ON OUR RIGHT SIDE WHERE IT MIGHT  
24 CAUSE AN ACCIDENT.

25 I NOTICED THE LIGHTS WERE ALREADY ON. MY  
26 PARTNER PROBABLY PUT THEM ON ABOUT THAT TIME.

27 I'M NOT SURE IF THE LIGHT TURNED GREEN YET OR  
28 NOT.

b6  
b7c

1 THE CAR INSTEAD OF PULLING OVER TO THE RIGHT  
2 MADE A LEFT-HAND TURN, AND WE PROCEEDED TO FOLLOW CHP AT  
3 THAT TIME.

4 Q. MADE A LEFT TURN ONTO WHAT STREET?

5 A. I BELIEVE THAT WAS VAN NUYS.

6 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENED?

7 A. AFTER ABOUT, OH, TWO OR THREE BLOCKS -- I'M NOT  
8 EXACTLY SURE HOW FAR IT WAS -- THE LAPD CAR CAME ALONG SIDE  
9 OF US.

10 THE PASSENGER HAD HIS WINDOW ROLLED DOWN.

11 I WAS THE DRIVER OF MY VEHICLE, AND I TOLD HIM  
12 GO AHEAD AND GO IN FRONT OF US, "THIS IS YOUR JURISDICTION,  
13 ANYWAY."

14 WITHIN ANOTHER BLOCK, THE LEAD VEHICLE, THE  
15 LIGHT-COLORED HYUNDAI, PULLED OVER ON THE SIDE.

16 I BELIEVE THAT WAS FOOTHILL BOULEVARD, JUST  
17 PAST OSBORNE STREET.

18 Q. SO YOU HELPED OUT THE CHP VEHICLE IN THE  
19 PURSUIT OF THIS HYUNDAI?

20 A. YES, I DID.

21 Q. WHAT HAPPENED AFTER THE CHP VEHICLE STOPPED?

22 A. THEY PULLED IN OFFSET OF THE VEHICLE THEY WERE  
23 CHASING, WHICH MEANS THEY WERE BASICALLY WATCHING THE  
24 DRIVER'S DOOR JUST TO THE LEFT OF CENTER.

25 WE PULLED ALONG THE RIGHT, THE LAPD UNIT WAS ON  
26 THE CHP'S LEFT.

27 WE WERE WATCHING THE PASSENGER DOOR IN CASE  
28 ANYBODY STARTED TO RUN, AND ALSO FOR OFFICER SAFETY AND

1 ALSO TO LIGHT UP THAT AREA.

2 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

3 A. ABOUT FOUR OR FIVE OTHER LAPD UNITS ARRIVED,  
4 LIGHTING UP THE AREA.

5 CHP STARTED ASKING THE DRIVER TO STEP OUT OF  
6 THE VEHICLE.

7 THE DRIVER WAS NOT COMPLYING.

8 THEY ORDERED THE PASSENGERS OUT OF THE VEHICLE  
9 AND TO LAY DOWN ON THE GROUND TO THE RIGHT OF THEIR  
10 VEHICLE, WHICH WOULD BE IN FRONT OF OURSELVES.

11 Q. LET ME STOP YOU.

12 WHEN THE CHP OFFICERS ORDERED THE DRIVER OUT OF  
13 THE VEHICLE, DID THEY DO THIS OVER THEIR P.A. SYSTEM, OR  
14 DID THEY DO IT BY JUST SHOUTING AT THEM?

15 HOW DID THEY DO IT?

16 A. THEY WERE OUTSIDE THE VEHICLE IN A DEFENSIVE  
17 POSITION BEHIND THEIR DOOR, AS FAR AS I CAN RECOLLECT.  
18 BECAUSE WE WERE WATCHING THE VEHICLE ALSO.

19 ALL I REMEMBER IS THEM SHOUTING.

20 Q. WHO GOT OUT OF THE VEHICLE FIRST, THE PASSENGER  
21 OR THE DRIVER?

22 A. THE PASSENGER.

23 Q. THAT'S YOUR BEST RECOLLECTION, THE PASSENGER  
24 GOT OUT?

25 A. YES.

26 Q. DID YOU SEE THE DRIVER GET OUT?

27 A. I SAW HIM WHEN HE FIRST GOT OUT.

28 MY MAIN OBSERVATION, AND MY PARTNER, SINCE

1 THERE WAS NO ONE ELSE ON THAT SIDE, WAS WATCHING THE OTHER  
2 PERSONS THAT WERE PASSENGERS.

3 Q. DID YOU EVER SEE THE DRIVER OUTSIDE OF THE  
4 VEHICLE?

5 A. YES.

6 MR. WHITE: MAY I HAVE A MOMENT, MR. FOREMAN?

7 THE FOREMAN: SURELY.

8

9

(SHORT PAUSE.)

10

11 MR. WHITE: WHEN YOU FIRST SAW THE DRIVER OUTSIDE OF  
12 HIS VEHICLE, WHERE WAS HE IN RELATION TO THE VEHICLE?

13 A. JUST OUTSIDE THE DOOR, TO THE LEFT OF THE  
14 VEHICLE.

15 Q. DID YOU EVER SEE HIM PUT HIS HANDS ON THE  
16 VEHICLE?

17 A. NO.

18 Q. WHAT WAS HE DOING WHEN YOU FIRST OBSERVED HIM  
19 OUTSIDE THE VEHICLE?

20 A. HE WAS LOOKING UP IN THE AIR, HAD A GLASSY LOOK  
21 ON HIS FACE, JUST SORT OF WANDERING AROUND WITHIN TWO OR  
22 THREE STEPS, A LITTLE BIT OF A STAGGER.

23 Q. DID ANYONE GIVE THE DRIVER A COMMAND?

24 A. YES.

25 AT THIS TIME LAPD STARTED GIVING COMMANDS,  
26 TELLING HIM TO GET ON HIS KNEES, TO LAY DOWN.

27 BASICALLY IT WAS THE SAME COMMANDS THAT WERE  
28 GIVEN TO THE TWO PASSENGERS.

1 Q. DID THE DRIVER COMPLY?

2 A. AS FAR AS I COULD TELL, NO.

3 BUT THEN MOST OF MY ATTENTION WAS ON THE OTHER  
4 TWO.

5 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

6 A. AS TIME PROGRESSED, IT SEEMED LIKE A WHILE.  
7 I LOOKED UP, AND THE NEXT TIME I SAW TWO WIRES COMING FROM  
8 HIM GOING BACK TO I BELIEVE AN LAPD SERGEANT WHO WAS IN  
9 RELATIONSHIP TO HIM FARTHER FROM ME.

10 Q. AT THAT POINT HAD YOU HEARD ANY COMMOTION OR  
11 ANY DISTURBANCE REGARDING THE DRIVER?

12 A. JUST COMMANDS BEING YELLED TO THE DRIVER.

13 Q. WHAT KIND OF COMMANDS?

14 A. TO GET DOWN ON HIS KNEES, TO STOP, TO LAY DOWN.

15 Q. TO THE BEST OF YOUR KNOWLEDGE, WAS HE EVER ON  
16 THE GROUND?

17 WAS THE DRIVER EVER ON THE GROUND AFTER HE GOT  
18 OUT OF THE CAR?

19 A. I SEEN HIM AT ONE POINT WITH ONE KNEE ON THE  
20 GROUND.

21 Q. DID YOU SEE A TASER DART STRIKE THE VICTIM?

22 A. THE SECOND TIME.

23 I LOOKED AGAIN AND I SAW, I BELIEVE, THE  
24 SERGEANT SHOOT THE TASER THE SECOND TIME OR HEARD THE  
25 CLICKING OF THE TASER, A VERY DISTINCT SOUND.

26 I SAW THE SUSPECT JUST GO DOWN TO ONE KNEE AT  
27 THAT TIME.

28 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE NEXT?

1           A.     THE NEXT TIME I LOOKED OVER, HE WAS BACK UP  
2 AGAIN.

3                     I HEARD SOME COMMANDS, I BELIEVE, FROM THE  
4 SERGEANT SAYING, BASICALLY, "THIS ISN'T WORKING."

5                     I BELIEVE HE DIRECTED ANOTHER OFFICER TO STEP  
6 IN -- I BELIEVE IT WAS OFFICER POWELL -- TO COME IN WITH A  
7 BATON.

8           Q.     DID YOU ACTUALLY HEAR A DIRECTION REGARDING A  
9 BATON?

10          A.     ALL I HEARD, "WE ARE GOING TO HAVE TO DO  
11 SOMETHING ELSE. THIS ISN'T WORKING."

12          Q.     NOW, AFTER THE SECOND TASER WAS SHOT, WHAT WAS  
13 THE RESPONSE OF MR. KING?

14          A.     HE SEEMED TO BE SOMEWHAT IN PAIN, BUT NOT A  
15 NORMAL REACTION FOR SOMEBODY WHO HAS BEEN TASERED.

16          Q.     WAS HE STILL STANDING?

17          A.     HE GOT BACK UP OFF HIS KNEES, AND HE WAS  
18 STANDING AND WALKING TOWARDS WHERE THE CHP OFFICERS WERE,  
19 WHICH WOULD BE TO MY LEFT.

20          Q.     WHERE WERE YOU WHEN WERE YOU MAKING THESE  
21 OBSERVATIONS?

22          A.     I WAS TO THE RIGHT OF MR. KING'S VEHICLE, ON  
23 THE BACK SIDE OF IT, WHERE I WAS KEEPING CONSTANT  
24 OBSERVATION OF THE OTHER TWO PASSENGERS.

25                     THEY WERE ON THE GROUND, PRONED OUT.

26          Q.     SO YOU SAW A SECOND TASER SHOT.

27                     WAS MR. KING STANDING OR WAS HE ON HIS KNEES OR  
28 ON THE GROUND WHEN HE RECEIVED THE SECOND TASER SHOT?

1 A. HE WAS STANDING AT THIS TIME.

2 Q. WHAT WAS HIS REACTION TO THE SECOND TASER SHOT?

3 A. HE WENT DOWN TO ONE KNEE.

4 THE NEXT TIME I LOOKED OVER -- MY VISION WAS  
5 CONTINUALLY INTERRUPTED. MY MAIN JOB WAS WATCHING THE  
6 PASSENGERS.

7 THE NEXT TIME I LOOKED UP, HIS FACE LOOKED LIKE  
8 IT WAS IN PAIN, BUT HE WAS STILL WALKING TOWARDS THE CHP  
9 OFFICERS.

10 Q. THEN WHAT DID YOU SEE?

11 A. I SAW OFFICER POWELL COME IN.

12 I SAW HIM STRIKE THE SUSPECT MIDWAY ABOUT TWO  
13 TIMES AND BACK OFF.

14 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "MIDWAY," YOU GESTURED NEAR YOUR  
15 CHEST AREA ON YOUR RIGHT SIDE?

16 A. CORRECT.

17 Q. IS THAT WHERE OFFICER POWELL STRUCK MR. KING?

18 A. CORRECT.

19 Q. WHAT DID HE STRIKE HIM WITH?

20 A. HIS PR-24 BATON.

21 Q. CAN YOU DEMONSTRATE HOW HE SWUNG AT MR. KING  
22 WITH THE BATON?

23 A. YES.

24 DO YOU WANT ME TO STAND UP?

25 Q. YES, SURE.

26 A. BASICALLY IN A SWEEPING MOTION, BACK AND FORTH  
27 AND BACK.

28 Q. THAT'S WITH ONE HAND?

1 A. YES.

2 Q. I BELIEVE YOU TOOK YOUR RIGHT HAND, AND YOU  
3 WENT PARALLEL TO YOUR BODY, THEN ACROSS YOUR BODY, THEN  
4 BACK AGAIN, THEN BACK ACROSS YOUR BODY?

5 A. CORRECT.

6 Q. WITH THAT SWING, HE HIT MR. KING IN THE CHEST  
7 AREA.

8 IS THAT CORRECT?

9 A. I'M NOT SURE IF IT STRUCK HIS CHEST OR ARM AT  
10 THAT POINT.

11 Q. WAS IT IN THE HEAD?

12 A. NO, NO.

13 Q. WHAT WAS MR. KING'S RESPONSE TO THOSE BLOWS?

14 A. WELL, IT SEEMED LIKE HE NOTICED IT, BUT IT DID  
15 NOT STOP HIM.

16 MR. POWELL BACKED OFF.

17 I AGAIN, BRINGING MY ATTENTION BACK, HEARD,  
18 "GET DOWN ON YOUR KNEES. LAY DOWN ON THE GROUND."

19 Q. WHOSE VOICE WAS THAT?

20 A. I BELIEVE THAT WAS THE SERGEANT.

21 Q. SO BEFORE OFFICER POWELL STRUCK MR. KING, YOU  
22 HEARD SOMETHING REGARDING SGT. KOON SAYING SOMETHING ABOUT,  
23 "WE ARE GOING TO HAVE TO USE THE BATON."

24 IS THAT CORRECT?

25 A. WELL, SOMETHING LIKE, "THIS IS NOT WORKING. WE  
26 ARE GOING TO HAVE TO DO SOMETHING ELSE," OR, "USE SOMETHING  
27 ELSE."

28 Q. DID YOU HEAR HIM USE THE WORD "BATON"?

- 1 A. NO.
- 2 Q. SO MR. KING IS STRUCK, AND HE REMAINS ON HIS  
3 FEET AFTER HE'S STRUCK BY THE BATON WITH OFFICER POWELL.  
4 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 5 A. CORRECT.
- 6 Q. THEN WHAT HAPPENS?
- 7 A. I'M NOT TOO SURE OF THE TIME, HOW LONG THIS  
8 TOOK, BUT IT SEEMED LIKE ABOUT 5 MINUTES.  
9 I KEPT HEARING THE COMMANDS AGAIN, THEN  
10 SILENCE, THEN THE COMMAND AGAIN.  
11 AND I LOOKED OVER ONCE IN A WHILE, AND I WOULD  
12 SEE OFFICER POWELL DOING THE SAME MOTION AGAIN.
- 13 Q. THE SAME MOTION THAT YOU PREVIOUSLY DESCRIBED?
- 14 A. EXCEPT AT ONE POINT, I BELIEVE, I SAW HIM WITH  
15 TWO HANDS ON THE BATON.
- 16 Q. DID YOU SEE HIM STRIKE --
- 17 A. CORRECT.
- 18 Q. -- MR. KING WHEN HE HAD TWO HANDS ON THE BATON?
- 19 A. YES.
- 20 Q. WHERE DID HE STRIKE HIM?
- 21 A. HE WAS GOING DOWN TO HIS LEGS AT THAT TIME.
- 22 Q. WAS MR. KING STANDING, OR WAS HE ON THE GROUND  
23 WHEN HE WENT DOWN TO HIS LEGS?
- 24 A. HE WAS STILL STANDING.
- 25 Q. SO AT THIS POINT YOU HAVEN'T SEEN MR. KING FALL  
26 TO THE GROUND?
- 27 A. NO.
- 28 Q. BUT YOU HAVE SEEN OFFICER POWELL STRIKE HIM ON

1 AT LEAST THREE TIMES?

2 A. RIGHT.

3 NOT THREE TIMES, BUT TOTALLY ABOUT NINE TIMES.  
4 THREE DIFFERENT INCIDENCES.

5 EVERY TIME HE WOULD GO IN, HE WOULD TAKE ABOUT  
6 THREE SWINGS AND THEN BACK OFF.

7 Q. AND THESE NINE TIMES, DID YOU EVER SEE OFFICER  
8 POWELL STRIKE MR. KING IN THE HEAD WITH THE BATON?

9 A. NO, NO.

10 Q. AND YOU ARE STILL AT THE RIGHT-REAR PORTION OF  
11 THE WHITE HYUNDAI?

12 A. CORRECT.

13 Q. WHAT DID YOU SEE NEXT?

14 A. FINALLY, WE KEPT LOOKING OVER AT THE CHP  
15 OFFICER, WONDERING WHEN THESE TWO ARE GOING TO BE CUFFED  
16 AND SEARCHED.

17 THAT WAS OUR MAIN CONCERN. MINE, ESPECIALLY.

18 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "THESE TWO," WHO ARE YOU REFERRING  
19 TO?

20 A. THESE TWO PASSENGERS THAT WERE WITH MR. KING.  
21 THEY HAD NOT BEEN SEARCHED YET.

22 I NEVER SAW A PERSON BEING TASERED TWICE AND  
23 STRUCK AT LEAST NINE TIMES WITHOUT HAVING SOME MORE EFFECT  
24 ON THAT. AND I WAS GETTING A LITTLE NERVOUS MYSELF.

25 I LOOKED TO THE CHP OFFICER, AND HE WAS  
26 WATCHING THAT, SO I KNEW MY PARTNER AND I WERE THE ONLY TWO  
27 WATCHING THESE TWO PASSENGERS.

28 AN LAPD OFFICER CAME OVER AND ASKED -- I

1 A. NO, I DID NOT.

2 Q. HE JUST WOULDN'T GO DOWN TO THE GROUND.  
3 IS THAT WHAT YOU OBSERVED?

4 A. CORRECT.

5 Q. SO FAR YOU HAVEN'T SEEN ANYONE STRIKE MR. KING  
6 IN THE HEAD WITH A BATON?

7 A. NO.

8 Q. WHAT DID YOU OBSERVE NEXT AFTER HANDCUFFING ONE  
9 OF THE PASSENGERS?

10 A. I LOOKED UP BRIEFLY.

11 WHEN THE LAPD OFFICER WENT OVER AND STARTED  
12 COVERING THE PASSENGER THAT I WAS MAINLY WATCHING OVER, I  
13 LOOKED UP AND I SEEN THREE BODIES, LAPD BODIES, LIKE LAYING  
14 DOWN.

15 I COULDN'T SEE WHAT THEY WERE LAYING ON; I JUST  
16 IMAGINED IT WAS MR. KING.

17 I JUST SUPPOSED IN THE BACK OF MY MIND THAT  
18 THEY WERE CUFFING HIM AT THIS TIME.

19 Q. DID YOU GO OVER AND LOOK?

20 A. NO, I DID NOT.

21 Q. WHAT HAPPENED NEXT?

22 A. NEXT, AFTER THE PASSENGER THAT I WAS OBSERVING  
23 WAS CUFFED AND BROUGHT TO A STANDING POSITIONS BY LAPD,  
24 MR. KING WAS OVER ON THE SIDE, JUST IN FRONT OF US AT THIS  
25 TIME, CUFFED AND HOBbled.

26 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "HOBbled," CAN YOU DESCRIBE THAT?

27 A. IT'S A NYLON ROPE DEVICE USED BY LAW  
28 ENFORCEMENT AGENCIES USED TO HANDLE VIOLENT SUSPECTS, WHICH

1 TIES THE LEGS IN BACK OF THE PERSON ATTACHING TO THE CUFFS,  
2 SO THERE IS NO POSSIBILITY OF KICKING.

3 Q. OTHER THAN THE COMMANDS OR STATEMENTS YOU HEARD  
4 FROM THE SERGEANT EARLIER, DID YOU HEAR THE SERGEANT SAY  
5 ANYTHING ELSE, SGT. KOON?

6 A. NOT THAT I CAN RECALL.

7 Q. SO BASICALLY, YOU STAYED BY THE RIGHT-REAR  
8 PORTION OF THE HYUNDAI DURING THIS ENTIRE INCIDENT?

9 A. YES, I DID.

10 Q. DID YOU EVER MOVE AT ALL FROM THAT SPOT?

11 A. WELL, THERE WAS A TELEPHONE POLE WHERE WE FIRST  
12 WENT TO BEFORE THEY WERE TAKEN OUT.

13 THEN WE MOVED A LITTLE BIT CLOSER TO THE  
14 VEHICLE AND THE SUSPECTS AFTER THEY WERE PRONE ON THE  
15 GROUND.

16 AND NOT WITHIN 2 OR 3 FEET, WE DIDN'T MOVE FROM  
17 THAT LOCATION.

18 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I WOULD LIKE TO  
19 SHOW THE TAPE TO THE WITNESS.

20 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

21 MR. MASON: DO YOU WANT TO STEP DOWN, SIR?

22

23 (TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

24

25 Q. BY MR. WHITE: LET ME BACK THAT UP.

26 ISN'T THAT YOU RIGHT THERE?

27 A. IT APPEARS TO BE, YES.

28 Q. YOU ARE LOOKING DIRECTLY AT THE VICTIM AT THIS

1 TIME.

2 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

3 A. LOOKING IN THAT AREA.

4 YOU -- COULD I SEE THE OFFICERS THERE?

5 I COULDN'T REALLY SEE THE SUSPECT.

6 Q. AT THE PORTION OF THE TAPE I HAVE STOPPED IT,  
7 THE VICTIM, MR. KING, APPEARS TO BE DOWN ON THE GROUND ON  
8 ALL FOURS.

9 A. CORRECT.

10 Q. LET ME REWIND IT AND SEE HOW FAR BACK.

11

12 (SHORT PAUSE.)

13

14 Q. BY MR. WHITE: ALL RIGHT. I HAVE STARTED THE  
15 TAPE FROM THE BEGINNING AND HAVE WOUND IT BACK TO THE  
16 PORTION WHERE MR. KING IS ON THE GROUND.

17 THE TAPE WENT OUT OF FOCUS FOR A MINUTE, CAME  
18 BACK INTO FOCUS.

19 MR. KING IS LYING FLAT ON THE GROUND, AND THIS  
20 IS YOU.

21 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

22 A. I BELIEVE SO.

23 MR. MASON: WILL YOU SPEAK UP, OFFICER.

24 THE WITNESS: I BELIEVE SO.

25 IT'S HARD TO TELL. IT SEEMS TO BE RIGHT WHERE  
26 I WAS STATIONED.

27 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DOES THAT LOOK LIKE YOU?

28 A. IT APPEARS TO BE.

1 I CANNOT TELL EXACTLY.

2 Q. WE WILL RUN IT BACK AGAIN.

3 Q. YOU APPEAR TO BE SOMEWHERE IN THIS AREA BACK  
4 HERE.

5 IS THAT CORRECT?

6 A. THAT'S WHERE MY LOCATION IS, YES.

7 MR. MASON: I THINK THE RECORD SHOULD REFLECT --

8 MR. WHITE: I POINTED TO THE RIGHT, IN BACK OF THE  
9 HYUNDAI VEHICLE, THE WHITE VEHICLE.

10 MR. MASON: CORRECT.

11 Q. BY MR. WHITE: I WOULD LIKE THE WITNESS TO  
12 FOCUS HIS ATTENTION ON THE BACK OF THE HYUNDAI VEHICLE AND  
13 SEE IF HE CAN SEE HIMSELF.

14 THE TAPE IS OUT OF FOCUS AT THIS TIME.

15 CAN YOU SEE YOURSELF?

16 HAVE YOU SEEN YOURSELF YET?

17 A. I CANNOT MAKE OUT IF THAT'S ME OR NOT.

18 THAT'S BASICALLY THE AREA I WAS AT.

19 Q. OKAY.

20 AGAIN, WE HAVE IDENTIFIED THIS PERSON AT THE  
21 TOP WHERE I'M POINTING IS POSSIBLY YOU.

22 IS THAT RIGHT?

23 A. IT'S POSSIBLE, YES.

24 Q. ALL RIGHT.

25 Q. ISN'T THAT YOU RIGHT HERE?

26 A. I CANNOT MAKE OUT THE FACE.

27 Q. OKAY.

28 A. I BELIEVE I'M RIGHT BACK HERE.

1 Q. ISN'T THAT YOU RIGHT THERE?

2 A. NO.

3 Q. THAT'S NOT YOU?

4 A. NO.

5 Q. DOES YOUR PARTNER LOOK LIKE YOU?

6 A. HE'S ABOUT THE SAME STATURE AS I AM.

7 Q.

8 A.

9 MR. WHITE: THE WITNESS CAN RETAKE THE WITNESS  
10 STAND.

11 I HAVE JUST HAVE A FEW MORE QUESTIONS FOR HIM.

12 Q. NOW, OFFICER, YOU SAW BASICALLY THE ENTIRE  
13 INCIDENT, BEATING INCIDENT THAT TOOK PLACE THERE.

14 DID YOU SEE ANY OF THAT WHILE YOU WERE OUT AT  
15 THE LOCATION?

16 A. I SEEN SOME OF THAT.

17 Q. WELL, I BELIEVE YOU TESTIFIED THAT, NO. 1, YOU  
18 NEVER SAW ANY BATON BLOWS TO THE HEAD; AND, NO. 2, YOU  
19 NEVER SAW MR. KING OFF HIS FEET.

20 IN THAT PARTICULAR CLIP, WE JUST SAW NOT ONLY  
21 WERE THERE BATON BLOWS TO THE HEAD, BUT MR. KING HAPPENED  
22 TO BE ON THE GROUND THE ENTIRE TIME.

23 WHAT PART DID YOU SEE?

24 A. I SAW THE PART WHERE THREE OFFICERS WERE  
25 STANDING OVER SOMEBODY FROM THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CAR AND  
26 THE TWO PASSENGERS WERE BEING CUFFED.

27 Q. ARE YOU REFERRING TO THE PORTION AT THE END OF  
28 THE TAPE WHERE MR. KING APPEARS TO BE HANDCUFFED?

b6  
b7c

1 A. CORRECT.

2 Q. SO YOU MISSED THE OTHER MINUTE AND A HALF OF  
3 THAT?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. AND YOU NEVER HEARD ANYONE SAY ANYTHING.

6 DID YOU EVER HEAR MR. KING SCREAM?

7 A. NO.

8 I HEARD A LOT OF YELLING, BUT I NEVER HEARD HIM  
9 SCREAM.

10 Q. WHAT YELLING DID YOU HEAR?

11 COULD YOU MAKE OUT ANY WORDS?

12 A. WELL, "GET ON THE GROUND." BASICALLY, "GET ON  
13 THE GROUND."

14 THERE WAS A LOT OF COMMOTION, LOTS OF YELLING.  
15 IT WAS HARD TO DECIPHER EXACTLY WHAT WAS BEING  
16 SAID.

17 Q. WOULD IT BE FAIR TO SAY FROM LOOKING AT THAT  
18 TAPE THAT MR. KING WAS ON THE GROUND THE MAJORITY OF THE  
19 TIME FROM THE TAPE?

20 A. FROM THE TAPE, YES.

21 Q. IT'S YOUR TESTIMONY HERE TODAY THAT YOU SAW  
22 NONE OF THAT ACTIVITY THAT YOU JUST VIEWED ON THE TAPE?

23 A. CORRECT.

24 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

25 THE FOREMAN: ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE ANY  
26 QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

27

28

(SHORT PAUSE.)

b6  
b7c

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] WAS YOUR GUN DRAWN AT ANY TIME?

AND, IF SO, WHO WAS IT POINTED AT?

A. YES, IT WAS. IT WAS COVERING THE TWO PASSENGERS.

Q. BY THE WAY, WERE THE TWO PASSENGERS COOPERATIVE IN GETTING OUT OF THE CAR?

A. YES.

Q. WERE THEY COOPERATIVE WITH YOU WHILE THEY WERE LYING ON THE GROUND?

A. YES, EXCEPT WHEN THE HANDCUFFING PROCESS WAS BEING DONE.

Q. WHAT HAPPENED AT THAT POINT?

A. THE LAPD OFFICER THAT WAS CUFFING THE SUSPECT, WHICH WOULD BE CLOSEST TO THE REAR OF THE VEHICLE -- THE SUSPECT THAT WAS CLOSEST TO THE FRONT OF THE CAR PUT HIS HANDS IN A PUSH-UP FORMATION, BROUGHT HIS HEAD UP AND STARTED TO BRING HIS BODY UP.

Q. SO HIS HANDS WERE BROUGHT INSIDE HIS BODY, OR CLOSE TO HIS BODY?

A. CORRECT.

Q. AND WHAT DID HE DO THEN?

A. I STEPPED IN AND TAPPED HIS SHOULDER, LET HIM KNOW I WAS THERE, TOLD HIM, "STAY DOWN."

Q. WHAT DID YOU TAP HIS SHOULDER WITH?

A. MY HAND.

Q. DID YOU EVER SEE ANYONE STRIKE EITHER ONE OF

1 THE PASSENGERS?

2 A. NO, NO, EXCEPT FOR THAT ONE INSTANCE.

3 THAT'S THE ONLY TIME THAT THEY DID ANYTHING  
4 THAT WOULD HAVE BEEN OUT OF THE ORDINARY.

5 Q. EXCEPT FOR TIME YOU PUSHED ONE OF THE  
6 PASSENGERS WITH YOUR HANDS --

7 A. CORRECT.

8 Q. -- DID ANYONE ELSE STRIKE EITHER OF THE  
9 PASSENGERS?

10 A. NOT THAT I CAN RECALL, NO.

11 AFTER THAT, THEY WERE TAKEN TO -- I BELIEVE  
12 THEY WENT TO AN LAPD VEHICLE, WENT TO A CHP VEHICLE AND, I  
13 BELIEVE, FIELD INFORMATION CARDS WERE MADE OUT.

14 I DON'T KNOW.

15 THEN I SAW THEM LATER ON.

16 Q. WHERE WERE YOU FOR THE 1-1/2 MINUTES THAT YOU  
17 SAW NOTHING?

18 A. I NEVER SAW NOTHING.

19 I MEAN, I WAS WATCHING MY SUSPECTS.

20 Q. WELL, IT'S FAIR TO SAY YOU DIDN'T SEE ANYTHING  
21 THAT WAS ON THAT VIDEOTAPE?

22 A. WELL, JUST THAT ONE PORTION THAT I TOLD YOU  
23 TOWARDS THE END.

24 Q. SO YOU SAW THE END AND NOTHING ELSE?

25 A. OF THAT VIEW; CORRECT.

26 Q. COULD YOU LOOK OVER THE VEHICLE, THE HYUNDAI?  
27 WERE YOU ABLE TO LOOK OVER THE HYUNDAI?

28 A. BASICALLY, YES.

1 Q. I MEAN THERE WAS NOTHING THAT OBSTRUCTED YOUR  
2 VIEW OF THAT AREA THAT WAS JUST TO THE LEFT OF THE HYUNDAI,  
3 WAS THERE?

4 A. JUST THE OFFICERS.

5 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

6 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
7 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING SAY TO YOU NOW:

8 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
9 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
10 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

11 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
12 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
13 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
14 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
15 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

16 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
17 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

18 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

19 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

20 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

21 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

22 THE WITNESS: COULD I MAKE ANOTHER STATEMENT.

23 THE FOREMAN: IT'S UP TO THE D.A.

24 THE WITNESS: ABOUT THE SECOND TIME I SAW THE  
25 PASSENGERS, WHEN THEY WERE WALKING AWAY FROM THE  
26 VEHICLE --

27 MR. WHITE: NO.

28 I DON'T HAVE ANY FURTHER QUESTIONS IN THAT

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

AREA.

(THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
JURY HEARING ROOM.)

THE FOREMAN: WE WILL BE IN RECESS UNTIL 9:30  
TOMORROW MORNING.

I WILL ASK YOU NOT TO SCHEDULE ANY MEETINGS  
TOMORROW DURING LUNCH HOUR.

I WILL TRY FINISH BY 2:30 SO [ ] CAN GO, AND I  
ADMONISH YOU NOT TO DISCUSS THIS CASE OR ANYTHING ELSE.

(EVENING ADJOURNMENT TAKEN.)

-000-

b6  
b7C

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; WEDNESDAY, MARCH 13, 1991

2 9:45 A.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 (AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
6 22 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)  
7

8 THE FOREMAN: THIS HEARING IS NOW IN SESSION.

9 MADAM SECRETARY, PLEASE CALL THE ROLL.

10  
11 (ROLL CALLED.)  
12

13 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 22 GRAND  
14 JURORS PRESENT.

15 MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED WHEN YOU ARE READY.

16 MR. WHITE: THE NEXT WITNESS IS

17 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
18 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
19 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
20 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

21 THE WITNESS: I DO.

22 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

23 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE  
24 SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

25 THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS

26   
27 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

28 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

[REDACTED]

CALLLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] WHAT IS YOUR FORMAL EDUCATION?

A. I HAVE A [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

I HAVE A [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

I ALSO HAVE AN [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Q. WHAT IS YOUR CURRENT EMPLOYMENT?

A. SELF-EMPLOYED AS A LAW ENFORCEMENT CONSULTANT,  
ENGAGED IN TRAINING OF LAW ENFORCEMENT AND CERTAIN MILITARY  
GROUPS.

I AM ALSO ENGAGED IN THE PUBLICATION OF  
TRAINING MATERIALS FOR THAT SAME AUDIENCE.

I WORK AS A CONSULTANT AND ALSO AS AN EXPERT  
WITNESS IN MATTERS CONCERNING LAW ENFORCEMENT PROCEDURES.

Q. HAVE YOU EVER HAD A CARREER IN LAW ENFORCEMENT?

A. YES, I HAVE.

Q. CAN YOU PLEASE RELATE TO THE JURY THAT CAREER?

A. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

b6  
b7C

Q. I BELIEVE YOU STATED THAT YOU WERE INVOLVED IN TRAINING DURING YOUR LAW ENFORCEMENT CAREER.

WHICH PARTICULAR TRAINING AREA WERE YOU INVOLVED IN?

A. MOST SPECIFICALLY, IN THE AREA OF FIELD TACTICS, HIGH-RISK TACTICS, THE USE OF FORCE AND,

1 PARTICULARLY, THE USE OF DEADLY FORCE.

2 I HAVE TRAINED EVERY AGENCY IN LOS ANGELES  
3 COUNTY.

4 I HAVE TRAINED APPROXIMATELY 100 OTHER AGENCIES  
5 OUTSIDE OF THIS PARTICULAR REGION.

6 I HAVE TRAINED OFFICERS AT THE FEDERAL LEVEL,  
7 THE STATE LEVEL AND, OF COURSE, LOCAL LEVELS.

8 Q. WHERE DO YOU DO YOUR TRAINING?

9 A. AT POLICE ACADEMIES, POLICE TRAINING  
10 FACILITIES, SOMETIMES AT UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES,  
11 SOMETIMES AT PRIVATE SEMINARS.

12 Q. WHO ARE YOU CERTIFIED BY TO TRAIN?

13 A. I'M CERTIFIED BY THE STATE POST COMMISSION.  
14 THEY ARE THE PEACE OFFICERS' STANDARDS OF TRAINING  
15 COMMISSION IN THIS STATE AND, SIMILARLY, IN OTHER STATES  
16 THERE ARE POST COMMISSIONS.

17 THEY CERTIFY NOT ONLY THE INSTRUCTOR, BUT THEY  
18 ALSO CERTIFY PEACE OFFICERS WITH COURSES.

19 THEY SET REQUIREMENT FOR THE TRAINING OF POLICE  
20 OFFICERS INITIALLY, AND THEN THEY CONTINUE THEIR  
21 PROFESSIONAL TRAINING.

22 Q. WHO SETS THE STANDARD FOR THE USE OF FORCE OR  
23 THE USE OF DEADLY FORCE FOR POLICE OFFICERS?

24 A. WELL, IT ORIGINATED FROM THE UNITED STATES  
25 CONSTITUTION.

26 IT CONTINUES IN STATE LAW AND THE PENAL CODE.

27 THE ACTUAL TRAINING AND IMPLEMENTATION OF THE  
28 FORCE IS CARRIED OUT BY THE POST COMMISSION WHO SETS THE

1 STANDARDS OF TRAINING FOR LAW ENFORCEMENT AGENCIES AND LAW  
2 ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS.

3 Q. ARE ALL AGENCIES IN THIS STATE INVOLVED IN POST  
4 TRAINING?

5 A. YES. THEY ARE REQUIRED TO BE. THEY MUST BE.

6 Q. ARE ALL POLICE OFFICERS IN THIS STATE INVOLVED  
7 IN POST TRAINING?

8 A. YES.  
9 AGAIN, THAT'S A REQUIREMENT.

10 Q. IS THAT EVEN AFTER THEY COME OUT OF THE  
11 ACADEMY, EVEN AFTER THEY ARE A NEW OFFICER, ARE THEY  
12 REQUIRED TO CONTINUE TRAINING?

13 A. YES. ALL PEACE OFFICERS ARE REQUIRED TO RECEIVE  
14 WHAT IS CALLED "CONTINUED PROFESSIONAL TRAINING," AND ITS ON  
15 A CYCLE OF EVERY 3 YEARS.

16 THAT INCLUDES ALL RANKS, NOT ONLY THE WORKING  
17 PEACE OFFICER, BUT SUPERVISORS, MANAGERS AND COMMAND AND  
18 EXECUTIVE LEVELS.

19 Q. HAVE YOU EVER PUBLISHED ANY ARTICLES INVOLVING  
20 THE USE OF FORCE?

21 A. YES.

22 Q. WHAT ARTICLES WOULD THOSE BE?

23 A. I HAVE BEEN PUBLISHED OVER THE YEARS MORE THAN 50  
24 TIMES, GENERALLY DEALING WITH FIELD TACTICS AND USE OF FORCE  
25 FIELD SITUATIONS.

26 I HAVE BEEN PUBLISHED IN LOCAL MAGAZINES.

27 I HAVE BEEN PUBLISHED IN STATE JOURNALS AND  
28 PUBLISHED IN NATIONAL MAGAZINES SUCH AS "POLICE CHIEF,"

1 "LAW AND ORDER" MAGAZINE.

2 MOST RECENTLY I HAVE BEEN PUBLISHED IN A  
3 MAGAZINE KNOWN AS "THE TACTICAL END" ON THE SUBJECT OF THE  
4 USE OF NECKHOLDS BY LAW ENFORCEMENT PERSONNEL.

5 Q. HAVE YOU EVER PRODUCED ANY TRAINING FILMS?

6 A. YES.

7 Q. WHAT FILMS WOULD THOSE BE?

8 A. OVER THE YEARS, I HAVE PRODUCED PERHAPS MORE  
9 THAN 20 FILMS HAVING TO DO WITH TRAINING OF POLICE  
10 OFFICERS.

11 THEY INCLUDE A SERIES KNOWN AS "OFFICERS'  
12 SURVIVAL," WHICH DEALS WITH ANALYSIS OF ACTUAL ASSAULTS ON  
13 PEACE OFFICERS, WITH THE PURPOSE OF TRAINING FROM THE  
14 SITUATION AND MAKING RECOMMENDATIONS AS TO A SAFER WAY FOR  
15 THE OFFICERS TO OPERATE.

16 I ALSO [REDACTED] THE  
17 SHOOT-DON'T-SHOOT WEAPONS, REACTION TRAINERS, WHICH ARE IN  
18 LAW ENFORCEMENT TODAY.

19 I HAVE MADE OTHER FILMS HAVING TO DO WITH USE  
20 OF FORCE, USE OF FIREARMS, THOSE TYPES OF THINGS.

21 Q. HAVE YOU EVER TESTIFIED IN COURT BEFORE AS AN  
22 EXPERT WITNESS IN THE AREA OF THE USE OF FORCE?

23 A. YES, MANY TIMES.

24 Q. [REDACTED] YOU WERE APPROACHED BY THE  
25 DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE TO VIEW THE FILM AND LOOK AT THE  
26 REPORTS IN THIS CASE.

27 IS THAT CORRECT?

28 A. YES, I WAS.

1 Q. YOU ARE BEING PAID HERE BY THE DISTRICT  
2 ATTORNEY'S OFFICE TO TESTIFY HERE IN COURT TODAY.

3 IS THAT CORRECT?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. ARE YOU IN ANY WAY BIASED AGAINST THE  
6 LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT?

7 A. NO.

8 IN FACT, I'M MANY TIMES RETAINED BY THE CITY  
9 ATTORNEY IN THE DEFENSE OF POLICE OFFICERS FOR THAT ENTITY,  
10 AS WELL AS OTHERS.

11 I THINK MORE THAN 60 OCCASIONS I HAVE BEEN  
12 RETAINED BY THE CITY ATTORNEY TO EXPLAIN TO A CIVIL JURY  
13 THE APPLICATIONS OF FORCE AS TAUGHT BY THE STATE OF  
14 CALIFORNIA AND AS OUTLINED BY THE POLICE DEPARTMENT, CITY  
15 OF LOS ANGELES.

16 Q. HOW DO YOU TEACH IN THIS AREA?

17 DO YOU HAVE A TEACHING MODEL OR SOMETHING OF  
18 THAT NATURE?

19 A. YES.

20 Q. DO YOU HAVE THAT WITH YOU?

21 A. YES.

22 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, I HAVE A DIAGRAM.

23 I WOULD LIKE THIS MARKED FOR IDENTIFICATION AS  
24 EXHIBIT NO. 14.

25 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

26 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 14.)

27 MR. WHITE: MAY THE WITNESS STEP TO THE DIAGRAM?

28 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

1 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] WILL YOU PLEASE  
2 EXPLAIN THE CHART TO THE JURY.

3 A. YES.

4 THIS IS REFERRED TO AS A "FORCE CHART."  
5 WHAT IT IS USED TO DO IS TO TEACH LAW  
6 ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS THE THEORY OF THE ESCALATION AND  
7 DEESCALATION OF FORCE BY PEACE OFFICERS IN A FIELD SETTING,  
8 IN A CONFRONTATIONAL SETTLING.

9 THIS IS ONE OF ABOUT THREE MODELS USED  
10 NATIONALLY TO TEACH PEACE OFFICERS THE USE OF FORCE.

11 IT'S ALSO USED TO TEACH SUPERVISORS HOW TO  
12 CONTROL FORCE AND HOW TO EVALUATE FORCE AFTER IT HAS BEEN  
13 EMPLOYED.

14 WE ALSO USE THIS IN TEACHING COMMANDS AND  
15 EXECUTIVE OFFICERS IN REFERENCE TO STANDARD MAINTENANCE AND  
16 IN REFERENCE TO POLICY ISSUES.

17 WE ALSO USE THIS CHART IN FEDERAL COURTS AND IN  
18 STATE COURTS TO EXPLAIN TO JURYS WHAT IS TAUGHT BY STATE  
19 MANDATE TO PEACE OFFICERS IN THE USE OF FORCE.

20 IT HAS THREE BASIC COMPONENTS TO IT.

21 ON YOUR LEFT ARE A SERIES OF TEN BOXES. THESE  
22 ARE FORCE LEVELS OR FORCE OPTIONS, NOT UNLIKE IF YOU WENT  
23 TO A RESTAURANT, YOU OPENED UP A MENU AND YOU COULD SELECT  
24 SOMETHING OFF THE MENU.

25 THESE ARE ARRANGED IN ORDER OF THE LOWEST LEVEL  
26 OF FORCE AT THE BOTTOM AND INCREMENTALLY INCREASED AS YOU  
27 GO TO THE TOP, WHICH IS DEADLY FORCE, THE ULTIMATE USE OF  
28 FORCE BY LAW ENFORCEMENT.

1 AS YOU GO FROM LOW LEVEL TO HIGHER LEVEL, YOU  
2 CONTINUALLY INCREASE THE PROBABILITY OF INJURY TO THE  
3 SUBJECT TO WHOM THE FORCE IS BEING APPLIED.

4 THE FIRST TWO LEVELS OF FORCE, THE LOW LEVELS  
5 OF FORCE, UNIFORM, PRESENCE AND VERBAL FORCE, ARE LOW  
6 LEVELS OF FORCE WITH A LOW PROBABILITY OF INJURY.

7 AND STUDIES HAVE INDICATED, MOST RECENTLY BY  
8 RUDGER'S UNIVERSITY, HAVE INDICATED 95 PERCENT OF PERSONS  
9 TO BE ARRESTED OR DETAINED SIMPLY COMPLY WITH UNIFORM,  
10 PRESENCE AND VERBALIZATION.

11 IT IS AN UNUSUAL EVENT WHEN AN OFFICER HAS TO GO  
12 ABOVE THOSE LOW LEVELS OF FORCE AND MOVE INTO SOME OTHER  
13 TECHNIQUES.

14 THE NEXT BOX UP IS FIRM GRIP OR GESTURE. THAT IS  
15 THE REACHING OUT AND TAKING AHOLD OF SOMEBODY AND PERHAPS  
16 MOVING THEM OR FORCING THEM FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER OR INTO  
17 A HANDCUFFING POSITION.

18 IT IS A LOW LEVEL OF FORCE, VERY LITTLE  
19 PROBABILITY OF INJURY AT THAT REGARD.

20 THEY INCREASE WITH CHEMICAL WEAPONS WHICH ARE  
21 TYPICALLY AEROSOL SPRAYS, EITHER TEAR GAS OR SOME OTHER  
22 IRRITANTS.

23 WE INCREASE TO WHAT IS CALLED PHYSICAL FORCE.  
24 THESE ARE TAUGHT, TRAINED TECHNIQUES THAT INCLUDE  
25 WRIST-LOCKS, COME-ALONGS, TAKE-DOWNS, THOSE TYPES OF  
26 THINGS, MANY OF WHICH RELY ON PAIN COMPLIANCE TO GET A  
27 SUBJECT TO COMPLY WITH AN ARREST ATTEMPT.

28 WE INCREASE FORCE WHEN WE GO UP TO THE NEXT

1 ONE, WHICH IS IMPACT WEAPONS. IN A POLICE SETTING, THESE  
2 ARE GENERALLY A BATON, GENERALLY THE STATE BATON, OR THE  
3 MORE MODERN PR-24 OR MONODNOK.

4 ANOTHER WEAPON COULD INCLUDE FLASHLIGHTS AND  
5 THOSE KIND OF WEAPONS, BUT CLEARLY WE HAVE A WEAPON IN THE  
6 HANDS OF THE OFFICER.

7 THESE ARE INTERMEDIATE WEAPONS, SOMEWHERE  
8 BETWEEN THE USE OF BARE HANDS AND THE USE OF DEADLY FORCE.

9 YOU HAVE A HIGH PROBABILITY OF INJURY WHEN YOU  
10 BEGIN TO APPLY IMPACT WEAPONS.

11 NEXT IS THE CAROTID RESTRAINTS, THE SO-CALLED  
12 NECKHOLD. MANY TIMES THE NEWSPAPER MISENTITLES IT A  
13 "CHOKEHOLD," WHICH IT IS NOT, BUT THIS IS AN ATTEMPT TO  
14 RENDER A PERSON TEMPORARILY UNCONSCIOUS FOR PURPOSES OF  
15 HANDCUFFING.

16 AND YOU GO UP TO THE NEXT LEVEL, WHICH ARE YOUR  
17 SO-CALLED ELECTRONIC WEAPONS, MOST COMMON OF WHICH IS THE  
18 TASER DEVICE COMMONLY IN THE FIELD TODAY.

19 THERE ARE OTHERS.

20 THEN YOU GO ABOVE TO WEAPONS THAT ARE LESS THEN  
21 LETHAL, YOU SEE THESE IN PRISON OR CUSTODIAL SETTINGS.

22 AND THEN ULTIMATELY YOU HAVE DEADLY FORCE,  
23 WHICH HAS THE HIGHEST PROBABILITY OF SERIOUS BODILY INJURY  
24 AND/OR DEATH, IF APPLIED.

25 YOU WILL NOTICE IN THE CENTER, THE NEXT  
26 COMPONENT IS A TWO-HEADED ARROW.

27 HERE WE TEACH THE NOTION THAT THE POLICE ARE TO  
28 REACT TO THAT WHICH THEY ARE PERCEIVING, TO THAT WHICH THEY

1 ARE SEEING.

2 IT'S A RESPONSE TO THAT WHICH THE SUBJECT IS  
3 DOING, IT'S A REACTIVE FORCE, AND THAT THEY SHOULD RESPOND  
4 TO WHAT THEY ARE SEEING IN A MEASURED SENSE AND ESCALATE TO  
5 A LEVEL OF FORCE THAT IS APPROPRIATE.

6 THAT MEANS THAT WE NOT OVERESCALATED IN TERMS  
7 OF THE LEVEL OF FORCE OR THAT WE NOT CONTINUE A LEVEL OF  
8 FORCE ONCE WE HAVE ACHIEVED WHAT THE FORCE WAS DEPLOYED  
9 FOR.

10 SO WE HAVE THIS CONCEPT CALLED ESCALATION, AND  
11 AS SOON AS THE OBJECTIVE IS ACHIEVED, DEESCALATION.

12 THIS IS OFTEN REFERRED TO AS THE  
13 ESCALATION-DEESCALATION THEORY.

14 SO AS WE GO UP THE FORCE CHART, WE SEE THAT WE  
15 ARE TRYING TO GAIN, FIRST OF ALL, COMPLIANCE, WHICH  
16 GENERALLY WORKS -- MOST OF THE TIME WORKS.

17 IF WE DON'T GET COMPLIANCE OR WE SEE  
18 NONCOMPLIANT BEHAVIOR, YOU WILL SEE LAW ENFORCEMENT  
19 ESCALATE TO A POINT WHERE THEY ARE ATTEMPTING TO CONTROL A  
20 SUBJECT.

21 TYPICALLY, A WRIST-LOCK IS AN ATTEMPT TO  
22 CONTROL A SUBJECT.

23 WHEN YOU BEGIN TO RENDER PEOPLE UNCONSCIOUS,  
24 EITHER BY THE APPLICATION OF A NECK-HOLD, OR YOU RENDER  
25 THEM NONFUNCTIONAL BY VIRTUE OF AN ELECTRONIC WEAPON, OR  
26 YOU SHOOT THEM WITH A FIREARM, YOU ARE ATTEMPTING TO  
27 INCAPACITATE THAT PERSON, YOU ARE ATTEMPTING TO GET THEM TO  
28 STOP DOING WHATEVER THE ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR IS THAT YOU ARE

1 MEASURING.

2 SO YOU SEE AS WE GO UP AND DOWN THE CHART, WE  
3 HAVE INCREASED THE PROBABILITY OF INJURY.

4 WE HAVE CHANGED FROM COMPLIANCE TO CONTROL TO  
5 INCAPACITATION.

6 THE THIRD COMPONENT, LAST COMPONENT ON THE RIGHT  
7 ARE THE SO-CALLED RULES OF ENGAGEMENT.

8 THESE ARE CLEARLY TAUGHT BY STATE STANDARDS AT  
9 ALL POLICE ACADEMIES AND POLICY ISSUES WITHIN AN AGENCY  
10 WILL REPEAT THESE.

11 BASICALLY, LAW ENFORCEMENT KNOWS THAT THEY CAN  
12 USE FORCE IN THEIR OWN SELF-DEFENSE. AN OFFICER HAS NOT  
13 LOST HIS RIGHT TO SELF-DEFENSE.

14 AN OFFICER HAS, BY VIRTUE OF HIS DUTY, ALSO THE  
15 DUTY TO PROTECT OTHERS; SUCH AS, MEMBERS OF THE COMMUNITY,  
16 CERTAINLY ANOTHER POLICE OFFICER.

17 SO WE SEE SELF-DEFENSE AS A JUSTIFICATION FOR  
18 FORCE APPLICATIONS.

19 WHEN WE BEGIN TO APPLY FORCE AS A PEACE  
20 OFFICER, AND WE SPECIFICALLY FIND THIS IN THE PENAL CODE  
21 UNDER 835 OF THE PENAL CODE, WE FIND THAT WE CAN USE FORCE  
22 WHEN IT'S REASONABLY NECESSARY, REASONABLY NECESSARY TO DO  
23 ONE OF THREE THINGS OR A COMBINATION OF THREE THINGS AND  
24 ONLY THESE THREE THINGS.

25 THAT IS, TO EFFECT AN ARREST, WE CAN USE A  
26 REASONABLE LEVEL OF FORCE TO EFFECT AN ARREST.

27 WE CAN USE A REASONABLE LEVEL OF FORCE TO  
28 PREVENT AN ESCAPE, AND WE CAN USE REASONABLE FORCE TO

1 OVERCOME RESISTANCE.

2 IN SOME CASES, YOU WILL FIND OFFICERS APPLYING  
3 FORCE TO EFFECT AN ARREST, AND HE MAY BE OVERCOMING  
4 RESISTANCE AND MAYBE PREVENTING AN ESCAPE.

5 THIS IS THE MODEL THAT IS USED TO TEACH FROM,  
6 TO EVALUATE FROM AND THAT WE USE EVEN IN THE COMMAND  
7 COLLEGES TO TEACH POLICY ISSUES.

8 IT'S THE FORCE CHART. IT'S ONE OF ABOUT THREE  
9 NATIONAL MODELS.

10 IT CONSISTS OF THE ELEMENTS OR COMPONENTS THAT  
11 YOU WOULD FIND IN MOST STATE LAWS, CERTAINLY IN CALIFORNIA  
12 STATE LAW, IN THE COMPONENTS THAT YOU WOULD FIND IN MOST  
13 POLICE POLICY STATEMENTS, INCLUDING MODEL POLICY STATEMENTS  
14 THAT ARE NATIONAL IN SCOPE.

15 THIS IS EVERYTHING YOU WANTED TO KNOW ABOUT  
16 FORCE, AND MAYBE MORE.

17 Q. [REDACTED] A LADY SAID, "UNDER ANY  
18 CIRCUMSTANCES, THE FORCE HAS TO BE REASONABLE."

19 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

20 A. YES.

21 Q. YOU CANNOT SHOOT SOMEONE FOR STEALING A PACK OF  
22 GUM.

23 THAT WOULDN'T BE REASONABLE FORCE IN THAT  
24 SITUATION; CORRECT?

25 A. NO. THAT WOULD BE COMPLETELY UNREASONABLE IN  
26 THE LEVEL OF FORCE.

27 YOU ARE USING A DEADLY-FORCE LEVEL THERE,  
28 DEALING WITH A MISDEMEANOR PROPERTY CRIME SUSPECT, AND THE

b6  
b7c

1 CASE LAW IS VERY CLEAR IN THAT AREA, THE POLICY AND TRAINING  
2 IS VERY CLEAR IN THAT AREA.

3 THE IDEA IS TO SELECT AN APPROPRIATE LEVEL OF  
4 FORCE TO MEET THE CRIME SITUATION AND TO MEET THE  
5 RESISTANCE LEVEL THAT THE OFFICERS FACED.

6 WHAT YOU HAVE JUST DESCRIBED WOULD BE  
7 COMPLETELY INAPPROPRIATE.

8 Q. NOW, AT SOME POINT IN AN ARREST YOU MIGHT HAVE  
9 TO USE AN ELECTRONIC WEAPON OR CAROTID RESTRAINTS.

10 BUT CAN YOU EXPLAIN AGAIN THE  
11 ESCALATION-DEESCALATION THEORY?

12 AT SOME POINT YOU CAN USE ONE OF THE HIGHER --  
13 YOU CAN PICK FROM ONE OF THE HIGHER RESTRAINTS.

14 BUT THAT DOESN'T NECESSARILY MEAN YOU USE IT  
15 THE ENTIRE TIME, DOES IT?

16 A. NO.

17 CLEARLY ONCE THE GOAL OF COMPLIANCE, CONTROL OR  
18 INCAPACITATION IS ACHIEVED, THE OFFICER'S TRAINING IS TO  
19 DEESCALATE, TO CEASE THE APPLICATION OF FORCE AND TAKE THE  
20 PERSON INTO CUSTODY.

21 THE SELECTION OF FORCE CAN BE EXCESSIVE ON TWO  
22 DIMENSIONS.

23 IN OTHER WORDS, THE PETTY THIEF THAT YOU HAVE  
24 DESCRIBED EARLIER, TO SHOOT THAT PERSON IS AN  
25 OVERESCALATION OF FORCE. YOU WENT TOO HIGH ON THE MENU  
26 CHART, ON THE FORCE CHART. YOU HAVE USED TOO HIGH A LEVEL  
27 OF FORCE.

28 BUT THAT'S EXCESSIVE FORCE IN TERMS OF LEVEL.

1 YOU CAN ALSO HAVE EXCESSIVE FORCE IN TERMS OF  
2 APPLICATION.

3 IN OTHER WORDS, IF I HAVE TO STRIKE YOU TWICE  
4 WITH AN IMPACT WEAPON TO GAIN YOUR COMPLIANCE, AND YOU  
5 COMPLY AND CEASE YOUR RESISTANCE, THEN TWO IS THE  
6 APPROPRIATE LEVEL AND I CANNOT CONTINUE TO STRIKE YOU WITH  
7 AN IMPACT WEAPON BEYOND THAT POINT.

8 I AM TO DEESCALATE ONCE YOUR RESISTANCE LEVEL  
9 IS OVERCOME AND YOU SUBMIT TO THE CUSTODY OF THE OFFICER.

10 Q. THANK YOU.

11   
12 BATON?

13 ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE PR-24

14 A. YES, VERY MUCH SO.

15 Q. CAN YOU DESCRIBE THAT BATON?

16 A. IT'S ALSO KNOWN AS THE MONODNOK BATON, NAMED  
17 AFTER THE COMPANY THAT ORIGINALLY MANUFACTURED IT AND THE  
18 COMPANY THAT PROPOSED IT TO LAW ENFORCEMENT.

19 IT IS A SIDE-HANDLED BATON, HAS A PROJECTION OF  
20 ABOUT 7 INCHES OFF THE SIDE OF THE MAIN SHAFT.

21 IT IS 24 INCHES LONG, AND IT IS A MORE POWERFUL  
22 WEAPON IN TERM OF IMPACT WEAPONS THAN THE TRADITIONAL  
23 STRAIGHT BATON.

24 I DID PARTICIPATE IN THE ORIGINAL TESTING OF THAT  
25 PIECE OF EQUIPMENT BEFORE IT WAS ADOPTED BY THE SHERIFF'S  
26 DEPARTMENT, WHICH WAS THE FIRST MAJOR AGENCY IN THE UNITED  
27 STATES TO ADOPT THAT PIECE OF EQUIPMENT.

28 Q. YOU HAVE HAD AN OPPORTUNITY TO VIEW THE VIDEO  
IN THIS CASE.

b6  
b7c

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. YES.

3 Q. WHAT ARE THE BATONS THAT ARE BEING USED BY THE  
4 LOS ANGELES POLICE OFFICERS?

5 A. THEY APPEAR TO BE PR-24 BATONS, THE  
6 SIDE-HANDLE BATON.

7 Q. IS THAT BATON CONSIDERED A LETHAL WEAPON?

8 A. IT CAN BE, AND IT SOMETIMES IS.

9 Q. ARE THERE PARTICULAR AREAS OF THE BODY WHERE  
10 YOU ARE NOT SUPPOSED TO STRIKE SOMEONE WITH THAT BATON?

11 A. YES. AND, AGAIN, WE GO TO THE STATE MANDATES  
12 OR STATE STANDARDS.

13 IN THE TRAINING THAT MUST BE GIVEN WITH THE PR-24  
14 BATON, THE STATE OF CALIFORNIA REQUIRES THE TRAINER, PEOPLE  
15 SUCH AS MYSELF, TO OUTLINE THE AREAS OF THE BODY THAT ARE  
16 RECOMMENDED AS TARGETS, THAT ARE RECOMMENDED POSITIONS OR  
17 PARTS OF THE BODY TO BE STRUCK.

18 THERE IS A LIST OF PARTS OF THE BODY, AREAS OF  
19 THE BODY, THAT ARE RESTRICTED AND ARE TO BE AVOIDED, IF AT  
20 ALL POSSIBLE.

21 SO CLEARLY THERE IS A MENU OF PLACES ON THE  
22 BODY TO USE AN IMPACT WEAPON AND PLACES TO BE AVOIDED, IF  
23 AT ALL POSSIBLE.

24 Q. AS TO THE PR-24 BATON, WHAT PARTS OF THE BODY  
25 ARE RESTRICTED FROM APPLICATION OF THAT BATON?

26 A. MOST SIGNIFICANT IS THE AREA OF THE HEAD. THAT  
27 IS CLEARLY A RESTRICTED AREA DUE TO THE HIGH PROBABILITY OF  
28 SERIOUS INJURY AND DEATH.

1 AND WE DO HAVE DEATH CASES, EVEN HERE IN  
2 LOS ANGELES COUNTY, WHERE SINGLE STRIKES TO THE HEAD HAVE  
3 RESULTED IN THE DEATH OF THE SUBJECT.

4 BUT, BEYOND DEATH, YOU HAVE SERIOUS BRAIN  
5 DAMAGE, BROKEN FACIAL BONES, EYES, THOSE KIND OF SERIOUS  
6 INJURIES.

7 BUT THE HEAD IS A RESTRICTED AREA.

8 OTHER PARTS OF THE BODY, SUCH AS WHERE ORGANS ARE  
9 CLOSE TO THE SURFACE; FOR EXAMPLE, THE KIDNEYS, WHICH ARE  
10 SO-CALLED RETROPERITONEAL, THEY ARE BEHIND THE PART OF THE  
11 BODY THAT BRING THEM CLOSE TO THE SURFACE.

12 YOU COULD DAMAGE EVEN A KIDNEY WITH A SEVERE  
13 STRIKE IN THE KIDNEY AREA.

14 OTHER AREAS RESTRICTED INCLUDE PRIVATE PARTS OF  
15 THE BODY, BOTH ON MALE AND FEMALE, AND AREAS WHERE OTHER  
16 ORGANS ARE SUSCEPTIBLE.

17 THE SOLAR PLEXIS, AS AN EXAMPLE, COULD BE A  
18 VERY SERIOUS BLOW IF STRUCK WITH THE BATON.

19 WHAT THEY ARE ATTEMPTING TO DO IS DIRECT THE  
20 BATON TO AN AREA WHERE YOU HAVE LOW PROBABILITY OF INJURY  
21 TO ORGANS.

22 THAT USUALLY CONNOTES LEGS AND ARMS, EXTREMITIES,  
23 AND IT CONTINUES IN PLACES WHERE BONES ARE CLOSE TO THE  
24 SURFACE, RATHER THAN ORGANS.

25 SO THE LEGS, LOWER EXTREMITIES, THE SHINS, THE  
26 KNEES ARE RECOMMENDED. THE ARMS AND HANDS ARE  
27 RECOMMENDED.

28 THE COLLAR BONE IS RECOMMENDED ON THE FRONT

1 SIDE OF THE BODY.

2 BUT OTHER AREAS WHERE THERE ARE UNDERLYING  
3 ORGANS, THE LIST IS COMPLETE, I THINK, WITH MAYBE EIGHT  
4 PLACES ON THE BODY BESIDES THE HEAD THAT ARE TO BE AVOIDED,  
5 IF AT ALL POSSIBLE.

6 Q. I BELIEVE YOU SAID, "IF AT ALL POSSIBLE."

7 THERE ARE CERTAIN SITUATIONS WHERE A BLOW TO  
8 THE HEAD BY A BATON, SUCH AS USED BY LAPD, WOULD BE  
9 APPROPRIATE.

10 IS THAT TRUE?

11 A. THAT'S VERY TRUE.

12 YOU CAN HAVE A DELIBERATE BLOW TO THE HEAD  
13 WHERE CERTAIN SCENARIOS -- WHERE THERE ARE VERY DRASTIC  
14 CIRCUMSTANCES.

15 PERHAPS THE OFFICERS IS AT THE END OF HIS ABILITY  
16 TO DEFEND HIMSELF, PERHAPS FATIGUED, AND PERHAPS THE HEAD IS  
17 THE ONLY TARGET.

18 GIVEN THE DYNAMICS OF THE CONFRONTATION, YOU WILL  
19 HAVE INADVERTENT HEAD STRIKES. BY THAT I MEAN THE DYNAMICS  
20 OF THE FIGHT.

21 IT COULD BE THAT THE OFFICER IS AIMING AT A MORE  
22 APPROPRIATE TARGET. AND BECAUSE THE BODY OF THE SUBJECT IS  
23 MOVING, THE BODY OF THE OFFICER IS MOVING, CLEARLY THE BATON  
24 IS MOVING, YOU CAN ACCIDENTALLY OR INADVERTENTLY STRIKE THE  
25 HEAD.

26 WE ALSO SEE THE HEAD INVOLVED IN WHAT IS CALLED  
27 SECONDARY STRIKES, WHERE THE INTENT WAS TO STRIKE AN ARM OR  
28 SHOULDER, AND THAT IS THE FIRST CONTACT OF THE BATON, BUT

1 IT GLANCES FROM THAT CONTACT AND CONTINUES TO IMPACT ON THE  
2 HEAD.

3 SO YOU HAVE WHAT IS CALLED SECONDARY HEAD  
4 STRIKES, ALL OF WHICH ARE VERY, VERY SERIOUS MATTERS WHEN  
5 WE TALK ABOUT THE FACE OR THE HEAD AND THE BATON.

6 Q. ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE TASER WEAPON?

7 A. YES, I AM.

8 Q. HOW DOES THAT OPERATE?

9 A. IT'S A BATTERY-DRIVEN, HAND-HELD DEVICE. IT HAS  
10 NICKLE CADMIUM BATTERIES IN IT, AND IT CONTAINS TWO  
11 CARTRIDGES. EACH CARTRIDGE IS CAPABLE OF FIRING TWO BARBS OR  
12 DARTS.

13 THESE ARE SMALLER THAN A FISH HOOK, BUT THEY ARE  
14 STAINLESS STEEL BARBS. THEY ARE ATTACHED CONTINUOUSLY TO THE  
15 DEVICE BY STAINLESS STEEL WIRES, TETHERED WIRES.

16 THEY ONLY LEAVE THE GUN AND GO OUT 15 FEET, SO  
17 YOU HAVE TO BE LESS THAN 15 FOOT FROM THE OPPONANT TO FIRE IT  
18 AT THE PERSON.

19 THE NOTION IS TO FIRE THE BARBS INTO THE FLESH OF  
20 THE SUBJECT OR AT LEAST WELL-EMBEDDED INTO CLOTHING.

21 ONCE THE BARBS, BOTH BARBS, ARE ON THE TARGET  
22 INDIVIDUAL, YOU DEPRESS ANOTHER PART OF THE TRIGGER  
23 MECHANISM, AND THAT SENDS A VERY LARGE CHARGE OF  
24 ELECTRICITY.

25 IT'S LARGE IN TERMS OF VOLTS, BUT IT'S STEPPED  
26 DOWN IN TERMS OF AMPS, SO IT'S NOT CONSIDERED DEADLY, AS MANY  
27 PEOPLE WOULD THINK, BUT IT IS INCAPACITATING.

28 THE ELECTRICITY, IF SUCCESSFULLY DELIVERED TO THE

1 SUBJECT, SHOULD IN MOST PEOPLE OVERRIDE THE CENTRAL NERVOUS  
2 SYSTEM AND CAUSE THAT PERSON TO INVOLUNTARILY LOSE CONTROL  
3 OF THEIR MUSCULAR MOTOR DRIVES.

4 CLASSIC EXAMPLES ARE A PERSON SIMPLY FALLING TO  
5 THE GROUND WHILE BEING TASED.

6 THAT DOES NOT WORK ALL THE TIME IN ALL CASES.

7 Q. HAVE THERE BEEN ANY STUDIES ON THE  
8 EFFECTIVENESS OF A TASER?

9 A. VERY PRELIMINARY, AND NOT VERY EMPIRICAL.

10 THE TASER IS ABOUT 5 YEARS IN THE FIELD NOW, WITH  
11 A WIDE VARIETY OF EXPERIENCE BASIS.

12 IN SOME CASES, THE DEVICE ITSELF FAILS TO WORK.

13 IN SOME SUBJECTS, EVEN THOUGH THE BARBS ARE  
14 WELL-EMBEDDED IN THE SUBJECT, PARTICULARLY PCP SUSPECTS ARE  
15 ABLE TO MAINTAIN CONTROL OF THEMSELVES AND CONTINUE THE  
16 AGGRESSION.

17 WE HAVE HAD THEM ACTUALLY RIP THE BARBS OUT OF  
18 THEIR OWN BODY AND CONTINUE WITH THE ASSAULT.

19 SO IT'S NOT A FOOL-PROOF SYSTEM.

20 IT'S, IN MY ESTIMATION, STILL A LITTLE  
21 EXPERIMENTAL.

22 Q. HAVE YOU EVER DONE ANY STUDIES ON THE USE OF  
23 FORCE ON PCP SUSPECTS?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. WHAT WERE THE RESULTS OF THAT STUDY?

26 A. WE BEGAN THOSE STUDIES IN ABOUT 1975, AND IT WAS  
27 A TASK OPERATION FROM MANY AGENCIES.

28 WHAT WE FOUND WITH THE TRUE PCP SUSPECT IS THAT

1 OUR NORMAL FORCE CHART IN OUR NORMAL FORCE APPLICATIONS  
2 FAILED TO SERVICE IN THE FACE OF A TRUE PCP SUSPECT.

3 RECOGNIZING THAT THAT SUBSTANCE IS AN AN ANIMAL  
4 TRANQUILIZER AND A NET SIZES THE CENTRAL SERVICE, SO IN  
5 ADDITION TO THE HALLUCINATORY NATURE, THEY ARE UNAWARE OF  
6 THRESHOLDS OF PAIN.

7 SO A BATON WOULD NOT NECESSARILY CAUSE THAT  
8 PERSON PAIN, OR A PAIN-COMPLIANCE WRIST-LOCK WOULDN'T WORK.

9 WE EXPERIMENTED AND RECEIVED QUITE A BIT OF  
10 NOTORIETY HERE LOCALLY WITH OTHER METHODS TO CONTAIN PCP  
11 SUSPECTS.

12 IF YOU RECALL THE READINGS, EVEN PUBLISHED IN THE  
13 NEWSPAPER, WE ATTEMPTED ROPES, WE ATTEMPTED BLANKETS, WE  
14 ATTEMPTED EVEN BIG CARGO NETS.

15 WE EVEN BUILT AND TRIED POLES, LONG POLES WITH A  
16 SERIES OF TRIPPING CHAINS TO TRY TO TAKE THESE SUBJECT DOWN.

17 NONE OF THOSE SYSTEMS WORKED EFFECTIVELY WITH A  
18 PCP SUSPECT.

19 Q. WHAT SORT OF SYMPTOMS WOULD YOU EXPECT TO SEE IN  
20 A PCP SUSPECT?

21 A. IN A TRUE PCP SUSPECT, YOU WILL SEE EXTREME  
22 MUSCLE RIGIDITY.

23 BY THAT I MEAN THEY ARE IN A CONSTANT STATE  
24 OF -- THIS AFFECTS THEIR GAIT AND IS MANY TIMES DESCRIBED AS  
25 A "ROBOT-LIKE WALK." SOME PEOPLE REFER TO IT AS  
26 "MOON WALKING."

27 IT'S A VERY JAGGED, SHARP MOVEMENT. YOU WILL SEE  
28 THEM TO HAVE ELEVATED BODY TEMPERATURE, AS EVIDENCED BY

1 PROFUSE PERSPIRING, SWEATING, MANY OF THEM TAKE THEIR  
2 CLOTHING OFF, AND YOU WILL FIND THEM IN VARIOUS STAGES OF  
3 DRESS, UNDRRESS, INCLUDING TOTALLY NAKED.

4 YOU ALSO SEE SOME ELEVATION IN BLOOD PRESSURE,  
5 RESPIRATION.

6 YOU SEE EXTREMELY BIZARRE BEHAVIOR, COMPLETELY  
7 BIZARRE BEHAVIOR, VERY FOCUSED ATTENTION. THEY HAVE TUNNEL  
8 VISION IN TERMS OF THEIR ATTENTION.

9 AND YOU ALMOST ALWAYS SEE WHAT IS CALLED  
10 NISTAGMUS, JERKY EYE MOVEMENT ON THE VERTICAL LINE.

11 THESE PEOPLE ARE HALLUCINATING ABOUT BEING ABLE  
12 TO FLY. FLIGHT SEEMS TO BE PART OF THE HALLUCINATION  
13 PATTERN.

14 YOU WILL SEE THEM HALLUCINATE ABOUT SWIMMING.

15 YOU WILL FIND THEM ON THE GROUND PRETENDING OR  
16 ACTING OUT AS THOUGH THEY ARE SWIMMING.

17 AND YOU WILL FIND MOST OF YOUR APPLICATIONS OF  
18 FORCE WON'T WORK ON THIS SUBJECT BECAUSE, IN FACT, THEY ARE  
19 ANESTHETIZED AGAINST PAIN.

20 Q. YOU HAVE REVIEWED THE POLICE REPORTS IN THIS  
21 INSTANCE.

22 IS THAT CORRECT?

23 A. YES.

24 Q. YOU ALSO REVIEWED THE VIDEO?

25 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

26 Q. WAS THERE ANYTHING IN THE POLICE REPORT OR VIDEOS  
27 THAT YOU VIEWED THAT LED YOU TO BELIEVE -- OR WOULD IT BE A  
28 REASONABLE INFERENCE THAT THIS PERSON WAS UNDER THE INFLUENCE

1 OF PCP?

2 IT IS MR. KING I'M REFERRING TO.

3 A. I READ PORTIONS OF THE POLICE REPORT THAT  
4 INDICATED BIZARRE BEHAVIOR, SO THAT IS A SINGLE MANIFESTATION  
5 OF PCP.

6 BUT THERE IS NO OTHER FACTS IN THOSE READINGS TO  
7 GIVE ME THE SOLID INFORMATION ABOUT PCP.

8 Q. WAS THERE ANYTHING IN THE REPORT THAT WOULD LEAD  
9 YOU TO BELIEVE OR LEAD YOU TO THE INFERENCE HE WAS NOT UNDER  
10 THE INFLUENCE OF PCP?

11 A. NO, I COULDN'T REACH SUCH A CONCLUSION.

12 I, AS AN EXPERT, HAD REACHED THE CONCLUSION THAT  
13 HE HAD SOME DRUG-INDUCED BEHAVIOR BECAUSE OF THINGS THAT ARE  
14 REPORTED WITHIN THAT SET OF DOCUMENTS.

15 BUT I COULDN'T IDENTIFY THE DRUG INVOLVED.

16 Q. LET'S SAY, FOR EXAMPLE, THE INDIVIDUAL WHO WAS  
17 ARRESTED WAS RELATIVELY COMPLIANT, AND BY THAT I MEAN HE DID  
18 COMPLY WITH INSTRUCTIONS, ALBEIT NOT HURRIEDLY, BUT HE DID  
19 COMPLY.

20 WOULD THAT LEAD YOU TO THE INFERENCE THAT A  
21 PERSON OF THAT NATURE WAS UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PCP?

22 A. NO. JUST THE OPPOSITE IS TRUE.

23 IF HE'S DEALING WITH A COGNIZANT LEVEL, EVEN  
24 SLOWLY, YOUR EVIDENCE WOULD BE AGAINST PCP. BECAUSE  
25 REASONING AND COGNATIVE FUNCTION IS LOST GENERALLY WITH PCP,  
26 WITH THE SOLE EXCEPTION OF THEIR FOCUS ONLY ON THE THINGS  
27 THAT ARE IN THEIR MINDS, EITHER REAL OR IMAGINED.

28 BUT OUTSIDE INPUT FROM ANOTHER HUMAN BEING WOULD

1 ESCAPE THEM. THEIR ABILITY TO UNDERSTAND, REASON AND THEN  
2 ACT OUT THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO REASONING IS LOST WITH PCP  
3 TYPICALLY, A TRUE PCP SUSPECT.

4 Q. WOULD YOU EXPECT THE PERSON TO CARRY ON A  
5 CONVERSATION?

6 A. NO.

7 MY EXPERIENCE WITH THESE PEOPLE, AND THE STUDIES  
8 CLEARLY INDICATE, THEY ARE ALMOST IN A UNIVERSE OF THEIR  
9 OWN. THEY ARE NOT AWARE OF THE ENVIRONMENT.

10 Q. FOR EXAMPLE, IF AN INDIVIDUAL WAS ASKED FOR --  
11 ASKED HIS NAME AND GAVE A NAME, OR IF AN INDIVIDUAL WAS ASKED  
12 WHERE THEIR DRIVER'S LICENSE WAS LOCATED AND WAS ABLE TO TELL  
13 THE PERSON WHERE THE LICENSE WAS LOCATED, IF AN INDIVIDUAL  
14 WAS ABLE TO CARRY ON A CONVERSATION UP TO AN HOUR LATER AT  
15 THE HOSPITAL, WOULD THAT LEAD YOU TO BELIEVE THAT THAT PERSON  
16 WAS ON PCP?

17 A. NO. IT WOULD ESTABLISH IN MY MIND THE STRONGER  
18 POSSIBILITY THAT PCP WASN'T A FACTOR.

19 Q. NOW, YOU READ THE ARREST REPORT PREPARED IN THIS  
20 CASE.

21 IS THAT CORRECT?

22 A. YES, I DID.

23 Q. YOU ALSO READ THE REPORT BY THE HIGHWAY PATROL  
24 OFFICERS CONCERNING THE PURSUIT.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. YES.

27 Q. YOU ALSO READ A STATEMENT FROM   
28 CONCERNING WHAT SHE SAW PRIOR TO THE VIDEO CAMERA -- EXCUSE

1 ME -- WHAT SHE SAW AFTER THE CAR WAS STOPPED?

2 A. YES, I'M AWARE OF THAT STATEMENT.

3 Q. YOU ALSO VIEWED THE VIDEO IN THIS CASE?

4 A. YES.

5 Q. NOW, AT THE TIME MR. KING WAS ORDERED OUT OF  
6 THE CAR AND -- LET ME WITHDRAW THAT.

7 AT THE TIME MR. KING WAS ON THE GROUND AND HE WAS  
8 APPROACHED BY OFFICERS TO HANDCUFF HIM, AND I BELIEVE THE  
9 TESTIMONY HAS BEEN HE STOOD UP, HE SHOOK THE OFFICERS OFF AND  
10 STOOD UP.

11 AT THAT POINT, WERE THE OFFICERS USING FORCE?  
12 WAS SOME SORT OF USE OF FORCE AVAILABLE TO THE  
13 OFFICERS IN THAT PARTICULAR SITUATION?

14 A. YES.

15 Q. WHERE ON YOUR CHART WOULD YOU SAY THE USE OF  
16 FORCE THEY WOULD REASONABLY BE ABLE TO USE WOULD BE LOCATED?

17 A. GIVEN THAT THE SUBJECT IS STANDING UP, WHICH DOES  
18 NOT CONNOTE ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR, IT MAY BE A PRECURSOR TO  
19 ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR, BUT MERELY STANDING UP, YOU HAVE  
20 PHYSICAL RESISTANCE ON THE PART OF THE SUBJECT. HE'S  
21 DISOBEYING, IF YOU WILL, THE NOTION OF REMAINING DOWN.

22 SO WHEN HE GETS UP, I WOULD EXPECT TO SEE A LIGHT  
23 FORCE DEPLOYED IN A SUPERIOR FASHION, WHICH WOULD BE PHYSICAL  
24 FORCE.

25 I WOULD EXPECT TO SEE ONE OF THE PHYSICAL  
26 CONTROL-HOLDS USED, PERHAPS A FOOT SWEEP, AND PUT THE PERSON  
27 BACK DOWN AGAIN, PARTICULARLY IN LIGHT OF MULTIPLE OFFICERS  
28 ON-SITE.

1                   THIS IS NOT A ONE-ON-ONE SITUATION. SO WITH  
2 MULTIPLE OFFICERS, I WOULD EXPECT HIM TO OVERPOWER PHYSICALLY  
3 THE SUBJECT.

4           Q.     NOW, SGT. KOON IN THIS SITUATION MADE THE  
5 DETERMINATION -- OR LET'S ASSUME HE MADE THE DETERMINATION  
6 THAT THE TASER WAS AN APPROPRIATE WEAPON TO USE ON THE  
7 SUSPECT, BASED ON HIS RESISTANCE TO THE OFFICERS, AND BASED  
8 ON THEIR BELIEVE OF BIZARRE BEHAVIOR, HIS BELIEF OF BIZARRE  
9 BEHAVIOR.

10                   WAS THAT APPROPRIATE?

11           A.     YES.

12                   IF YOU TAKE RESISTANCE OBSERVED ON THE PART OF  
13 THE SUBJECT AND ADD THE NOTION OF DRUG-INDUCED BEHAVIOR,  
14 AGAIN, IT COULD BE PCP OR JUST ALCOHOL, THE TASER WOULD BE AN  
15 APPROPRIATE DEVICE TO BE APPLIED BECAUSE IT WOULD PRECLUDE  
16 OTHER USES OF FORCE THAT HAVE A HIGHER PROBABILITY OF  
17 INJURY.

18                   SO I WOULD SAY, YES, THE TASER SHOULD BE USED TO  
19 OVERCOME A PHYSICALLY-RESISTING SUBJECT, PARTICULARLY IF YOU  
20 BELIEVE THE SUBJECT IS SUFFERING FROM SOME DRUG INTOXICATION  
21 WHICH WILL CONFUSE THE NORMAL APPLICATIONS OF FORCE.

22           Q.     SO LET'S ASSUME THAT THE TASER, THE USE OF THE  
23 TASER IN THIS SITUATION WAS REASONABLE.

24                   IF THE TASER DOES NOT WORK, OR THE TASER IS NOT  
25 EFFECTIVE, WOULD IT BE REASONABLE THEN TO GO TO A HIGHER  
26 LEVEL OF FORCE?

27           A.     IF THE RESISTANCE CONTINUED, YES.

28           Q.     IF THE RESISTANCE CONTINUED?

1 A. YES.

2 Q. IF THE RESISTANCE CONTINUES, IT WOULD THEN BE  
3 APPROPRIATE TO GO TO IMPACT -- WELL, ACTUALLY YOU GO DOWN --  
4 THE BATON WOULD BE GOING DOWN TO IMPACT WEAPON.

5 IS THAT CORRECT?

6 A. YES.

7 Q. SO WOULD A BATON BE APPROPRIATE THERE IN THAT  
8 SITUATION?

9 A. WELL, THE LITERATURE IS VERY CLEAR ON THIS  
10 POINT.

11 IF YOU BELIEVE YOU HAVE DRUG-INDUCED BEHAVIOR,  
12 AND THAT COULD INCLUDE PCP, THE TECHNIQUES VARY.

13 YOU HAVE -- MULTIPLE OFFICERS IS CALLED  
14 "SWARMING," AND THAT IS TO USE THE PHYSICAL MACHINATIONS  
15 OF MULTIPLE OFFICERS, THEIR SHEER WEIGHT, TO OVERPOWER THE  
16 SUBJECT.

17 AND I'M ASSUMING IN AN UNARMED SUBJECT, TO  
18 OVERPOWER THAT PERSON, PUT THEM DOWN, RESTRAIN THEM AND  
19 HANDCUFF THEM, THAT HAS THE GREATEST PROBABILITY OF SUCCESS  
20 TO THE POLICE OFFICERS AND HAS THE LOWEST PROBABILITY OF  
21 INJURY TO THE SUBJECT.

22 BECAUSE IN A TRUE PCP SUSPECT, YOU CAN APPLY  
23 BATONS AND OTHER TYPES OF FORCE AND FIND THAT IT DOESN'T  
24 WORK.

25 WE HAVE SOME VERY STARTLING EXAMPLES OF SUBJECTS  
26 SHOT 28 TIMES, HAVING CRASHED A CAR, STILL FIGHTING WITH  
27 POLICE.

28 SO THE ONLY THING THAT SEEMS TO WORK WITH PCP

1 SUSPECTS IS AN AMOUNT OF BODY WEIGHT PUSHING THEM ON THE  
2 GROUND.

3 SO UNTIL YOU CAN GET RESTRAINTS, THEY MUST  
4 HANDCUFF, HOBBLE, USE CHORDS.

5 Q. SO YOU ARE SAYING ON A TRUE PCP SUSPECT, IF THEY  
6 BELIEVE THE MOST REASONABLE USE OF FORCE WOULD HAVE BEEN TO  
7 SWARM THE INDIVIDUAL --

8 A. NOT ONLY THE REASONABLE, BUT THE TAUGHT RESPONSE  
9 IS THE SWARM TECHNIQUE.

10 Q. IN THIS PARTICULAR INSTANCE, BATONS WERE USED.  
11 WAS THAT REASONABLE?

12 A. IN REFERENCING THE TAPE, THE BATON USE INITIATES,  
13 SEEMINGLY, A DEFENSIVE PLOY.

14 AND I WOULD SAY, YES, A BATON IS A DETERRENT. IT  
15 WOULD DETER MOST PEOPLE IN ENGAGING IN A CONFRONTATIONAL  
16 SITUATION.

17 IT WOULD PROTECT THE OFFICER AND PROTECT THE  
18 OFFICER'S GUN, AND IT CAN BE USED AS A CONTROL DEVICE.

19 SO IF A SUBJECT CHARGED AT AN OFFICER, I WOULD  
20 EXPECT TO SEE THE OFFICER USE AN IMPACT WEAPON TO REPEL THAT  
21 CHARGE AND TO DISTANCE HIMSELF FROM THE SUBJECT.

22 Q. SO LOOKING AT THIS EVIDENCE MOST FAVORABLY TO THE  
23 OFFICER, WHEN THIS TAPE STARTS -- AND WE ARE GOING START IT  
24 IN A MINUTE -- WHEN THIS TAPE STARTS, YOU SEE MR. KING RISE  
25 TO HIS FEET AND MOVE IN THE DIRECTION OF AN OFFICER.

26 IT WAS REASONABLE FOR THAT OFFICER TO USE A BATON  
27 IN THAT SITUATION.

28 IS THAT CORRECT?

1 A. YES.

2 LET'S BE SURE WE ARE CLEAR HERE.

3 I'M TALKING ABOUT THE SELECTION OF IMPACT WEAPON  
4 OFF THAT CHART. I'M NOT TALKING ABOUT THE METHODOLOGY OR  
5 DELIVERY.

6 SELECTION OF THE WEAPON IS APPROPRIATE.

7 HOW IT'S APPLIED HAS TO STAND ITS OWN TEST.

8 MR. WHITE: I THINK WE SHOULD PLAY THE TAPE AT THIS  
9 POINT.

10

11

(TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

12

13

Q. BY MR. WHITE: I HAVE STOPPED THE TAPE RIGHT AT  
THE BEGINNING OF THE TAPE.

14

15

16

17

LET'S ASSUME THAT THE SUSPECT HAS BEEN SHOT WITH  
A TASER ON TWO OCCASIONS, AND THE SUSPECT IS NOW ON THE  
GROUND; WHETHER OR NOT IT'S AS A RESULT OF THE TASER, WE  
DON'T KNOW.

18

19

ALSO, ASSUME THE SUSPECT IS NOW GOING TO GET UP  
AND COME TO THE RIGHT TOWARD AN OFFICER.

20

21

IS IT REASONABLE FOR THAT OFFICER TO USE A BATON  
IN THAT SITUATION?

22

23

24

25

A. YES.

Q. WE JUST HAD AN OFFICER WHO HAS BEEN IDENTIFIED AS  
OFFICER POWELL STRIKE THE INDIVIDUAL IN THE HEAD WITH THE  
BATON.

26

27

THOUGH THE USE OF THE BATON IN THAT SITUATION WAS  
REASONABLE, WAS THAT EXCESSIVE USE OF THAT BATON?

28

A. YES.

1 Q. WHY WAS THAT?

2 A. YOU HAVE AN OFFICER WHO HAS THE WEAPON UP  
3 SHOULDER-HIGH AND IS COMING IN AT A HEAD OR FACE AREA.

4 THIS SITUATION WOULD NOT DEPICT THAT CRITICAL  
5 COMPELLING NEED BECAUSE YOU HAVE MULTIPLE OFFICERS.

6 THERE ARE OTHER BATON TECHNIQUES TAUGHT TO DEAL  
7 WITH THAT SITUATION THAT HAVE A LOWER PROBABILITY OF CAUSING  
8 SERIOUS INJURY TO THE SUBJECT.

9 SO THE BATON, AS A WEAPON SELECTION, IS  
10 APPROPRIATE. BUT, IN ITS APPLICATION, IT IS INAPPROPRIATE.

11 THERE ARE OTHER TECHNIQUES THAT ARE TAUGHT AND  
12 REPRESENTED UNDER THESE CONDITIONS.

13 Q. SUCH AS WHAT?

14 A. A JAB WOULD BE MY REACTION TO A SUBJECT COMING  
15 IN.

16 IN OTHER WORDS, THE SIDE-HANDLED BATON ALLOWS THE  
17 OFFICERS TO HOLD IT IN SUCH A FASHION THAT IT STICKS PAST HIS  
18 FIST.

19 SO YOU WOULD ALLOW A SUBJECT TO COME AT YOU. YOU  
20 MIGHT SIDESTEP THE SUBJECT AND DRIVE THE BATON INTO THE  
21 ABDOMEN. AND THAT WOULD PROBABLY FALL MOST OPPONENTS.

22 AGAIN, WITH PCP, THAT'S UNKNOWN.

23 ANOTHER TECHNICAL NAME WOULD BE A POWER STROKE TO  
24 THE KNEES.

25 GIVEN THE POWER OF THE BATON COMING DOWN LOW, THE  
26 MOVEMENT OF THE BATON AND ALL OF ITS ENERGY AND THE ADVANCING  
27 OF THE SUBJECT, THOSE TWO ARE GOING TO COMBINE AS IF TWO CARS  
28 CAME TOGETHER AT A HEAD-ON. AND THAT WOULD PROBABLY PUT MOST

1 SUBJECTS DOWN.

2 IN TERMS OF INJURY, MAYBE BREAKING A BONE. BUT  
3 PUTTING HIM DOWN, IT WOULD CAUSE A TREMENDOUS AMOUNT OF PAIN  
4 IN ANY HUMAN BEING.

5 SO MY REACTION WOULD BE, I'M UPRIGHT. I MIGHT GO  
6 TO A JAB IN THE MID-SECTION, KEEPING THE BATON LOWER THAN THE  
7 CHEST HEIGHT.

8 OR, IF I HAD THE TIME TO BRING THE POWER STROKE  
9 UP, I WOULD TAKE A POWER STROKE AT THE SUBJECT AS HE CAME  
10 BY.

11 SO THE BATON AS A WEAPON IS RIGHT AND  
12 APPROPRIATE.

13 THE GOING TO THE HIGH-CHEEK OR HEAD AREA, I DON'T  
14 AGREE WITH THAT. I FIND THAT TO BE EXCESSIVE FORCE AND VERY  
15 DANGEROUS.

16 Q. I THINK YOU SAID SOMETHING ABOUT A POWER  
17 STROKE.

18 IS THAT A CERTAIN TYPE OF MOVEMENT WITH THE  
19 BATON?

20 A. YES.

21 THE BATON, FROM THE MANUFACTURER, HAS DESIGNATED  
22 TECHNIQUES TAUGHT.

23 A POWER STROKE IS A TWO-HANDED USE OF THE BATON,  
24 AND IT INVOLVES USING ALL OF THE POWER THE OFFICER CAN  
25 MUSTER; BODY MOVEMENT, SWINGING OF HIS TORSO.

26 WITH THE MOVEMENT OF THE BATON PICKING UP  
27 MORE -- YOU ARE TRYING TO DELIVER AS MUCH POWER AS IS  
28 POSSIBLE IN THE TIP OF THE BATON.

1 Q. THAT'S SIMILAR TO A BASEBALL SWING.

2 IS THAT CORRECT?

3 A. YES, EXCEPT THE INSTRUMENT IS COMPLETELY  
4 DIFFERENT.

5 A BASEBALL BAT IS WEIGHTED AT THE END, LARGER AT  
6 THE END.

7 THE BATON IS CAREFULLY WEIGHTED AND SHAPED SO AS  
8 TO MINIMIZE SERIOUS INJURY TO THE OPPONENTS.

9 Q. THIS PARTICULAR SWING THAT YOU SAW OFFICER POWELL  
10 TAKING AT THIS TIME, WHAT KIND OF SWING -- HOW WOULD YOU  
11 CHARACTERIZE THAT?

12 A. WELL, THAT APPEARS TO BE A POWER STROKE.

13 IT SEEMS TO BE DELIVERED WITH POWER, BUT IT'S  
14 HIGH; VERY HIGH.

15 Q. SO IT'S A POWER STROKE TO THE HEAD AREA?

16 A. IT WOULD APPEAR TO BE, YES.

17 NOW, THAT IS NOT TAUGHT.

18 Q. IN YOUR OPINION, THAT WAS AN EXCESSIVE USE OF  
19 FORCE IN THAT SITUATION?

20 A. YES.

21 Q. IN THIS SITUATION THE INDIVIDUAL WHO IS STRUCK  
22 HAS GONE DOWN TO THE GROUND.

23 IT IS THEN REASONABLE TO CONTINUE TO HIT THAT  
24 INDIVIDUAL?

25 A. NO, BECAUSE THE THREAT IS OVER.

26 YOU ARE NO LONGER CHARGING AT THE OFFICER. YOU  
27 ARE DOWN.

28 HERE THE SUBJECT BODY IS IN THE PERFECT POSITION

1 FOR THE SWARM TECHNIQUE.

2 MULTIPLE OFFICERS SHOULD ENGAGE THE SUBJECT, HOLD  
3 HIM TO THE GROUND, TAKE HIM INTO CUSTODY AND HANDCUFF HIM.

4 AND I WOULD BE CONCERNED ABOUT THE INJURY THAT  
5 THE SUBJECT WOULD HAVE RECEIVED THAT MOMENT FROM THAT INITIAL  
6 BLOW.

7 Q. IS THAT WHAT YOU REFERRED TO AS "DEESCALATION OF  
8 FORCE"?

9 A. ABSOLUTELY.

10 THE SUBJECT IS DOWN NOW. IT IS TIME TO TAKE HIM  
11 INTO CUSTODY.

12 Q. RIGHT HERE IN THIS AREA IT APPEARS THAT SOMEONE  
13 IS ALSO STRIKING AT MR. KING.

14 CAN YOU SEE IT?

15 A. YES, I CAN.

16 Q. IT APPEARS MR. KING IS ON THE GROUND AT THIS  
17 TIME.

18 WHAT TYPE OF STROKES ARE BEING USED RIGHT THERE?

19 A. THOSE WOULD APPEAR TO ALSO BE POWER STROKES.

20 I CAN'T TELL FROM THAT WHETHER THEY ARE DELIVERED  
21 IN REACTION TO RESISTANCE.

22 IN OTHER WORDS, THAT MIGHT BE APPROPRIATE IF THE  
23 SUSPECTS WERE STILL KICKING OR PUNCHING, IF HE WERE PUTTING  
24 OUT AN APPENDAGE, AN EXTREMITY LIKE AN ARM OR LEG, A BATON  
25 STRIKE TO CAUSE HIM TO STOP DOING THAT WOULD BE TAUGHT.

26 BUT, IN THE ABSENCE OF RESISTANCE, THEN THE  
27 BATONING SHOULD STOP. IT SHOULDN'T BE THERE.

28 Q. AS WE COME BACK, MR. KING IS ON THE GROUND.

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. I SEE THAT.

3 YOU CAN SEE NOW IN THIS FRAME THAT HIS FEET ARE  
4 AWAY FROM THE SUBJECT OFFICER WHO IS USING THE BATON, WHICH  
5 WOULD NEGATE THE NOTION THAT HE WAS KICKING AND THAT WOULD  
6 JUSTIFY THE USE OF THE BATON.

7 THAT DOESN'T SEEM POSSIBLE GIVEN THAT PICTURE YOU  
8 ARE SHOWING RIGHT NOW.

9 Q. IT ALSO APPEARS THAT HIS BACK IS TO THE OFFICER.  
10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. YES.

12 Q. HIS ARMS ARE AWAY FROM THE OFFICER?

13 A. YES.

14 I MIGHT ADD, VERY IMPORTANTLY, YOU HAVE AT LEAST  
15 FOUR OFFICERS WHO ARE IN A POSITION NOW TO COME DOWN ON THIS  
16 SUBJECT AND RESTRAIN HIM.

17 Q. ALL RIGHT.

18 THIS PERSON RIGHT HERE HAS BEEN IDENTIFIED AS  
19 SGT. KOON.

20 WHAT IS HE HOLDING IN HIS HANDS?

21 A. THE SERGEANT APPEARS TO HAVE THE TASER IN HIS  
22 RIGHT HAND, AND YOU CAN SEE REFLECTIONS GLISTENING OFF THE  
23 WIRE, A STAINLESS STEEL WIRE; VERY, VERY FINE.

24 IT PROBABLY WOULDN'T SHOW UP, EXCEPT THAT LIGHT  
25 IS BOUNCING OFF OF IT, REFLECTING BACK AT YOU.

26 BUT THAT -- FROM HIS HANDS DOWN TO HERE IS THE  
27 TWO WIRES, STAINLESS STEEL WIRES, THROUGH WHICH THE  
28 ELECTRICITY WOULD FLOW FROM THE DEVICE TO THE SUBJECT.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Q. SO THE RECORD IS SOMEWHAT CLEAR, I BELIEVE WE STOPPED THE FILM AT A FRAME, AND SGT. KOON'S BACK IS TO THE CAMERA.

THE SUSPECT, MR. KING, IS ON THE GROUND AND THERE DOES APPEAR TO BE AT LEAST THREE OFFICERS IN THE VICINITY OF SGT. KOON AND THE SUSPECT.

Q. AT THAT POINT AN OFFICER IS STRIKING MR. KING IN THE BACK.

DID YOU SEE THAT?

A. WELL, I SEE A STRIKE COMING AT THE FACE OF THE SUBJECT FROM THE OFFICERS ON THE RIGHT TO HIS HEAD, FOLLOWED BY A STRIKE TO THE BACK.

NOW, WE HAVE ALLOWED A SUBJECT TO GET BACK UP TO HIS KNEES.

HAD HE BEEN SWARMED WHILE HE WAS STILL PRONE AND FLAT, HE SHOULDN'T HAVE BEEN ABLE TO GET TO THAT POSITION, SO THEY HAVE LOST A SIGNIFICANT OPPORTUNITY IN NOT SWARMING HIM PRIOR TO THIS.

I ALSO SEE AN OFFICER PUSHING -- ONE OF THE OFFICERS AT THE HEAD PUSHING HIM BACK AWAY FROM THE SUBJECT FOR SOME REASON.

Q. AT THIS POINT DO YOU SEE ANY RESISTANCE BEING OFFERED BY THE VICTIM, MR. KING?

A. THAT'S A SIGNIFICANT FACT.

YOU HAVE TO NOT ONLY LOOK AT WHAT THE POLICE ARE DOING, BUT THEY HAVE TO RESPOND TO WHAT THE SUBJECT IS DOING.

THERE IS NOTHING IN THIS FILM THAT SHOWS THE

1 SUBJECT IS IN AN ASSAULTIVE MODE; THAT HE'S CARRYING OUT  
2 ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR.

3 WE SEE NO KICKING OR FISTS. HE'S ACTUALLY UNABLE  
4 TO GET UP BEYOND THE KNEE LEVEL.

5 AND, IN THE ABSENCE OF PHYSICAL ACTIVE  
6 RESISTANCE, THE BATONING SHOULD NOT BE OCCURRING.

7 Q. AT THIS POINT DO YOU SEE ANY REASONABLE INFERENCE  
8 OR ANY REASONABLE INTERPRETATION OF THIS VICTIM'S ACTIONS  
9 THAT WOULD LEAD THESE OFFICERS TO CONTINUE TO HIT HIM WITH  
10 THE BATON?

11 A. ABSOLUTELY NONE.

12 THERE HAVE BEEN TWO ARM MOVEMENTS. MOST OF THEM  
13 APPEAR TO BE DEFENSIVE, TRYING TO WARD OFF A BLOW AT ONE  
14 POINT; AND ANOTHER POINT, TRYING TO PUT THE HANDS BEHIND THE  
15 BODY.

16 THERE IS NO ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR THAT WOULD  
17 JUSTIFY A BATON USE, AND, IN THIS CASE, A CONTINUED BATON  
18 USE.

19 SO YOU HAVE THE WRONG WEAPON SELECTED, AND THE  
20 AMOUNT OF DELIVERY, THE APPLICATION IS WRONG, ALSO.

21 THIS IS COMPLETELY CONTRARY TO THE TRAINING THAT  
22 LAW ENFORCEMENT RECEIVES.

23 Q. IS THERE ANY SIGNIFICANCE TO YOU OF THE VICTIM'S  
24 MOVEMENT AT THIS POINT?

25 A. STILL COMPLETE ABSENCE OF ASSAULTIVE BEHAVIOR.  
26 YOU WILL SEE PEOPLE IN A VIOLENT SITUATION LIKE  
27 THIS, TRYING TO BALL THEMSELVES UP FOR SURVIVAL.

28 YOU WOULD NEVER TAKE ANY OF THAT MOVEMENT, OTHER

1 THAN BEING DEFENSIVE INSTINCT.

2 THERE IS NO ASSAULT ON THESE POLICE OFFICERS AT  
3 THIS TIME.

4 Q. NOW, AT THIS POINT IN THE TAPE IT SAYS, "THE  
5 TIME, 12:53 AND 37 SECONDS."

6 WHAT ARE THE OFFICERS DOING NOW?

7 A. SOME OF THEM APPEAR TO BE STANDING ON PART OF THE  
8 SUBJECT'S BODY.

9 ONE OFFICER, AT LEAST, IS MOVING IN CLOSE,  
10 ATTEMPTING TO PUT HANDCUFFS ON THE SUBJECT.

11 SO YOU HAVE MULTIPLE OFFICERS DEALING WITH A  
12 SEEMINGLY COMPLIANT SUBJECT AT THIS POINT.

13 Q. IS THIS SOME SORT OF TECHNIQUE THAT COULD HAVE  
14 BEEN EMPLOYED APPROXIMATELY A MINUTE AGO IN THIS TAPE?

15 A. WELL, IT'S RUDIMENTARY SWARMING, BUT IT'S NOT  
16 RECOMMENDED SWARMING.

17 SWARMING WOULD CONNOTE LAYING ON THE SUBJECT,  
18 PUTTING THE KNEES OF THE OFFICERS -- BENDING DOWN ON THE  
19 BALLS OF THE FEET, PUTTING KNEES OF MULTIPLE OFFICERS TO  
20 DEPRESS HIM AND RESTRAIN HIM TO THE DECK.

21 THIS IS A HAPHAZARD TECHNIQUE. BUT IT'S APPARENT  
22 THERE ARE MULTIPLE OFFICERS. THEY COULD USE THE SWARMING  
23 TECHNIQUE.

24 AND THERE WERE JUST AS MANY OFFICERS, AND THE  
25 RESISTANCE WAS LOW EARLIER ON. AND I WOULD SAY AS EARLY AS  
26 WHEN THE SUBJECT WENT DOWN TO THE FIRST BLOW TO THE FACE AND  
27 HE WAS DOWN AND PRONE, THAT WAS THE INSTANT TO SEIZE AND  
28 SWARM AND RESTRAIN.

1 Q. IF THIS WAS A TRUE PCP SUSPECT, WOULD THEY LEAVE  
2 HIM ALONE OVER LIKE THAT ON THE SIDE OF THE ROAD?

3 A. THEY SHOULD NOT.

4 THE SUBJECT APPEARS TO BE HANDCUFFED BEHIND HIS  
5 BACK, AND HE'S HAD WHAT LAPD REFERS TO AS A "CORDCUFF."

6 IT'S ACTUALLY A HOBBLE DEVICE THAT GOES AROUND  
7 THE ANKLES AND THEN PULLS THE LEGS BACK TO THE HANDCUFFS ON  
8 THE WRIST.

9 A TRUE PCP SUSPECT CAN DEFEAT EITHER ONE OF THOSE  
10 DEVICES, EITHER THE HOBBLE DEVICE ITSELF OR HANDCUFFS.

11 WE HAVE HAD THEM BREAK OUT OF THOSE DEVICES, SO  
12 OFFICERS SHOULD NOT ABANDON THIS SUBJECT IF THAT'S THE THREAT  
13 ASSESSMENT.

14 HE SHOULD BE CAREFULLY GUARDED, BECAUSE THEY MAY  
15 NEED TO SWARM HIM AGAIN. THEY MAY NEED TO APPLY MULTIPLE  
16 SETS OF HANDCUFFS ON HIM.

17 Q. [REDACTED] BASED UPON YOUR TRAINING AND  
18 EXPERIENCE, WOULD YOU SAY THAT THE OFFICERS IN THIS SITUATION  
19 USED EXCESSIVE FORCE?

20 A. CLEARLY, YES.

21 Q. WOULD YOU SAY THE FORCE WAS EXCESSIVE FROM THE  
22 FIRST BLOW THAT WAS STRUCK BY OFFICER POWELL, THE HEAD  
23 HIGH-POWER STROKE?

24 A. YES.

25 Q. AND WOULD YOU SAY ALL THE BLOWS STRUCK AFTER  
26 THAT WERE ALSO EXCESSIVE FORCE?

27 A. YES.

28 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

1 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
2 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.  
3

4 (SHORT PAUSE.)  
5

6 Q. BY MR. WHITE: IS THE CHART THAT YOU HAVE USED  
7 HERE TODAY APPROVED BY POST?

8 A. YES, IT IS.  
9

10 IT HAS BEEN PUBLISHED AND USED IN POST-CERTIFIED  
11 COURSES THAT I HAVE TAUGHT.

12 Q. YOU ARE A POST-CERTIFIED INSTRUCTOR?

13 A. YES.

14 Q. YOU TEACH USING THIS CHART IN POST COURSES?

15 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

16 Q. IF YOU HAVE PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE, YOU CAN ANSWER  
17 THIS.

18 WHAT IS THE POST REQUIREMENT FOR CONTINUAL  
19 EDUCATION IN THE USE OF FORCE?

20 A. I BELIEVE IT IS EVERY 3 YEARS.

21 IT USED TO BE EVERY 4 YEARS, BUT I BELIEVE TODAY  
22 IT'S EVERY 3 YEARS.

23 Q. DOES LAPD FOLLOW A CONTINUAL EDUCATION PROGRAM IN  
24 THIS AREA?

25 A. YES, THEY DO.

26 THEY MUST DO THAT IN ORDER TO REMAIN CERTIFIED BY  
27 THE POST COMMISSION AS A POST-CERTIFIED LAW ENFORCEMENT  
28 AGENCY.

Q. WAS THERE A NEED TO BIND MR. KING'S ANKLES TO

1 THE HANDCUFFS?

2 A. THAT CAN'T BE ANSWERED "YES" OR "NO." IT'S  
3 SITUATIONALLY DEPENDENT.

4 IF THE OFFICERS BELIEVED THEY HAD A PCP SUSPECT,  
5 A VIOLENT PCP SUSPECT, THE ANSWER IS, "YES."

6 WHAT YOU SEE IN THE TAPE, WHICH IS WHAT IT IS, IT  
7 WOULD SEEM THAT THE ANSWER IS "NO."

8 Q. CAN A TASER DART BE EFFECTIVE IF IT ONLY  
9 PENETRATES A LOSE SHIRT AND NOT SKIN?

10 A. IN SOME SUBJECTS, YES.

11 Q. SINCE THE TASER WIRES ARE BEAR STAINLESS WIRES,  
12 IF THE WIRES WERE CROSSED OR TOUCHING EACH OTHER ANYWHERE  
13 BETWEEN THE OFFICERS AND THE BARBS IN OR ON THE SUSPECT,  
14 WOULDN'T THAT RENDER THE TASER INEFFECTIVE?

15 A. I DON'T KNOW THE ANSWER TO THAT.

16 Q. HOW LONG DO THE EFFECTS OF PCP LAST ON AN  
17 INDIVIDUAL, IF YOU KNOW?

18 A. THE RESEARCH INDICATES A LIFETIME.

19 YOU CAN HAVE A RESURGENCE OF PCP, BECAUSE IT  
20 STORES ITSELF IN THE FATTY TISSUES OF THE BODY, AND IT CAN  
21 PUT ITSELF BACK INTO SOLUTION.

22 SO WE HAVE, QUOTE, "FLASHBACK SYNDROMES" FROM  
23 PEOPLE WHO HAVE NOT USED THE SUBSTANCE FOR MANY YEARS.

24 Q. WOULD IT WEAR OFF IN AN HOUR?

25 A. THAT WOULD VARY FROM SUBJECT TO SUBJECT AND  
26 DOSAGE TO DOSAGE.

27 IF YOU HAVE A SUBJECT WHO HAS NOT TOUCHED PCP IN  
28 5 YEARS, THEY COULD SUDDENLY HAVE A PCP EPISODE MANY YEARS

1       LATER.

2           Q.     I THINK -- I DIDN'T ASK YOU THIS.  
3                    SO THIS NEXT QUESTION COVERS AN AREA I DIDN'T  
4       COVER.

5                    ON THE TAPE, NOT ONLY ARE THERE BATON STRIKES,  
6       BUT THERE ARE ALSO KICKS BY THE OFFICERS.

7                    ARE THOSE REASONABLE USES OF FORCE IN THAT  
8       SITUATION?

9           A.     NOT IN THE TAPED SITUATION; NO, SIR.  
10                    THAT IS A TAUGHT TECHNIQUE FOR ANOTHER  
11       APPLICATION.

12                    THERE COULD BE SITUATIONS WHERE A KICK IS  
13       APPROPRIATE, BUT NOT ON THAT TAPE.

14           Q.     YOU SAID IF RESISTANCE CONTINUES, USE MORE  
15       FORCE.

16                    IF SUBJECT IS DOWN ON KNEES, BUT NOT  
17       SPREAD-EAGLE, IS THAT CONSIDERED RESISTANCE?

18           A.     NO.

19                    WHEN WE TALK ABOUT RESISTORS, THEY ARE EITHER  
20       ACTIVE OR PASSIVE.

21                    IF THE SUBJECT IS DOWN ON HIS KNEES AND SIMPLY  
22       NOT COMPLYING, HE'S A PASSIVE RESISTOR, AS OPPOSED TO ONE WHO  
23       IS KICKING, PUNCHING AND ACTIVELY RESISTING.

24                    SO THE DECISION HAS TO BE BASED ON WHAT TYPE OF A  
25       RESISTOR WE ARE LOOKING AT; EITHER AN ACTIVE RESISTOR OR  
26       PASSIVE RESISTOR.

27           Q.     WHAT WOULD THE -- WHAT WOULD BE THE APPROPRIATE  
28       LEVEL OF FORCE IN THAT SITUATION IF SOMEONE WAS ON THEIR

1 KNEES?

2 A. MOVE IN WITH MULTIPLE OFFICERS, TAKE HOLD OF THE  
3 SUBJECT'S HANDS, WRIST-LOCK-TYPE TECHNIQUE, BRING THE HANDS  
4 INTO A HANDCUFFING POSITION, LIFT HIM UP, PLACE HIM INTO A  
5 RADIO CAR WHERE HE'S SECURE.

6 Q. IS IT PROBABLE THAT THE EFFECTS OF ALCOHOL -- AND  
7 THEY HAVE A .10, .10 -- WOULD BE SIMILAR TO A PCP EFFECT  
8 RELEVANT TO TOLERANCE OF PAIN IN THE USE OF THE BATON?

9 A. THAT WOULD VARY FROM PERSON TO PERSON.  
10 SOME PEOPLE CAN TAKE ON A LOT MORE ALCOHOL THAN  
11 OTHERS.

12 ALCOHOL HAS THE SAME EFFECT IN THAT IT DOES ALSO  
13 ANESTHETIZING THE CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM.

14 PEOPLE WHO ARE INTOXICATED ARE LESS LIKELY TO  
15 PERCEIVE PAIN THAN PEOPLE WHO ARE NOT INTOXICATED.

16 Q. CAN A PERSON UNDER THE INFLUENCE OF PCP DRIVE A  
17 CAR, SUCH AS HAS BEEN DESCRIBED BY THE CHP?

18 I BELIEVE YOU READ THE REPORT BY   
19 IN WHICH THERE WAS A PURSUIT.

20 A. YES.

21 WE HAVE SEEN SEVERAL VEHICLE PURSUITS AT THE  
22 TERMINATION OF WHICH WE DISCOVERED WE HAVE A PCP SUSPECT.

23 THEY CAN STILL DRIVE A CAR. PERHAPS NOT TO THE  
24 RULES OF THE ROAD, BUT THEY CAN STILL OPERATE A CAR.

25 Q. IF YOU KNOW, BASED UPON YOUR TRAINING AND  
26 EXPERIENCE REGARDING THE USE OF FORCE ON PCP SUSPECTS, DO YOU  
27 KNOW HOW LONG PCP REMAINS, HOW LONG IT CAN REMAIN IN THE  
28 SYSTEM?

1 A. FOR YEARS.

2 Q. AS FAR AS FOR TESTING PURPOSES?

3 A. YES, FOR YEARS.

4 WE HAVE HAD OCCASION TO GO BACK AND ACTUALLY  
5 EXHUME DEAD BODIES AND TAKE NEW TISSUE SAMPLES FROM THESE  
6 BURRIED PERSONS SUBSEQUENT TO EMBALMING AND STILL FOUND PCP  
7 IN THE FAT CELLS OF THE BODY.

8 SO IT'S THERE. IT CAN BE FOUND, IF YOUR SCREEN  
9 TEST IS APPROPRIATE.

10 THERE IS QUITE A BIT OF WORK IN THAT AREA, QUITE  
11 A BIT OF PUBLICATION IN THAT AREA.

12 Q. WHEN A PERSON IS BEING ARRESTED AND TRYING TO  
13 RESIST THE USE OF REASONABLE FORCE -- LET ME REPACE THAT.

14 WHEN A PERSON IS BEING ARRESTED AND IS TRYING TO  
15 RESIST, AND THE USE OF REASONABLE FORCE IS APPLIED, HOW CAN  
16 AN OFFICER KNOW HOW FAR HE CAN GO TO BE SURE HE'S USING  
17 REASONABLE FORCE AND NOT DEADLY FORCE AND NOT UNREASONABLE  
18 FORCE?

19 A. BECAUSE THE OFFICER HAS TO FALL BACK ON HIS  
20 TRAINING, THAT WHICH HE HAS BEEN PROVIDED BY MANDATE OF THE  
21 STATE OF CALIFORNIA.

22 THERE ARE CERTAIN SITUATIONAL FACTORS IN THE  
23 TRAINING WHERE IT SAYS, "IF A SUBJECT DOES THIS, YOU DO  
24 THIS." SO CLEARLY THEY ARE GIVEN THOSE GUIDELINES.

25 ONCE YOU SEE NONCOMPLIANCE TURN INTO COMPLIANCE,  
26 THE JOB, THE TASK, HAS BEEN ACHIEVED. YOU SHOULD DEESCALATE  
27 AND TAKE THE PERSON INTO CUSTODY.

28 I HOPE THAT ANSWERS YOUR QUESTION.

1 Q. WOULD CONTUSIONS ON THE BODY RESULT IF A TASER  
2 WAS USED BUT DID NOT PENETRATE THE SKIN?

3 A. I DON'T KNOW THE ANSWER TO THAT.

4 THAT'S A MEDICAL QUESTION.

5 Q. CAN PCP BE IN TISSUE, FAT CELLS, YET NOT  
6 NECESSARILY BE DETECTABLE IN A BLOOD TEST?

7 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

8 Q. WOULD YOU EXPECT THAT PARTICULAR RESULT IN A  
9 PERSON WHO HAD JUST RECENTLY INGESTED PCP?

10 A. NO.

11 I WOULD EXPECT POSITIVE TESTING FROM RECENT  
12 INGESTION OF PCP, AND THAT WOULD COMMONLY BE FOUND IN BLOOD.

13 IT WOULD ALSO COMMONLY BE FOUND -- TRACES OF IT  
14 WOULD BE FOUND IN URINE.

15 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

16 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
17 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

18 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
19 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
20 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

21 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
22 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
23 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
24 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
25 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

26 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
27 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

28 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

1 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

2 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

3 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

4  
5 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
6 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

7  
8 THE FOREMAN: MR. WHITE, I WOULD LIKE TO HAVE A SHORT  
9 RECESS.

10 THEN WE WILL RECONVENE AND CONTINUE AT LEAST  
11 THROUGH YOUR NEXT WITNESS.

12 BE BACK HERE AT 5 MINUTES AFTER 11.

13 AND I WILL ADMONISH THE GRAND JURY:

14 THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE  
15 NOT TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR  
16 DISCUSS IT AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES  
17 THIS CASE FOR DELIBERATIONS.

18  
19 (RECESS TAKEN.)

20 -000-  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

THE FOREMAN: THE HEARING IS RECONVENED.

LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 22 GRAND JURORS PRESENT.

YOU MAY PROCEED WHEN YOU ARE READY, MR. WHITE.

MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS [REDACTED]

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE APPROACH.

RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

THE WITNESS: I DO.

THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED; STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME.

THE WITNESS: [REDACTED] MIDDLE INITIAL [REDACTED]  
LAST NAME, [REDACTED]

THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

THE FOREMAN: SURELY.

[REDACTED]

CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY, WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

E X A M I N A T I O N

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] WHERE ARE YOU EMPLOYED?

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1           A.     I'M A CIVILIAN EMPLOYEE WITH THE LOS ANGELES  
2 POLICE DEPARTMENT.

3           Q.     WHAT ARE YOUR DUTIES WITH THE LOS ANGELES  
4 POLICE DEPARTMENT?

5           A.     I'M A SENIOR POLICE SERVICE REPRESENTATIVE, A  
6 SUPERVISOR FOR COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION.

7           Q.     WHAT DO YOU DO IN THE COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION?

8           A.     I SUPERVISE BOTH SWORN AND CIVILIAN PERSONNEL  
9 THAT ARE AT COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION.

10          Q.     WHAT DOES COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION ENTAIL?

11          A.     COMMUNICATION DIVISION ACCEPTS ALL CALLS FOR  
12 SERVICE WITHIN THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES.

13                   WE RECEIVE THE 911 TELEPHONE CALLS, THE  
14 SEVEN-DIGIT TELEPHONE CALLS THROUGHOUT THE CITY OF  
15 LOS ANGELES.

16                   WE COMMUNICATE BOTH UP-LINK AND DOWN-LINK,  
17 MEANING TO THE POLICE OFFICERS. WE RELAY AND RECEIVE  
18 INFORMATION FROM THE OFFICERS IN THE FIELD.

19          Q.     ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE ACRONYM M.D.T.?

20          A.     YES, I AM SIR.

21          Q.     WHAT DOES M.D.T. MEAN?

22          A.     M.D.T. STANDS FOR MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL.

23          Q.     WHAT IS A MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL?

24          A.     IT IS A COMPUTER THAT IS HOUSED INSIDE THE  
25 POLICE VEHICLE.

26                   IT IS BETWEEN THE DRIVER AND THE PASSENGER'S SIDE  
27 OF THE VEHICLE, AND THEY CAN TRANSMIT AND RECEIVE THROUGH  
28 THAT DEVICE.

1 Q. TRANSMIT AND RECEIVE INFORMATION?

2 A. INFORMATION, YES.

3 Q. INFORMATION FROM WHAT SOURCES?

4 A. THEY CAN RECEIVE AND TRANSMIT TO ANOTHER POLICE  
5 OFFICER IN THE FIELD, RECEIVE AND TRANSMIT TO THEIR  
6 DIVISIONAL STATION, TO THE RADIO TELEPHONE OPERATOR AT  
7 COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION AND WITHIN THEIR BUREAU.

8 Q. ARE THOSE TRANSMISSIONS RECORDED ANYWHERE?

9 A. YES, THEY ARE.

10 IF THEY ARE USING THEIR MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL,  
11 THE INFORMATION IS RETAINED AT D.S.B., WHICH IS OUR DATA  
12 SERVICE BUREAU, AND WE CAN RETRIEVE PRINTOUTS OF THAT  
13 INFORMATION.

14 Q. WHERE DO YOU RETRIEVE THOSE PRINTOUTS FROM?

15 A. FROM DATA SERVICES BUREAU.

16 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, AT THIS TIME I HAVE A  
17 THREE-PAGE DOCUMENT I WOULD LIKE MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 15.

18 AND I HAVE A MULTI-PAGE DOCUMENT, APPEARS TO BE A  
19 COMPUTER PRINTOUT, I WOULD LIKE MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 16 FOR  
20 IDENTIFICATION.

21 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

22 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 16.)

23 Q. BY MR. WHITE: SO WHEN A PATROL UNIT IS IN THE  
24 FIELD, IT CONTAINS ONE OF THESE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINALS,  
25 IT'S LIKE A COMPUTER IN THE CAR?

26 A. YES, IT IS.

27 Q. WITH THAT COMPUTER IN THE CAR, ONE UNIT CAN SPEAK  
28 TO ANOTHER UNIT?

1 A. THAT IS CORRECT.

2 Q. VIA THE SCREEN ON THE TERMINAL?

3 A. THAT WOULD BE IN WRITTEN FORM THAT THEY CAN  
4 SPEAK.

5 Q. JUST TO SEE IF I HAVE THIS CORRECT, IF I'M IN A  
6 PATROL CAR, I CAN TYPE A MESSAGE TO ANOTHER PATROL CAR?

7 A. YES, YOU CAN.

8 Q. AND YOU CAN, IN THE COMMUNICATION DIVISION,  
9 RETRIEVE THAT INFORMATION THAT WAS TYPED?

10 A. I COULD, AS A SUPERVISOR, RETRIEVE THAT  
11 INFORMATION, YES.

12 Q. WHAT I MEANT, IT IS POSSIBLE FOR SOMEONE IN THE  
13 COMMUNICATIONS DIVISION TO RETRIEVE THAT INFORMATION?

14 A. YES, IT IS.

15 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU WORKED IN THE COMMUNICATIONS  
16 DIVISION?

17 A. ALMOST

18 Q. WHAT IS YOUR OFFICIAL TITLE THERE?

19 A. SENIOR POLICE SERVICE REPRESENTATIVE.

20 Q. YOU ARE ONE OF THE PERSONS AUTHORIZED TO  
21 RETRIEVE MATERIAL FROM THE COMPUTER?

22 A. YES, I AM.

23 Q. NOW, I BELIEVE YOU SAID THE PATROL UNIT IN THE  
24 FIELD CANNOT ONLY COMMUNICATE TO ANOTHER PATROL UNIT, BUT  
25 THEY CAN ALSO COMMUNICATE TO THEIR POLICE STATION.

26 IS THAT CORRECT?

27 A. YES, THEY CAN.

28 Q. FOOTHILL DIVISION, IS THAT A POLICE STATION?

- 1           A.     YES, IT IS.
- 2           Q.     IS THERE ANY ONE PARTICULAR PERSON OR LOCATION  
3           THAT THE FIELD UNIT WOULD COMMUNICATE TO AT FOOTHILL  
4           DIVISION?
- 5           A.     THE UNIT WOULD BE COMMUNICATING WITH WHAT IS  
6           REFERRED TO AS THE A.C.C., MEANING THE AREA COMMAND CENTER.
- 7           Q.     WHERE WOULD THAT BE LOCATED?
- 8           A.     THAT IS LOCATED IN THE WATCH COMMANDER'S OFFICE,  
9           OR VERY CLOSE THEREBY.
- 10          Q.     NOW, THE PATROL UNIT THAT COULD COMMUNICATE WITH  
11          THE WATCH COMMANDER WITH A UNIT NEAR THE WATCH COMMANDER,  
12          COULD THEY ALSO COMMUNICATE WITH ANYONE ELSE AT THE POLICE  
13          STATION?
- 14          A.     IF SOMEONE ELSE WAS PHYSICALLY SITTING AT THE  
15          A.C.C., THEY COULD COMMUNICATE WITH THAT PERSON, YES.
- 16          Q.     IS THAT THE ONLY LOCATION THIS A.C.C. -- THAT'S  
17          CALLED THE AREA COMMAND CENTER?
- 18          A.     YES, IT IS.
- 19          Q.     IS THAT THE ONLY LOCATION THAT A PATROL UNIT  
20          COULD COMMUNICATE TO?
- 21          A.     YES, IT IS.
- 22          Q.     THAT'S A COMPUTER, ALSO?
- 23          A.     YES, IT IS.
- 24          Q.     HOW WOULD YOU RETRIEVE THE INFORMATION IF YOU  
25          WANTED TO FIND OUT THE COMMUNICATIONS OF A PARTICULAR  
26          PATROL UNIT?
- 27          A.     WE HAVE A FORM WHICH IS CALLED A LOG  
28          TRANSMITTAL FORM.

1 BY INQUIRY, THAT FORM THEY DO -- MEANING  
2 D.S.B. -- WILL DO A RUN ON THE FORM AND WE WILL GET IT BACK  
3 IN THIS TYPE OF A CONTEXT.

4 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

5 THE FOREMAN: YES, YOU MAY.

6 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DID YOU ATTEMPT TO RETRIEVE  
7 INFORMATION ON A PATROL UNIT OUT OF FOOTHILL DIVISION,  
8 COMMUNICATIONS ON THE DATE OF MARCH 3, 1991?

9 A. YES, I DID.

10 Q. WHAT WAS THE NUMBER OF THE PATROL UNIT YOU  
11 ATTEMPTED TO -- THE INFORMATION YOU ATTEMPTED TO RETRIEVE?

12 A. I RETRIEVED INFORMATION ON SEVERAL PATROL  
13 UNITS, SIR.

14 Q. WHICH PATROL UNITS WOULD THAT BE?

15 A. I RETRIEVED INFORMATION ON 16A23, WATCH ONE,  
16 16A53, 16A89, 16U1.

17 MR. MASON: SAY THAT AGAIN.

18 THE WITNESS: 16U1, 16L140, 16FB6.

19 Q. 16FB6?

20 A. FB6.

21 16U2.

22 Q. LET ME STOP YOU THERE.

23 YOU RETRIEVED INFORMATION ON A NUMBER OF PATROL  
24 UNITS.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. CORRECT, SIR.

27 Q. WHAT YOU WERE ATTEMPTING TO RETRIEVE WAS  
28 INFORMATION THEY HAD TRANSMITTED TO OTHER UNITS.

1 IS THAT CORRECT?

2 A. THAT IS CORRECT.

3 Q. TO THEIR STATION?

4 A. AND/OR TO THE STATION.

5 Q. WERE YOU ABLE TO RETRIEVE THAT INFORMATION?

6 A. YES, I WAS.

7 Q. THE DOCUMENT THAT YOU HAVE IN FRONT OF YOU THAT  
8 HAS BEEN MARKED NO. 16 --

9 A. THIS ONE, SIR?

10 Q. NO.

11 A. THIS ONE?

12 Q. YES.

13 THAT PARTICULAR DOCUMENT IN FRONT OF YOU, THAT  
14 IS THE INFORMATION RETRIEVED ON WHICH PARTICULAR UNIT?

15 A. 16A23 WATCH 1.

16 MR. MASON: IS THAT EXHIBIT 16 FOR IDENTIFICATION?

17 THE WITNESS: YES, IT IS.

18 Q. BY MR. WHITE: NOW THAT PARTICULAR DOCUMENT, YOU  
19 SAY IT WAS 16A23?

20 A. WATCH 1.

21 Q. DO THE NUMBERS STAND FOR ANYTHING, OR DO THESE  
22 LETTERS STAND FOR ANYTHING?

23 A. YES, THEY DO.

24 16 REPRESENTS THE GEOGRAPHICAL DIVISION.

25 Q. WOULD 16 BE THE FOOTHILL DIVISION?

26 A. 16 WOULD REPRESENT FOOTHILL DIVISION.

27 THE "A" STANDS FOR WHETHER IT'S A ONE-MAN OR  
28 TWO-MAN CAR, "A," BEING A TWO-MAN CAR, AND THE 23 IS THE

1 SECTION OF THAT GEOGRAPHICAL AREA THAT THE UNIT WOULD BE  
2 WORKING.

3 Q. SO THIS 16A23 WAS A TWO-MAN CAR WORKING WATCH 1.  
4 IS THAT CORRECT?

5 A. CORRECT.

6 Q. WATCH 1 BEING WHAT?

7 A. WATCH 1 REPRESENTING MORNING WATCH.

8 Q. WHAT ARE THE HOURS OF MORNING WATCH?

9 A. MORNING WATCH USUALLY CLEARS AROUND 2330 HOURS,  
10 AND PROBABLY THE END OF WATCH IS APPROXIMATELY 7:30 IN THE  
11 MORNING.

12 Q. SO THAT WOULD BE 11:30 P.M. TO 7:30 A.M.?

13 A. CORRECT, SIR.

14 Q. I'M HOLDING IN MY HAND EXHIBIT NO. 15.

15 IS THAT EXHIBIT EXCERPTS FROM EXHIBIT NO. 16?

16 A. YES, IT IS.

17 Q. SO SOMEONE WENT THROUGH EXHIBIT NO. 16 AND PULLED  
18 OUT THESE RADIO TRANSMISSIONS.

19 IS THAT CORRECT?

20 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

21 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHO DID THAT?

22 A. I DID, SIR.

23 Q. ARE ALL OF THESE EXCERPTS THAT ARE MARKED IN  
24 EXHIBIT NO. 15, CAN THEY BE FOUND IN EXHIBIT NO. 16?

25 A. YES, THEY CAN.

26 Q. NOW, READING FROM THIS DOCUMENT, I NOTE THAT ON  
27 MARCH 3, 1991 AT APPROXIMATELY 12:47, THERE WAS AN,  
28 "EMERGENCY BOARD OPERATOR, NO. 32 TO ALL UNITS."

1 IS THAT A MESSAGE TO ALL UNITS IN THE FIELD?

2 A. YES, IT IS.

3 Q. I WILL READ IT HERE: (READING:)

4 "CHP ADVISES THEIR OFFICERS  
5 ARE IN PURSUIT OF A VEHICLE FAILING TO  
6 YIELD SOUTHBOUND PAXTON-FOOTHILL.

7 "CHECK WHITE HYUNDAI, LICENSE  
8 2KFM102, NOW APPROACHING GLENOAKS.

9 "VEHICLE IS NOW SOUTHBOUND  
10 GLENOAKS-PAXTON, NOW PASSING SYLMAR.

11 "VEHICLE IS NOW NORTHBOUND  
12 VAN NUYS-BORDEN.

13 "FOOTHILL R.T.O. IS TAKING  
14 OVER BROADCASTING OF PURSUIT.

15 "16A23 IS THE PRIMARY UNIT.

16 "NOW EASTBOUND VAN NUYS AT  
17 FULTON, STOPPED AT LIGHT SOUTHBOUND  
18 VAN NUYS AT FOOTHILL.

19 "TWO MALE BLACK OCCUPANTS.  
20 VEHICLE STILL REFUSING TO YIELD.

21 "NOW EASTBOUND FOOTHILL AT  
22 OSBORNE."

23 IS THIS A TRANSMISSION THAT WAS TRANSMITTED FROM  
24 SOME EMERGENCY BOARD OPERATOR TO ALL PATROL UNITS IN THE  
25 FIELD?

26 A. YES, IT WAS.

27 Q. AND 16 -- UNIT 16A23 RECEIVED THAT MESSAGE?

28 A. YES, HE DID.

1 Q. ON 3-3-91 AT 12:56 A.M., THERE IS A MESSAGE  
2 HERE: (READING:)

3 "FROM 16L140 TO A.C.C. 16."

4 WHAT IS THAT DESIGNATION?

5 A. THE A.C.C. 16 IS THE AREA COMMAND CENTER; THE  
6 16 REPRESENTS FOOTHILL.

7 IT WOULD BE THE STATION.

8 Q. WHAT IS 16L140?

9 A. 16L140 IS A FOOTHILL SUPERVISOR.

10 Q. SO THIS IS A MESSAGE 16L140 TO A.C.C. 16 IS A  
11 MESSAGE FROM A FOOTHILL SUPERVISOR TO THE WATCH COMMANDER OR  
12 TO THE AREA COMMAND CENTER?

13 A. THAT IS CORRECT.

14 Q. THE MESSAGE SAYS: (READING:)

15 "U JUST HAD A BIG-TIME USE  
16 OF FORCE. TASED AND BEAT THE SUSPECT OF A  
17 CHP PURSUIT BIG TIME."

18 IS THAT THE MESSAGE THAT WAS SENT IN BY THIS  
19 SUPERVISOR TO THE AREA COMMAND CENTER?

20 A. YES, IT IS.

21 THERE MAY BE SOME -- THE "U" REPRESENTS A  
22 UNIT -- NOT "YOU," BEING Y-O-U.

23 Q. SO THEN IT SHOULD READ: (READING:)

24 "UNIT JUST HAD A BIG-TIME  
25 USE OF FORCE. TASED AND BEAT THE SUSPECT  
26 OF A CHP PURSUIT BIG TIME"?

27 A. THAT IS CORRECT.

28 Q. NOW, 3-3-91, AT 1:13 IN THE MORNING,

1 1:13-A.M. -- CAN I HAVE A MOMENT?

2 THE FOREMAN: YES.

3  
4 (SHORT PAUSE.)

5  
6 MR. WHITE: LET ME GO BACK TO ANOTHER MESSAGE.

7 IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THAT MESSAGE ABOUT A CHP  
8 PURSUIT, THERE IS A MESSAGE FROM A.C.C. 16 TO 16L140.

9 THAT WOULD BE FROM THE AREA COMMAND CENTER AT  
10 FOOTHILL DIVISION BACK TO THE SAME SUPERVISOR WHO SENT THE  
11 PREVIOUS MESSAGE.

12 IS THAT CORRECT?

13 A. THAT IS CORRECT.

14 Q. THE MESSAGE READS: (READING:)

15 "OH, WELL, I'M SURE THE  
16 LIZARD DIDN'T DESERVE IT.

17 "HA, HA.

18 "I WILL LET THEM KNOW, OK."

19 IS THAT THE MESSAGE?

20 A. YES, IT IS.

21 Q. MARCH 3, 1991, AT 1:13 IN THE MORNING, THERE IS A  
22 MESSAGE FROM 16A23 TO 16FB9.

23 SO THAT WOULD BE A FOOTHILL PATROL UNIT, A  
24 TWO-MAN UNIT.

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 A. YES.

27 Q. TO 16FB9.

28 FB9, WHAT DOES THAT REFER TO?

- 1 A. FB9 IS BASICALLY A REPORT CAR.
- 2 Q. WHAT IS A DIFFERENCE BETWEEN A REPORT CAR AND
- 3 REGULAR CAR?
- 4 A. THE "A" CAR WOULD BE AVAILABLE FOR THE CALLS
- 5 WITHIN THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES AND WOULD RESPOND TO THOSE.
- 6 THE FB UNIT WOULD NOT.
- 7 Q. SO THIS IS A TWO-MAN CAR TRANSMITTING TO A REPORT
- 8 CAR.
- 9 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 10 A. CORRECT, SIR.
- 11 Q. THE TWO-MAN CAR SAYS: (READING:)
- 12 "I HAVEN'T BEATEN ANYONE THIS
- 13 BAD IN A LONG TIME."
- 14 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 15 A. THAT IS CORRECT.
- 16 Q. THEN WE HAVE A MESSAGE AT 1:15 IN THE MORNING
- 17 FROM THE FB9 CAR BACK TO THE A23 CAR THAT SAYS: (READING:)
- 18 "OH, NO, NOT AGAIN.
- 19 "WHY DID YOU DO THAT?
- 20 "I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO
- 21 CHILL OUT FOR AWHILE.
- 22 "WHAT DID HE DO?"
- 23 SO SOMEONE IS ACTUALLY TYPING THESE INTO THEIR
- 24 COMPUTERS IN THEIR CAR TO ANOTHER CAR?
- 25 A. YES, THEY ARE.
- 26 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.
- 27 MR. MASON: JUST A MINUTE.
- 28 THESE WRITINGS YOU HAVE IN EXHIBITS 15 AND 16,

1 ARE THEY MADE BY EMPLOYEES OF YOUR DEPARTMENT?

2 THE WITNESS: ARE THEY MADE BY EMPLOYEES OF THE  
3 DEPARTMENT?

4 MR. MASON: WHEN THE PERSON TYPES A MESSAGE ON THE  
5 COMPUTER FROM A CAR THAT GOES TO A.C.C. OR VICE VERSA, ARE  
6 THOSE COMMUNICATIONS MADE BY EMPLOYEES OF YOUR DEPARTMENT?

7 THE WITNESS: I'M NOT SURE I UNDERSTAND THE QUESTION.

8 MR. MASON: LET ME ASK YOU THIS:

9 WHO IS AUTHORIZED TO USE THOSE COMPUTERS?

10 THE WITNESS: THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES.

11 MR. MASON: EMPLOYEES OF THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES?

12 THE WITNESS: TO USE THE COMPUTERS, SIR?

13 MR. MASON: YES.

14 IN OTHER WORDS, YOU HAVE A COMPUTER YOU  
15 DESCRIBED -- WHAT WAS IT -- THAT IS SITTING IN THE CAR?

16 THE WITNESS: THE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL.

17 MR. MASON: M.D.T., WHO IS AUTHORIZED TO USE AN  
18 M.D.T.?

19 THE WITNESS: THE SWORN MEMBERS OF THE DEPARTMENT.

20 MR. MASON: THEY ARE ASSIGNED TO A PARTICULAR CAR OR AT  
21 A PARTICULAR LOCATION?

22 THE WITNESS: YES, THEY ARE.

23 MR. MASON: DO THEY USE THOSE M.D.T.'S TO CREATE  
24 MESSAGES?

25 IS THAT CORRECT?

26 THE WITNESS: YES.

27 MR. MASON: AND THOSE MESSAGES ARE THEN PERMANENTLY  
28 RECORDED SOMEWHERE?

1 THE WITNESS: YES, THEY ARE.

2 MR. MASON: ARE THEY RECORDED AT OR NEAR THE TIME THAT  
3 THE MESSAGE IS SENT?

4 THE WITNESS: EXACTLY AT THE TIME, SIR.

5 MR. MASON: ALL RIGHT.

6 AND ARE THOSE RECORDS OF THOSE MESSAGES STORED  
7 SOMEWHERE IN THE COMPUTER?

8 THE WITNESS: THEY ARE STORED AT D.S.B., WHICH IS DATA  
9 SERVICES BUREAU, AND WE RETAIN THEM.

10 YES, THEY ARE.

11 MR. MASON: IS THERE SOME ABILITY OF THE DEPARTMENT --  
12 D.S.B. OR WHATEVER -- TO KEEP SOME CONTROL OVER THE INTEGRITY  
13 OF THOSE MESSAGES?

14 THE WITNESS: THE MESSAGES CANNOT BE RELEASED, ONLY TO  
15 A FEW PERSONNEL OF THE DEPARTMENT.

16 MR. MASON: WHAT DO YOU MEAN BY THAT?

17 THE WITNESS: I MEAN BY A SUPERVISOR WHO HAS TO FILL  
18 OUT ALL OF THE NECESSARY FORMS.

19 THE INFORMATION COULD ONLY BE RECEIVED TO THAT  
20 SUPERVISOR FROM D.S.B.

21 MR. MASON: THOSE ARE THE ONLY PERSONS THAT CAN ACCESS  
22 THAT INFORMATION?

23 THE WITNESS: YES.

24 MR. MASON: ARE YOU ONE OF THOSE SUPERVISORS?

25 THE WITNESS: YES, I AM.

26 MR. MASON: ALL RIGHT.

27 NOTHING FURTHER.

28 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY GRAND JURORS HAVE ANY QUESTIONS,

1 PLEASE FOLLOW THE USUAL PROCEDURE.

2  
3 (SHORT PAUSE.)

4  
5 Q. BY MR. WHITE: DOESN'T "FB" MEAN FOOT BEAT AND  
6 "U" MEAN REPORT UNIT?

7 A. THEY ARE SOMEWHAT INTERCHANGEABLE.

8 WE USE THE FB UNIT ALSO FOR REPORT CALLS, SIR.

9 Q. ARE THOSE USED IN THE M.D.T.'S WHERE ALL MESSAGES  
10 ARE RECORDED?

11 A. YES, THEY ARE.

12 Q. ARE MESSAGES FROM M.D.T. EVER READ?

13 A. FROM -- IS THAT FROM THE M.D.T.?

14 Q. I THINK I INTERPRET THIS TO MEAN MESSAGES THAT  
15 ARE STORED AT THE DATA -- IS IT DATA PROCESSING DIVISION?

16 A. THOSE MESSAGES ARE ONLY READ IF THERE IS AN  
17 INVESTIGATION OR IF WE ARE USING THEM TO MONITOR OUR  
18 EMPLOYEES FOR PERFORMANCE.

19 Q. AS YOU SAID BEFORE, YOU NOT ONLY GET THESE  
20 MESSAGES FROM PATROL UNIT TO PATROL UNIT ALL OVER THE  
21 CITY -- ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

22 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

23 Q. SO YOU CAN GET LITERALLY THOUSANDS UPON THOUSANDS  
24 OF THESE MESSAGES A DAY IN YOUR DIVISION.

25 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

26 A. THAT IS TRUE.

27 Q. DOES ANYONE SIT DOWN AND READ ALL OF THOSE?

28 A. NO, SIR.

1 Q. ARE THE RECORDED MESSAGES EDITED?  
2 IF SO, UNDER WHAT CIRCUMSTANCES?

3 A. RECORDED MESSAGES ARE NOT EDITED.

4 Q. ARE THE MESSAGES RECEIVED ONLY BY THE INDIVIDUAL  
5 CARS THAT ARE ASSIGNED TO IT, OR CAN ANY OTHER CARS RECEIVE  
6 THOSE MESSAGES ALSO?

7 A. MESSAGES WILL GO TO THE CAR THAT THEY ARE  
8 ASSIGNED TO.

9 Q. IS IT A PRACTICE TO RETAIN ALL MESSAGES TYPED  
10 FROM PATROL CARS.

11 FOR HOW LONG AND WHERE ARE THEY STORED?

12 A. ALL THE MESSAGES WILL BE STORED INDEFINITELY AT  
13 D.S.B., AND THEY CAN ALL BE RETAINED.

14 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

15 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
16 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

17 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
18 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
19 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

20 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
21 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
22 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
23 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
24 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

25 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
26 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

27 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

28 THE WITNESS: I DO.

1 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

2 YOU ARE EXCUSED.

3  
4 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
5 JURY HEARING ROOM.)  
6

7 THE FOREMAN: THE GRAND JURY WILL BE IN RECESS UNTIL  
8 12:30.

9 WHAT I WOULD LIKE TO DO IS CONTINUE WITHOUT ANY  
10 BREAK FROM 12:30 ON.

11 WE WILL STOP AT 2:30 TODAY SO  CAN MAKE HIS  
12 DOCTOR'S APPOINTMENT.

13 I WILL ADMONISH THE JURY:

14 THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE NOT  
15 TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR DISCUSS IT  
16 AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES THIS CASE FOR  
17 DELIBERATIONS.

18  
19 (RECESS TAKEN.)

20 -000-  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

b6  
b7c

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; WEDNESDAY, MARCH 13, 1991

2 1:00 P.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 (AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
6 22 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)  
7

8 THE FOREMAN: ALL RIGHT. THE HEARING IS IN SESSION.

9 LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 22 GRAND JURORS  
10 PRESENT; [REDACTED] IS ABSENT.

11 MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED WHEN READY.

12 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

13 [REDACTED]  
14 THE FOREMAN: SERGEANT, REMEMBER YOU REMAIN UNDER OATH.

15 THE WITNESS: [REDACTED]

16 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, I HAVE FIVE ADDITIONAL ITEMS  
17 FOR EXHIBITS.

18 NO. 17 IS A TWO-PAGE REPORT WITH THE NAME  
19 "STACEY KOON" AT THE TOP OF THE DOCUMENT, PAGE 1.

20 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

21 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 17.)

22 MR. WHITE: NO. 18 IS A LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT  
23 DAILY WORKSHEET DATED 3-3-91, A.M. WATCH.

24 THIS HAS BEEN CERTIFIED AS A TRUE AND CORRECT  
25 DOCUMENT FILED WITH THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

26 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

27 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 18.)

28 MR. MASON: THAT'S 18 FOR IDENTIFICATION.

b6  
b7c

1 MR. WHITE: 19 FOR IDENTIFICATION IS A LOS ANGELES  
2 POLICE DEPARTMENT DAILY WORKSHEET, DATED 3-2-91 P.M. WATCH.

3 IT IS CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE AND CORRECT COPY OF  
4 THE DOCUMENT FILED WITH THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

5 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

6 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 19.)

7 MR. WHITE: NO. 20 IS A TWO-PAGE DOCUMENT, DAILY FIELD  
8 ACTIVITY REPORT OF OFFICER WIND.

9 IT'S BEEN CERTIFIED AS A TRUE AND CORRECT COPY  
10 OF THE DOCUMENT FILED WITH THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

11 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

12 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 20.)

13 MR. WHITE: AND 21 IS ALSO A TWO-PAGE DOCUMENT, DAILY  
14 FIELD ACTIVITY REPORT OF [REDACTED] AND BRISENO.

15 IT IS ALSO CERTIFIED AS A TRUE AND CORRECT COPY  
16 OF THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

17 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

18 (MARKED FOR ID: = GRAND JURY EXHIBIT 21.)

19 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

20 THE COURT: YES.

21  
22 [REDACTED]  
23 RECALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND  
24 JURY, HAVING BEEN PREVIOUSLY DULY SWORN, RESUMED THE STAND  
25 AND TESTIFIED FURTHER AS FOLLOWS:  
26  
27  
28

b6  
b7c

b6  
b7c

## E X A M I N A T I O N (RESUMED)

BY MR. WHITE:

Q. [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO THIS DOCUMENT THAT HAS BEEN MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 17.

DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT DOCUMENT?

A. IT APPEARS TO BE A SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT FILLED OUT BY SGT. STACY KOON.

Q. DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE HANDWRITING ON THAT DOCUMENT?

A. YES. IT APPEARS TO BE STACEY KOON'S HANDWRITING.

Q. HAVE YOU EVER WORKED WITH STACEY KOON?

A. YES.

Q. WHEN WAS THAT?

A. HE WORKED [REDACTED]

[REDACTED] A MONTH AND A HALF AGO.

Q. WERE YOU [REDACTED]

A. CORRECT.

Q. DID YOU HAVE OCCASION TO SEE HIS HANDWRITTEN REPORTS ON OCCASION?

A. YES, I DID.

Q. AS YOU LOOK AT THE REPORT IN FRONT OF YOU, EXHIBIT NO. 17, IS THAT THE HANDWRITING OF STACY KOON?

A. IT APPEARS TO BE, YES.

Q. THAT'S A SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT.

IS THAT CORRECT?

A. THAT'S CORRECT.

Q. UNDER WHAT CIRCUMSTANCES ARE THOSE REPORTS MADE?

b6  
b7c

1 A. THEY ARE MADE DAILY, EVERY DAY THAT YOU WORK.

2 Q. A SERGEANT FILLS A REPORT OUT SUCH AS THAT EVERY  
3 DAY?

4 A. CORRECT.

5 Q. NOW, DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO EXHIBIT  
6 NO. 18, A DAILY WORKSHEET.

7 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT DOCUMENT?

8 A. YES.

9 Q. WHAT IS THAT DOCUMENT?

10 A. IT'S A DAILY WORKSHEET FOR THE LOS ANGELES  
11 POLICE DEPARTMENT, FOOTHILL DIVISION, MORNING WATCH, DATED  
12 3-3 OF '91.

13 Q. WHAT IS THE INFORMATION CONTAINED IN THAT  
14 DOCUMENT?

15 A. IT'S THE LINEUP OF THE FIELD FORCES, THE WATCH  
16 COMMANDER, THE SERGEANT AND THE DESK PERSONNEL.

17 Q. DOES THAT PARTICULAR DOCUMENT IDENTIFY THE  
18 ASSIGNMENT OF A PARTICULAR OFFICER ON THAT PARTICULAR  
19 EVENING?

20 A. YES, IT DOES.

21 IT SHOWS THE ASSIGNMENT OF THE OFFICERS TO THEIR  
22 RADIO CAR, SHOWS THE NUMBER OF THE RADIO -- THE NUMBER OF THE  
23 ROVER UNIT, WHICH IS THE HAND-HELD RADIO, AND ALSO SHOWS  
24 THREE DIGIT NUMBERS OF THE SHOP NUMBER OF THEIR POLICE CAR  
25 THAT THEY WERE DRIVING AT THE TIME.

26 Q. THIS IS ON THE A.M. WATCH.

27 IS THAT CORRECT?

28 A. CORRECT.

1 Q. WHAT ARE THE HOURS OF THE A.M. WATCH?

2 A. 2300 HOURS, 11 P.M. TO 0745 HOURS IN THE MORNING.

3 Q. SO THIS A.M. WATCH STARTED ON -- ACTUALLY STARTED  
4 ON MARCH 2, 1991.

5 IS THAT CORRECT?

6 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

7 Q. WENT THROUGH MARCH 3, 1991?

8 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

9 Q. WHICH UNIT WAS DRIVING THE PATROL CAR A-23 ON  
10 THAT PARTICULAR EVENING?

11 A. OFFICER POWELL AND OFFICER WIND.

12 Q. WHICH PARTICULAR PERSON WAS DRIVING THE L-140  
13 UNIT ON THAT EVENING?

14 A. SGT. KOON.

15 Q. NOW, DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO EXHIBIT  
16 NO. 19.

17 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THIS PARTICULAR DOCUMENT?

18 A. YES.

19 Q. WHAT DOCUMENT IS THAT?

20 A. A DAILY WORKSHEET DATED 3-2-91 FOR THE  
21 LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT, FOOTHILL DIVISION, P.M. WATCH  
22 LINEUP.

23 Q. ON THAT PARTICULAR DOCUMENT, IS THERE A UNIT  
24 DRIVING OR PERSONS DRIVING UNIT A-23?

25 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

26 Q. WHICH OFFICERS ARE THOSE?

27 A.   
28

b6  
b7c

1 Q. WHAT TIME WOULD THE P.M. WATCH DUTY NORMALLY  
2 END?

3 A. 2345.

4 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHAT TIME [REDACTED] AND [REDACTED]  
5 STOPPED WORKING THAT EVENING?

6 A. THEY WORKED OVERTIME.

7 [REDACTED]  
8 Q. SO AT SOME POINT IN THE EVENING, FROM 11:30 TO  
9 2:00 O'CLOCK, 11:30 AT NIGHT UNTIL 2:00 O'CLOCK IN THE  
10 MORNING, THERE WERE TWO DIFFERENT UNITS DESIGNATED TO A-23.

11 IS THAT CORRECT?

12 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

13 Q. IS THERE SOME SORT OF --

14 A. YES, THERE IS A DIFFERENTIATION.

15 Q. WITHDRAW THAT. WITHDRAW THAT FOR NOW.

16 Q. ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE M.D.T.?

17 A. YES.

18 Q. THE M.D.T. IS THE PROCESS WHEREBY A UNIT CAN  
19 COMMUNICATE WITH OTHER UNITS OR WITH THE DIVISION OR WITH  
20 OTHER L.A.P.D. COMMUNICATIONS DIVISIONS.

21 IS THAT CORRECT?

22 A. CORRECT.

23 Q. IF TWO PARTICULAR UNITS ARE USING THE SAME  
24 NUMBER, HOW CAN YOU DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN THEM?

25 A. THE COMPUTER.

26 FOR EXAMPLE, THERE ARE THREE WATCHES WITHIN THE  
27 LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

28 EACH WATCH, COMPUTERWISE, IS GIVEN A DIFFERENT

b6  
b7c

1 NUMBER.

2 WATCH 1 -- THE BEGINNING IS MORNING WATCH;  
3 WATCH 2 IS DAY WATCH; WATCH 3 IS P.M. WATCH.

4 IF YOU PLUG IN A PARTICULAR UNIT INTO THE  
5 COMPUTER DURING WATCH HOURS, THE UNIT NUMBER WILL SHOW ON THE  
6 SCREEN AS -- FOR EXAMPLE, 16A23 WATCH 2 WOULD TELL YOU IT WAS  
7 A DAY WATCH UNIT.

8 16A23 WATCH 1 WOULD SHOW IT'S A MORNING WATCH  
9 UNIT.

10 THAT'S HOW YOU WOULD DIFFERENTIATE, IN THE EVENT  
11 SOMEONE HAD TO WORK OVERTIME AND OVERLAP ANOTHER WATCH.

12 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

13 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

14 Q. NOW, OFFICER -- EXCUSE ME --   
15 DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO EXHIBIT NO. 20.

16 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT PARTICULAR EXHIBIT?

17 A. IT'S A COPY OF A DAILY FIELD ACTIVITIES REPORT BY  
18 A UNIT, UNIT 16A23 OF THE A.M. WATCH FOR SUNDAY.

19 Q. WHO WOULD FILL OUT THIS PARTICULAR REPORT?

20 A. THE PASSENGER OFFICER.

21 Q. WHAT WOULD BE PLACED IN THIS REPORT?

22 WHAT TYPE OF INFORMATION WOULD BE IN THIS REPORT?

23 A. IT WOULD CONTAIN THE INFORMATION AS TO WHAT  
24 THEY DID ALL NIGHT, WHERE THEY WERE AT, THE CALLS THEY WERE  
25 HANDLING, THE DISPOSITION OF THE CALLS THEY WERE HANDLING,  
26 RECORDATION OF ANY CITATION, RECORDATION OF ANY ARRESTS,  
27 RECORDATION AND SUMMARY RECAP OF THEIR ACTIVITIES FOR THE  
28 NIGHT.

1 Q. WHO WERE THE OFFICERS THAT FILLED OUT THIS  
2 PARTICULAR REPORT?

3 A. OFFICER WIND, OFFICER POWELL.

4 MR. MASON: FOR WHAT DATE?

5 THE WITNESS: THE DATE IS NOT READABLE ON THIS  
6 DOCUMENT DUE TO XEROXING, SIR.

7 MR. MASON: IS THERE ANY WAY YOU CAN LOOK AT THAT  
8 DOCUMENT AND TELL FROM WHAT IS CONTAINED THEREIN -- ALL  
9 RIGHT.

10 STRIKE THAT.

11 THE WITNESS: YES.

12 Q. BY MR. WHITE:  ARE YOU FAMILIAR  
13 WITH THE USE OF -- EXCUSE ME -- OF A MISCONDUCT REPORT OR AN  
14 OFFICER MISCONDUCT REPORT?

15 A. IT'S CALLED A 181.

16 Q. WHAT -- WHO FILLS OUT A 181 REPORT?

17 A. USUALLY SUPERVISION.

18 Q. THAT'S A REPORT REQUIRED BY THE LOS ANGELES  
19 POLICE DEPARTMENT.

20 IS THAT CORRECT?

21 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

22 Q. UNDER WHAT CIRCUMSTANCES IS A 181 REPORT SUPPOSED  
23 TO BE FILLED OUT?

24 A. WHEN ANY MISCONDUCT COMES TO THE ATTENTION OF THE  
25 LOS ANGELES POLICE SUPERVISORS OR TO HIS EMPLOYEE, YOU'RE  
26 SUPPOSED TO BRING IT TO THE ATTENTION OF THE SUPERVISOR THAT,  
27 IN THE EVENT THE ALLEGATION WERE TRUE, IT WOULD RESULT IN  
28 DISCIPLINARY ACTION, A 181 SHALL BE INITIATED.

b6  
b7c

1 Q. LET'S SAY, FOR THE SAKE OF ARGUMENT, THAT THERE  
2 WAS EXCESSIVE FORCE USED BY OFFICERS POWELL, WIND, AND  
3 BRISENO THE NIGHT OF -- EXCUSE ME -- THE MORNING OF MARCH 3,  
4 1991 IN THE INCIDENT THAT'S BEEN VIDEOTAPED.

5 WAS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF THE SUPERVISOR ON THE  
6 SCENE TO FILL OUT A MISCONDUCT REPORT, A 181 REPORT?

7 A. YES.

8 Q. SO IT WAS THE RESPONSIBILITY OF SGT. KOON, IF HE  
9 BELIEVED MISCONDUCT HAD OCCURRED, TO FILL OUT THAT REPORT.

10 IS THAT CORRECT?

11 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

12 Q. ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THE AREA COMMAND CENTER  
13 AT FOOTHILL DIVISION?

14 A. YES.

15 Q. WHERE IS THE AREA COMMAND CENTER AT FOOTHILL  
16 DIVISION LOCATED?

17 A.

18 Q. ON THE MORNING WATCH ON MARCH 3, 1991, DO YOU  
19 KNOW WHO WAS ASSIGNED TO THE AREA COMMAND CENTER?

20 A. THERE TECHNICALLY IS NO ONE ASSIGNED TO COMMAND  
21 CENTER ON MORNING WATCH.

22 THERE IS ON DAY WATCH AND NIGHT WATCH, BUT IT IS  
23 CALLED THE "STORM POSITION," AND THAT PARTICULAR WATCH DOES  
24 NOT HAVE ANYBODY ASSIGNED TO IT.

25 Q. CAN IT BE ANYONE THAT JUST HAPPENED TO BE AT  
26 THE COMPUTER WHEN A MESSAGE WAS RECEIVED?

27 A. THE ROOM CONTAINS THE WATCH COMMANDER, THE  
28 ASSISTANT WATCH COMMANDER, IF THERE IS AN ASSISTANT WATCH

1 COMMANDER THAT NIGHT, AND ANY OFFICER THAT MAY WALK THROUGH  
2 THE OFFICE.

3 IT'S JUST OFF ADJACENT TO THE DESK AREA.

4 THE DESK OFFICERS HAVE ACCESS TO THE MACHINE, AND  
5 THEY SEND MESSAGES TO AND FROM UNITS FOR CALLS FOR SERVICE.

6 Q. SO IS THERE ANY WAY OF KNOWING THE NAME OF A  
7 PARTICULAR OFFICER WHO MAY HAVE SENT A MESSAGE FROM THE AREA  
8 COMMAND CENTER AT 1:30 IN THE MORNING?

9 A. NO, SIR.

10 MR. WHITE: MR. FOREMAN, I WOULD LIKE TO ASK HIM A  
11 QUESTION THAT RELATES TO HIS EARLIER TESTIMONY, JUST A COUPLE  
12 QUESTIONS IN ANOTHER AREA.

13 THE FOREMAN: ALL RIGHT.

14 Q. BY MR. WHITE:  YESTERDAY I  
15 BELIEVE YOU TESTIFIED TO THE IDENTITIES OF THE PERSONS WHO  
16 WERE ON THE VIDEOTAPE, OFFICER POWELL, OFFICER WIND AND  
17 SGT. KOON AND OFFICER BRISENO.

18 IS THAT CORRECT?

19 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

20 Q. HOW MANY TIMES DID YOU WATCH THAT VIDEOTAPE  
21 BEFORE WERE YOU ABLE TO MAKE YOUR IDENTIFICATION, OR BEFORE  
22 WERE YOU SURE OF YOUR IDENTIFICATION?

23 A. PROBABLY -- THAT'S A HARD NUMBER.

24 I FIRST VIEWED IT ON TV NEWS, AND I DIDN'T REVIEW  
25 IT CLOSE-UP, UNDER CLOSE SCRUTINY WITH SLOW-MO UNTIL  
26 MARCH 7.

27 SO I SAW BITS AND PIECES ON THE NEWS.

28 I'M NOT SURE IF I CAN GIVE YOU A DIRECT ANSWER

b6  
b7c

1 ON THAT.

2 Q. YOU DIDN'T JUST VIEW THE TAPE ONCE AND WERE ABLE  
3 TO MAKE AN IDENTIFICATION.

4 IS THAT CORRECT?

5 A. NO, I HAD TO WATCH THE TAPE SEVERAL TIMES.

6 BECAUSE EACH TIME YOU WATCH THE TAPE, YOU KEY IN  
7 ON ONE INDIVIDUAL AND WATCH THEIR ACTIONS ALL THE WAY  
8 THROUGH.

9 I CAN'T GIVE YOU A NUMBER. I DON'T KNOW.

10 Q. ARE YOU POSITIVE OF YOUR IDENTIFICATION THAT YOU  
11 HAVE MADE OF THE INDIVIDUALS ON THAT TAPE?

12 A. OH, YES, SIR.

13 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

14 THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE  
15 ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

16

17

(SHORT PAUSE.)

18

19 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
20 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

21 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
22 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
23 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

24 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
25 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
26 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
27 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
28 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

1 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
2 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

3 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

4 THE WITNESS: YES.

5 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

6 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED, SERGEANT.

7  
8 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
9 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

10  
11 MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS

12 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE RAISE YOUR RIGHT HAND.

13 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
14 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
15 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
16 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

17 THE WITNESS: I DO.

18 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE BE SEATED.

19 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE SPEAK  
20 INTO THE MIKE.

21 THE WITNESS: MY NAME IS

22

23  
24

25 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
26 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:  
27  
28

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

## E X A M I N A T I O N

1  
2 BY MR. WHITE:

3 Q. [REDACTED] WHO ARE YOU EMPLOYED BY?

4 A. LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT.

5 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN SO EMPLOYED?

6 A. [REDACTED]

7 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

8 THE FOREMAN: SURELY.

9 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR  
10 ATTENTION TO EXHIBIT NO. 17.

11 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT DOCUMENT?

12 A. YES, I DO.

13 Q. IT IS A DAILY REPORT OF SGT. STACEY KOON.

14 IS THAT CORRECT?

15 A. YES.

16 Q. ARE YOU IN POSSESSION OF THE ORIGINAL OF THAT  
17 DOCUMENT?

18 A. YES.

19 Q. IS THE COPY MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 17, IS THAT A  
20 TRUE AND CORRECT COPY OF THE DOCUMENT?

21 A. YES, IT IS.

22 Q. NOW, DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO THE DOCUMENT  
23 THAT HAS BEEN MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 21.

24 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT DOCUMENT?

25 A. YES, I DO.

26 Q. YOU CERTIFIED TODAY THAT THIS DOCUMENT, EXHIBIT  
27 21, IS A TRUE AND CORRECT COPY OF THE ORIGINAL.

28 IS THAT CORRECT?

b6  
b7c

1 A. YES.

2 Q. IS THE ORIGINAL IN YOUR POSSESSION?

3 A. IT IS.

4 Q. I NOTICE DOWN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE DOCUMENT --  
5 WITHDRAW THAT.

6 THE ORIGINAL DOCUMENT, THAT'S FILLED OUT IN  
7 PENCIL.

8 IS THAT CORRECT?

9 A. YES.

10 Q. THERE IS A PORTION DOWN AT THE BOTTOM OF THE  
11 FIRST PAGE THAT DOES NOT APPEAR TO HAVE BEEN XEROXED  
12 PROPERLY.

13 WHAT IS THAT INFORMATION DOWN AT THE BOTTOM OF  
14 THE PAGE AS FAR AS THE NAME OF THE OFFICERS?

15 A. THAT INFORMATION ON THE FIRST LINE OF THE  
16 OFFICER'S NAME IS [REDACTED] INITIAL [REDACTED] HIS SERIAL  
17 NUMBER IS [REDACTED]

18 AND BELOW HIM IS OFFICER BRISENO, B-R-I-S-E-N-O,  
19 INITIAL T. HIS SERIAL NUMBER IS 23678.

20 ON-DUTY TIME WAS AT 2300 HOURS. THEY WERE  
21 ASSIGNED TO FOOTHILL AREA, WORKING THE ASSIGNED CAR OF  
22 16A53 ON THE A.M. WATCH ON SUNDAY, MARCH 3, 1991.

23 Q. THE DOCUMENT THAT HAS BEEN MARKED AS  
24 EXHIBIT NO. 20, YOU CERTIFIED TODAY AS A TRUE AND ACCURATE  
25 COPY OF THIS DOCUMENT.

26 DO YOU HAVE THE ORIGINAL WITH YOU?

27 A. YES, I DO.

28 Q. AT THE BOTTOM OF THAT PARTICULAR DOCUMENT,

1 EXHIBIT 20, IT APPEARS THE XEROXING IS NOT TOO READABLE.

2 CAN YOU TELL US THE NAME OF THE OFFICERS AT THE  
3 BOTTOM OF EXHIBIT NO. 20?

4 A. THE FIRST NAME IS OFFICER WIND, W-I-N-D,  
5 SERIAL NO. 27745.

6 BELOW HIM OFFICER POWELL, SERIAL NO. 25440.

7 Q. WHAT IS THE DATE THIS DAILY FIELD ACTIVITY REPORT  
8 RELATES TO?

9 A. MARCH 3, AT 9:00 O'CLOCK.

10 Q. IS THAT A.M. WATCH?

11 A. YES, IT IS.

12 MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

13 THE FOREMAN: DO ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE ANY  
14 QUESTIONS?

15 PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

16

17

(SHORT PAUSE.)

18

19 MR. WHITE: I DO HAVE ONE MORE QUESTION.

20 Q. THE VEHICLE NUMBER THAT THEY WERE ASSIGNED TO,  
21 WHAT VEHICLE NUMBER IS THAT, WIND AND POWELL?

22 A. 16A23.

23 THE FOREMAN: ANY FURTHER QUESTIONS?

24 MR. WHITE: NO.

25 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
26 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO SAY TO YOU NOW:

27

28 I MUST ORDER YOU NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY OTHER  
PERSON, EXCEPT AS ORDERED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE

1 ASKED OF YOU AND WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

2 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
3 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE INVESTIGATION  
4 WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE HERE, UNLESS AND  
5 UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE PROCEEDINGS ARE MADE  
6 PUBLIC.

7 ANY VIOLATION OF THIS ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A  
8 CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

9 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

10 THE WITNESS: YES I DO.

11 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

12 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

13  
14 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
15 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

16  
17 MR. WHITE: NEXT WITNESS IS

18 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
19 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
20 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
21 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

22 THE WITNESS: I DO.

23 THE FOREMAN: STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND  
24 PLEASE SPEAK INTO THE MICROPHONE.

25 THE WITNESS: , LAST NAME,

26   
27 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE.

28 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU.

1 Q. [REDACTED] WHERE ARE YOU EMPLOYED?

2 A. LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT, INTERNAL AFFAIRS  
3 DIVISION.

4 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN THERE?

5 A. APPROXIMATELY [REDACTED]

6 Q. DID YOU HAVE OCCASION TO GO TO THE FOOTHILL  
7 DIVISION POLICE STATION ON MARCH 4, 1991?

8 A. YES, I DID.

9 Q. WHAT WAS YOUR REASON FOR GOING THERE?

10 A. I WAS TO INITIATE AN INVESTIGATION INTO  
11 ALLEGATIONS OF MISCONDUCT INVOLVING OFFICERS AT THE  
12 TERMINATION OF THE PURSUIT INVOLVING A CHP OFFICER -- CHP  
13 OFFICERS.

14 Q. DETECTIVE, ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH A 181 REPORT?

15 A. YES, I AM.

16 Q. WHAT IS A 181 REPORT?

17 A. THAT'S A PERSONNEL COMPLAINT.

18 Q. WHEN IS A 181 REPORT SUPPOSED TO BE FILED OR  
19 WHAT IS IT FOR?

20 A. A PERSONNEL COMPLAINT IS A REPORT THAT IS  
21 INITIATED BY A SUPERVISOR WHENEVER HE HAS REASONABLE CAUSE TO  
22 BELIEVE MISCONDUCT HAS OCCURRED AND THAT MISCONDUCT COULD LED  
23 TO DISCIPLINE.

24 Q. DID YOU INVESTIGATE WHETHER OR NOT A 181 REPORT  
25 WAS FILED REGARDING THIS INCIDENT?

26 A. YES, I DID.

27 Q. WAS A 181 REPORT FILED BY A SUPERVISOR RELATING  
28 TO THIS INCIDENT?

1 A. JUST MYSELF, YES.

2 Q. DID SGT. STACEY KOON FILE A 181 REPORT REGARDING  
3 THIS INCIDENT?

4 A. NO, HE DID NOT.

5 Q. BY "THIS INCIDENT," I'M REFERRING TO THE INCIDENT  
6 REGARDING RODNEY KING THAT WAS STOPPED BY THE L.A.P.D.  
7 OFFICERS AND CHP OFFICER?

8 A. NO.

9 I SEE NO EVIDENCE OF A 181 REPORT BEING  
10 INITIATED.

11 THE COURT: ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE ANY  
12 QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

13

14

(SHORT PAUSE.)

15

16 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE LISTEN TO WHAT I'M ABOUT TO SAY TO  
17 YOU NOW:

18

19 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
20 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
21 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

22

23 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER  
24 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
25 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
26 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
27 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

28

I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

1 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

2 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

3 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

4

5 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
6 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

7

8 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

9 MR. WHITE: I HAVE NO FURTHER WITNESSES TODAY.

10 I TO HAVE ONE WITNESS LEFT FOR TOMORROW MORNING  
11 HOWEVER.

12 THE FOREMAN: THERE IS NO FURTHER BUSINESS FOR TODAY  
13 THEN.

14 THIS HEARING IS IN RECESS UNTIL 9:30 TOMORROW  
15 MORNING.

16 THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE NOT  
17 TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR DISCUSS IT  
18 AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES THIS CASE FOR  
19 DELIBERATIONS.

20

21 (EVENING ADJOURNMENT TAKEN.)

22

-000-

23

24

25

26

27

28

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; THURSDAY, MARCH 14, 1991

2 9:55 A.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 (AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
6 22 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)  
7

8 THE FOREMAN: THE HEARING IS NOW IN SESSION.

9 MADAM SECRETARY, WILL YOU PLEASE CALL THE ROLL.  
10 THE DOORS ARE SECURED.  
11

12 (ROLL CALLED.)  
13

14 THE FOREMAN: LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 22 GRAND  
15 JURORS PRESENT.

16 YOU MAY PROCEED, MR. WHITE, WHEN READY.

17 MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] WILL BE THE NEXT WITNESS.

18 THE FOREMAN: PLEASE APPROACH, AND RAISE YOUR RIGHT  
19 HAND.

20 YOU DO SOLEMNLY SWEAR THE TESTIMONY YOU ARE  
21 ABOUT TO GIVE IN THE MATTER NOW PENDING BEFORE THE GRAND  
22 JURY OF THE COUNTY OF LOS ANGELES SHALL BE THE TRUTH, THE  
23 WHOLE TRUTH AND NOTHING BUT THE TRUTH, SO HELP YOU, GOD.

24 THE WITNESS: I DO.

25 THE FOREMAN: WILL YOU PLEASE BE SEATED.

26 STATE AND SPELL YOUR FULL NAME, AND PLEASE SPEAK  
27 INTO THE MIKE.

28 THE WITNESS: MY FULL NAME, [REDACTED] MIDDLE NAME

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 OF [REDACTED] LAST NAME, [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

2 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED.

3 [REDACTED]  
4 [REDACTED]

5 CALLED AS A WITNESS BEFORE THE LOS ANGELES COUNTY GRAND JURY,  
6 WAS DULY SWORN AND TESTIFIED AS FOLLOWS:

7  
8 E X A M I N A T I O N

9 BY MR. WHITE:

10 Q. [REDACTED] WHERE ARE YOU EMPLOYED?

b6  
b7C

11 A. BY THE LOS ANGELES POLICE DEPARTMENT, CURRENTLY  
12 ASSIGNED TO FOOTHILL PATROL DIVISION.

13 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN IN FOOTHILL PATROL  
14 DIVISION?

15 A. SINCE, I BELIEVE, [REDACTED]

16 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU BEEN A LOS ANGELES POLICE  
17 OFFICER?

18 A. [REDACTED]

19 Q. NOW, ON MARCH 3, 1991, WERE YOU WORKING?

20 A. YES, I WAS.

21 Q. WHICH WATCH WERE YOU WORKING?

22 A. MID-P.M. WATCH, WHICH IS 1810, WHICH IS 6:15 P.M.  
23 TO 3 IN THE MORNING.

24 Q. WHAT WAS YOUR ASSIGNMENT ON THAT EVENING?

25 A. [REDACTED]

b6  
b7C

26 Q. YOU SAID 6:30 TO 3:30?

27 A. 6:15 TO 3:00 O'CLOCK IN THE MORNING, 0300.

28 Q. SO YOU WERE WORKING MARCH 2, 1991 AT 6:15 TO

1 MARCH 3, 1991 AT 3:00 A.M. IN THE MORNING.

2 IS THAT CORRECT?

3 A. THAT IS CORRECT, SIR.

4 Q. DO YOU RECALL WHAT UNIT YOU WERE IN THAT NIGHT?

5 A. I BELIEVE IT WAS [REDACTED]

6 Q. WOULD THAT BE [REDACTED]

7 A. THAT'S CORRECT, SIR.

8 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHAT THE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL  
9 IS?

10 A. YES, I DO.

11 Q. WHAT IS THE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL?

12 A. THE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL IS A COMPUTER-TYPE  
13 DEVICE USED TO PUT OUR LOCATIONS, OUR CODE 6 LOCATIONS WHERE  
14 WE ARE GOING AT.

15 IT'S USED TO MAKE TRANSMISSIONS FROM UNIT TO  
16 UNIT, FROM UNIT TO THE RADIO TRANSMIT OPERATOR, AND TO ALSO  
17 RECEIVE INCOMING MESSAGES FROM THE RADIO TRANSMIT OFFICER  
18 WHEN SHE IS SENDING US CALLS AS TO WHERE WE ARE SUPPOSED TO  
19 GO.

20 Q. SO YOU ARE ABLE TO COMMUNICATE WITH OTHER UNITS  
21 THROUGH THAT MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL?

22 A. THAT IS CORRECT, SIR.

23 MR. WHITE: MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

24 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

25 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] DIRECTING YOUR  
26 ATTENTION TO THIS PHOTO PREVIOUSLY MARKED AS EXHIBIT NO. 8.

27 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THE INDIVIDUAL DEPICTED IN THAT  
28 PHOTO?

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 A. YES, I DO.

2 Q. WHO IS THAT INDIVIDUAL?

3 A. THAT INDIVIDUAL IS OFFICER LAURENCE POWELL.

4 Q. DO YOU KNOW OFFICER POWELL?

5 A. YES, I DO.

6 Q. HOW LONG HAVE YOU KNOWN OFFICER POWELL?

7 A. APPROXIMATELY 10 MONTHS.

8 Q. WHERE DID YOU FIRST MEET OFFICER POWELL?

9 A. ORIGINALLY I HAD MET HIM WHEN I WAS ASSIGNED TO  
10 RAMPART DIVISION.

11 Q. WHEN WAS THAT?

12 A. MY FULL ASSIGNMENT AT RAMPART, SIR?

13 Q. NO.

14 WHEN DID YOU MEET HIM AT RAMPART?

15 A. I BELIEVE IT WAS AROUND JULY OF 1990.

16 I COULDN'T BE EXACT, BUT IT WAS APPROXIMATELY  
17 JULY.

18 Q. NOW, RAMPART DIVISION IS ANOTHER POLICE STATION  
19 IN ANOTHER PART OF THE CITY.

20 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

21 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

22 Q. IN FACT, IT'S NEAR THIS COURTHOUSE.

23 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

24 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

25 Q. WOULD YOU SAY YOU WERE PERSONAL FRIENDS WITH  
26 OFFICER POWELL?

27 A. YES, I WOULD.

28 Q. ARE YOU A BOYFRIEND-GIRLFRIEND-TYPE

1 RELATIONSHIP?

2 A. NO, SIR, WE ARE NOT.

3 Q. HAVE YOU EVER HAD THAT TYPE OF RELATIONSHIP,  
4 BOYFRIEND-GIRLFRIEND?

5 A. NO, SIR, WE HAVE NOT.

6 Q. NOW, ON MARCH 3, 1991, YOU WERE COMMUNICATING  
7 WITH OFFICER POWELL VIA THE MOBILE DIGITAL TERMINAL.

8 ISN'T THAT CORRECT?

9 A. THAT'S CORRECT, SIR.

10 Q. WHO WAS YOUR PARTNER THAT EVENING?

11 A. [REDACTED]

12 Q. NOW, YOU WERE COMMUNICATING FROM YOUR UNIT,  
13 [REDACTED] TO OFFICER POWELL'S UNIT, 16A23.

14 IS THAT CORRECT?

15 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

16 Q. HOW DID YOU KNOW YOU WERE COMMUNICATING WITH  
17 OFFICER POWELL?

18 A. BECAUSE A23 IS HIS ASSIGNED UNIT.

19 EACH OF THE POLICE OFFICERS ARE ASSIGNED THEIR  
20 OWN UNIT, AND GENERALLY THEY ALWAYS STAY THE SAME.

21 AND OFFICER POWELL, I KNEW, WAS WORKING THAT UNIT  
22 BECAUSE HE HAD TRANSMITTED TO ME INITIALLY THAT HE WAS  
23 WORKING THAT UNIT.

24 Q. MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS?

25 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY.

26 Q. BY MR. WHITE: [REDACTED] I'M SHOWING YOU  
27 EXHIBIT NO. 16 THAT HAS PREVIOUSLY BEEN IDENTIFIED AS  
28 CONTAINING THE RADIO TRANSMISSIONS FROM THE MOBILE DIGITAL

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 TERMINAL FROM UNIT 16A23 WATCH 1.

2 IS 16A23 WATCH 1, WOULD THAT HAVE BEEN OFFICER  
3 POWELL'S UNIT?

4 A. THAT'S CORRECT, SIR.

5 Q. DIRECTING YOUR ATTENTION TO A  
6 YELLOW-HIGHLIGHTED AREA.

7 DO YOU RECOGNIZE THAT TRANSMISSION?

8 A. YES, I DO.

9 Q. WHO INITIATED THAT TRANSMISSION?

10 A. THAT WAS INITIATED FROM ME.

11 Q. CAN YOU PLEASE READ THAT TRANSMISSION.

12 A. FROM 16FB9 WATCH 5. (READING:)

13 "WHAT ARE YOU UP TO?

14 "WE ARE ON THE ROCK."

15 I WOULD LIKE TO CLARIFY WHAT THE "ROCK" IS.

16 WOULD YOU LIKE ME TO DO THAT?

17 Q. WHY DON'T YOU READ IT THROUGH, THEN WE WILL  
18 CLARIFY.

19 A. YES, SIR. (READING:)

20 "WE ARE UP ON THE ROCK.

21 "WHAT ARE YOU UP TO?

22 "WE ARE UP ON THE ROCK WITH  
23 16L170FB7, X82 AND 89 ON AN O.P. OF SOME  
24 ABANDONED HOUSES WITH NORCO AND BFMB  
25 SUSPECTS IN THERE.

26 "WE ARE WAITING FOR THEM TO  
27 HIT SOME PLACE."

28 Q. NOW, COULD YOU GO BACK AND EXPLAIN WHAT, "WE ARE

1 UP ON THE ROCK" MEANS?

2 A. THE "ROCK" IS WHEN -- WHEN OFFICERS REFER TO  
3 "UP ON A ROCK," THE "ROCK" IS A PORTION OF TUJUNGA.

4 FOOTHILL DIVISION ENCOMPASSES LAKEVIEW TERRACE,  
5 SUNLAND, ARLETA, SYLMAR AND PART OF UP NEAR THE SEPULVEDA  
6 AREA.

7 THE "ROCK" WE REFER TO WAS TUJUNGA.

8 THEY CALL IT THE "ROCK," BECAUSE ONCE YOU EXIT  
9 THE I-5 AT SUNLAND, YOU HAVE TO GO UP TOWARDS THE ROCKS IN  
10 THE MOUNTAINS TO GET TO IT.

11 AND EVEN THE RESIDENTS THAT LIVE IN TUJUNGA  
12 REFER TO THE "ROCK."

13 OVER THE YEARS, THE POLICE DEPARTMENT HAS JUST  
14 PICKED IT UP FROM THEM.

15 SO NOW EVERYONE REFERS TO IT AS THE "ROCK."

16 BUT IT'S ACTUALLY TUJUNGA.

17 Q. YOU WERE UP ON THE ROCK WITH THREE OTHER POLICE  
18 UNITS?

19 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

20 WE WERE A CODE 5 UP THERE.

21 Q. WHAT IS A CODE 5?

22 A. BASICALLY WHAT IS COMMONLY REFERRED TO AS A  
23 STAKE-OUT.

24 Q. WHY WERE YOU STAKING OUT THAT LOCATION?

25 A. WE WERE STAKING OUT THAT LOCATION BECAUSE THE  
26 RESIDENTS OF THIS TWO PARTICULAR APARTMENT BUILDINGS HAVE  
27 JUST BEEN GETTING CONTINUALLY, CONTINUALLY HIT, THEIR  
28 VEHICLES, BY BURGLARY FROM MOTOR VEHICLE SUSPECTS, AND ALSO

1 THEIR APARTMENTS.

2 IT'S JUST GOTTEN TO A POINT WHERE THEY JUST  
3 BASICALLY CAN'T TAKE IT ANYMORE AND HAVE ASKED FOR OUR HELP.

4 SO WE WERE UNDERCOVER, SO TO SPEAK, TRYING TO  
5 SEE -- WE HAD NARROWED IT DOWN TO WHEN THESE PARTICULAR  
6 PEOPLE WERE HITTING THEIR VEHICLES.

7 SO WE WERE WAITING TO SEE -- SOME OF US WERE IN  
8 OUR VEHICLES, HIDDEN.

9 SOME OF US WERE IN AN APARTMENT, AN ABANDONED  
10 APARTMENT THAT WE WERE GIVEN PERMISSION TO USE, WAITING FOR  
11 THESE GUYS TO HIT SO WE COULD CATCH THEM AND HOPEFULLY  
12 CURTAIL THE PROBLEM.

13 Q. THAT WAS THE END OF THE TRANSMISSION.

14 IS THAT CORRECT?

15 A. AT THAT POINT, YES.

16 Q. NOW, SOME TIME LATER, OFFICER POWELL OR UNIT  
17 16A23, INITIATED A CONVERSATION WITH YOU.

18 IS THAT CORRECT?

19 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

20 Q. WHAT WAS THAT CONVERSATION?

21 A. IT SAYS: (READING:)

22 "TO 16FB9" -- WHICH WAS OUR  
23 UNIT.

24 AND, IN REFERENCE TO US, ME,  
25 SAYING THAT WE WERE UP ON THE ROCK, HE SAID,  
26 "SOUNDS ALMOST AS EXCITING AS OUR LAST CALL.

27 "IT WAS RIGHT OUT OF 'GORILLAS  
28 IN THE MIST.'" WHATEVER.

1 Q. DO YOU KNOW WHAT OFFICER POWELL WAS REFERRING TO  
2 WHEN HE SAID, "IT WAS RIGHT OUT OF "GORILLAS IN THE MIST"?

3 A. I HAVE NO IDEA.

4 I DON'T KNOW WHAT "GORILLAS IN THE MIST" IS.

5 I HAVE BEEN TOLD SINCE THEN.

6 Q. TOLD BY WHOM?

7 A. JUST PEOPLE IN GENERAL.

8 I ASKED SOMEBODY WHAT IT WAS, AND THEY TOLD ME IT  
9 WAS A MOVIE.

10 Q. BUT THAT HAD NO MEANING TO YOU?

11 A. I HAD NEVER SEEN THE MOVIE.

12 I DON'T KNOW WHAT IT MEANS.

13 Q. WE HAVE AN EXCERPT HERE. THIS IS AN EXCERPT OF  
14 THE CALLS.

15 I'M SHOWING YOU EXHIBIT NO. 15 AT THIS TIME.

16 ON MARCH 3, 1991 AT 12:32 IN THE MORNING, YOU  
17 INITIATED CONTACT WITH OFFICER POWELL'S UNIT.

18 IS THAT CORRECT?

19 A. YES.

20 AT 12:23, DO YOU MEAN?

21 Q. NO, 12:32.

22 A. OKAY. YES.

23 Q. THAT WAS APPROXIMATELY 1 MINUTE AFTER THE  
24 TRANSMISSION WHERE OFFICER POWELL SAID, "IT'S RIGHT OUT OF  
25 "GORILLAS IN THE MIST"?

26 A. CORRECT.

27 Q. WHAT WAS YOUR MESSAGE TO HIM?

28 A. MY MESSAGE WAS BASICALLY LAUGHING, SAYING, "HA,

1 HA, HA. LET ME GUESS WHO WAS THE PARTIES."

2 Q. DOES THAT SAY, "LET ME GUESS WHO BE THE  
3 PARTIES?"

4 A. YES, IT DOES.

5 Q. DO YOU TYPE IN THIS "HA, HA, HA"?

6 A. YEAH. YOU HAVE TO TYPE IT IN.

7 Q. SO YOU ACTUALLY TYPE IN EVERYTHING THAT IS  
8 THERE?

9 A. CORRECT.

10 Q. SO WHEN YOU SAID "HA, HA, HA. LET ME GUESS WHO  
11 BE THE PARTIES," WHAT WERE YOU REFERRING TO?

12 A. WHO WE PROBABLY HAD TO DEAL WITH.

13 Q. WHO WAS THAT?

14 A. PROBABLY GANG MEMBERS.

15 Q. ANY PARTICULAR TYPE OF GANG MEMBERS?

16 A. NO.

17 THERE ARE ONLY -- REALLY THERE ARE ONLY TWO TYPES  
18 OF GANG MEMBERS IN OUR DIVISION.

19 Q. WHAT TYPES ARE THOSE, THE TWO TYPES?

20 A. ALL OF -- I DON'T KNOW OF ANY BASICALLY,  
21 BECAUSE THE ETHNICITY, BECAUSE OF THE MAKEUP OF OUR  
22 DIVISION, IT COULD ONLY BE TWO THINGS, HISPANIC OR BLACK.

23 Q. MAY I APPROACH THE WITNESS AGAIN?

24 THE FOREMAN: SURE.

25 Q. BY MR. WHITE: ON MARCH 3, 1991 AT 1:12 IN THE  
26 MORNING, OFFICER POWELL INITIATED -- OR SOMEONE IN UNIT 16A23  
27 INITIATED A CONVERSATION WITH YOUR UNIT.

28 IS THAT CORRECT?

- 1 A. CORRECT.
- 2 Q. BY THE WAY, DO YOU KNOW OFFICER TIMOTHY WIND?
- 3 A. NO, I DO NOT.
- 4 Q. YOU WERE THE ONLY ONE COMMUNICATING BETWEEN -- TO  
5 UNIT 16A23.
- 6 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 7 A. YES, BECAUSE I WAS THE PASSENGER OFFICER.
- 8 Q. SO THE ONLY ONE THAT YOU KNEW IN UNIT 16A23 WAS  
9 OFFICER POWELL.
- 10 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 11 A. THAT'S CORRECT.
- 12 Q. NOW, ON -- AT 1:12 IN THE MORNING ON MARCH 3,  
13 1991, OFFICER POWELL SAYS TO YOU THROUGH THE M.D.T.,  
14 "OOPS."
- 15 A. THAT'S CORRECT.
- 16 Q. THEN YOU RESPOND, APPROXIMATELY -- IT LOOKS LIKE  
17 IT'S WITHIN SECONDS.
- 18 IS THAT CORRECT?
- 19 A. CORRECT.
- 20 Q. WHAT DO YOU SAY?
- 21 A. "OOPS, WHAT?"
- 22 Q. THEN AT 1:13 OFFICER POWELL RESPONDS BACK TO YOU.  
23 WHAT DOES HE SAY?
- 24 A. HE SAYS, "I HAVEN'T BEATEN ANYONE THIS BAD IN A  
25 LONG TIME."
- 26 Q. AND AT 1:15 IN THE MORNING YOU RESPOND BACK TO  
27 OFFICER POWELL.
- 28 IS THAT CORRECT?

1 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

2 Q. AND WHAT DO YOU SAY TO HIM?

3 A. "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN."

4 AND I MUST HAVE HAD A TYPO HERE, BECAUSE I HAVE A  
5 LITTLE BIT BETTER ENGLISH THAN THIS.

6 IT SAYS, "WHY FOR YOU DO THAT? I THOUGHT YOU  
7 AGREED TO CHILL OUT FOR A WHILE.

8 "WHAT DID HE DO?"

9 Q. WHEN YOU SAY, "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN," OFFICER POWELL  
10 HAD DONE THIS BEFORE?

11 A. DONE WHAT BEFORE?

12 Q. "BEATEN ANYONE THIS BAD IN A LONG TIME"?

13 A. NO, SIR.

14 Q. THEN WHY DID YOU SAY, "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN"?

15 A. WHAT I MEANT BY, "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN," WAS THAT  
16 ANOTHER USE OF FORCE HAD TO HAVE BEEN MADE, REFERRING TO A  
17 PRIOR INCIDENT THAT I WAS INVOLVED IN PERSONALLY WITH OFFICER  
18 POWELL.

19 Q. WHEN WAS THAT INCIDENT?

20 A. APPROXIMATELY SEPTEMBER -- IT WAS EITHER  
21 SEPTEMBER OR OCTOBER OF 1990.

22 Q. THAT WOULD HAVE BEEN 6 MONTHS BEFORE THIS  
23 TRANSMISSION?

24 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

25 Q. WHAT DID THAT INCIDENT INVOLVE?

26 A. WOULD YOU LIKE ME TO EXPLAIN IT FROM BEGINNING TO  
27 END WHAT HAPPENED?

28 IT'S NOT THAT LONG.

1

Q. SURE.

2

A. OKAY.

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

b6  
b7C

1

2

3

4

Q. WELL, I MISSED SOMETHING THERE.

5

6

WHO WAS THE PERSON THAT OFFICER POWELL BEAT BADLY  
THAT TIME?

7

A. NOBODY WAS BEAT BADLY.

8

Q. WELL, THE TRANSMISSION HERE FROM POWELL TO YOU  
SAYS, "I HAVEN'T BEATEN ANYONE THIS BAD IN A LONG TIME."  
AND YOU WANTED TO DISCUSS THAT INCIDENT.

11

12

WHAT DOES THAT INCIDENT HAVE TO DO WITH THIS  
STATEMENT?

13

14

A. THAT WAS THE ONLY INCIDENT I'M TALKING ABOUT.  
THAT WAS THE ONLY INCIDENT I WAS REFERRING TO.

15

16

WHAT HE MEANS BY, "I HAVEN'T HAD TO BEAT ANYBODY  
FOR A LONG TIME" --

17

Q. NO. WAIT A MINUTE.

18

IT SAYS -- AND HE TYPES THIS IN; RIGHT?

19

A. CORRECT.

20

Q. THIS COMES OVER THE M.D.T.?

21

A. CORRECT.

22

23

Q. THE STATEMENT IS, "I HAVEN'T BEATEN ANYONE THIS  
BAD IN A LONG TIME"?

24

A. CORRECT.

25

26

Q. THERE WAS NO BEATING IN THIS INCIDENT YOU JUST  
TALKED ABOUT?

27

A.

28

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Q. THERE WAS MORE?

A. THERE WAS -- I DON'T KNOW IF IT WAS OFFICER POWELL OR WHO, I DON'T REMEMBER. BUT THAT'S THE INCIDENT I'M REFERRING TO THAT WE HAD TO BEAT SOMEBODY. WE HAD TO PHYSICALLY TAKE SOMEBODY INTO PHYSICAL CUSTODY.

THAT'S THE ONLY INCIDENT I HAVE BEEN ON WITH HIM. I CAN'T TESTIFY TO ANYTHING ELSE.

Q. YOU SAY, "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN. WHY FOR YOU DO THAT?

"I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO CHILL OUT FOR A WHILE."

A. CORRECT.

Q. SO YOU ARE SAYING THAT THIS ONE INCIDENT THAT YOU DESCRIBED IS THE BAD BEATING THAT POWELL IS REFERRING TO IN HIS PREVIOUS TRANSMISSION TO YOU?

A. THAT'S THE ONLY INCIDENT THAT I HAVE EVER BEEN ABLE TO WITNESS TO OR TESTIFY TO THAT I HAVE EVER BE INVOLVED IN A USE OF FORCE, TO MY RECOLLECTION.

I MEAN, I COULD PULL OUT EVERY F.H.D.R., BUT THAT'S THE ONLY INCIDENT I HAVE EVEN BE ON WITH OFFICER POWELL THAT I HAVE BEEN ON.

I KNOW HE'S BEEN IN AN INCIDENT SINCE THEN WITH THE OFFICER [REDACTED] INCIDENT, BUT THAT'S THE ONLY ONE.

Q. OFFICER [REDACTED] YOU ARE GOOD FRIENDS WITH OFFICER POWELL, AREN'T YOU?

A. THAT'S CORRECT, I AM.

1 Q. YOU TALKED TO OFFICER POWELL SOMETIMES AFTER  
2 WORKING HOURS?

3 A. THAT'S CORRECT.

4 Q. YOU TALK ABOUT YOUR POLICE -- YOU TALK ABOUT  
5 THE PROBLEMS YOU HAD, YOU TALK ABOUT THINGS THAT COME UP  
6 DURING THE SHIFT, THINGS OF THAT NATURE?

7 A. YES.

8 Q. HAS OFFICER POWELL EVER TOLD YOU ABOUT ANY OTHER  
9 BEATINGS THAT HE'S ADMINISTERED TO OTHER SUSPECTS?

10 A. NO. HE'S NEVER MENTIONED ANYTHING, EXCEPT THE  
11 ONES WE HAVE BEEN INVOLVED IN.

12 Q. SO WHEN OFFICER POWELL TYPES THIS INTO THE  
13 M.D.T. ON 1:13 IN THE MORNING, THE INCIDENT THAT HAPPENED  
14 6 MONTHS EARLIER WHERE YOU ARE NOT EVEN SURE IF OFFICER  
15 POWELL EVEN TOOK OUT HIS BATON, IMMEDIATELY IT LEAPS INTO  
16 YOUR MIND, AND YOU SAY, "OH, NO; NOT AGAIN. WHY FOR YOU DO  
17 THAT?

18 "I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO CHILL OUT FOR A  
19 WHILE."

20 IS THAT WHAT YOU ARE TESTIFYING TO?

21 A. THERE ARE OTHER INCIDENTS THAT HAVE HAPPENED,  
22 OTHER USES OF FORCE THAT HE'S BEEN INVOLVED IN BUT I CAN'T  
23 TESTIFY TO IT BECAUSE I WAS NOT THERE.

24 Q. WELL, WHAT HAS HE TOLD YOU ABOUT THOSE OTHER  
25 INCIDENTS?

26 A. I'D HAVE TO REALLY REMEMBER.

27 Q. WELL --

28 A. I MEAN, I WOULD HAVE TO TRY AND SIT HERE AND

1 THINK.

2 I CAN DO THAT, IF YOU LIKE.

3 Q. WELL, WE HAVE TIME.

4 A. ONE INCIDENT THAT I'M TALKING ABOUT, AND I  
5 DON'T KNOW IF OFFICER POWELL USED FORCE OR NOT, THE  
6 INCIDENT THAT I'M TALKING ABOUT WAS INVOLVED WITH OFFICER

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20 Q. LET ME READ THIS AGAIN TO MAKE SURE YOU  
21 UNDERSTAND IT.

22 A. I DO UNDERSTAND IT.

23 Q. IT SAYS, "I HAVEN'T" -- IT SAYS, "I HAVEN'T  
24 BEATEN ANYONE THIS BAD IN A LONG TIME."

25 WHEN YOU READ THAT, DO YOU TAKE THAT TO MEAN HE'S  
26 TALKING ABOUT OTHER OFFICERS OR HIMSELF?

27 A. HIMSELF.

28 IT'S OBVIOUS HE SAYS, "I," HIMSELF.

b6  
b7c

1 Q. WHAT OTHER INCIDENCES OF FORCE HAS OFFICER  
2 POWELL TOLD YOU ABOUT?

3 A. I DON'T REMEMBER. I HONESTLY DON'T REMEMBER.

4 Q. WOULD IT BE A FAIR STATEMENT WHEN YOU SAY,  
5 "THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO CHILL OUT FOR A WHILE," THAT  
6 BASICALLY MEANS I THOUGHT YOU AGREED NOT TO DO IT ANYMORE.

7 ISN'T THAT CORRECT? ISN'T THAT WHAT THAT MEANS?

8 A. CORRECT. CORRECT.

9 Q. SO THAT MEANS YOU MUST HAVE SPOKEN WITH HIM ABOUT  
10 THESE THINGS.

11 YOU MUST HAVE SPOKEN WITH HIM ABOUT THIS INCIDENT  
12 OR INCIDENTS WHERE HE'S BEATEN SOMEONE?

13 A. NO, THAT'S NOT CORRECT.

14 WHAT IS CORRECT IS THAT BEING A MID-P.M. WATCH  
15 OFFICER, YOU ARE INVOLVED IN MORE -- BECAUSE OF THE HOURS OF  
16 THE NIGHT, YOU ARE INVOLVED IN MORE FELONY ARRESTS, MORE  
17 FELONY STOPS, MORE THIS AND THAT.

18 IT ALWAYS SEEMS THAT THE MID-P.M. WATCH CREW --  
19 AND THIS CAN BE TESTIFIED TO BY ANY CAPTAIN IN OUR DIVISION  
20 OR ANY LIEUTENANT OR ANY SERGEANTS -- THE MID-P.M. WATCH CREW  
21 IS THE HARDEST-WORKING OFFICERS, THAT ARE THE MOST INVOLVED  
22 OFFICERS AND THEY GET INTO THE MOST THINGS.

23 THEY GET INTO MORE FIGHTS AND THINGS. THAT'S WHAT  
24 I'M REFERRING TO.

25 Q. OFFICER  I'M NOT QUESTIONING YOUR  
26 DEDICATION, AND I'M NOT QUESTIONING ANY OTHER OFFICER'S  
27 DEDICATION.

28 WHAT I'M SAYING IS, WHEN OFFICER POWELL SAYS,

1 "HAVEN'T BEATEN ANYONE THIS BAD IN A LONG TIME," AND YOU SAY,  
2 "I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO CHILL OUT FOR A WHILE," THAT  
3 CONNOTES THAT YOU HAVE SPOKEN WITH HIM ABOUT THESE  
4 INCIDENTS.

5 A. NO.

6 WE HAVE SPOKEN, NOT ABOUT THE INCIDENT, BUT ABOUT  
7 OUR DIFFERENT PHILOSOPHIES ON POLICING.

8 Q. WHAT IS OFFICER POWELL'S DIFFERENT PHILOSOPHY ON  
9 POLICING?

10 A. I CAN'T -- YOU MEAN YOU WANT ME TO TELL YOU WHAT  
11 HE BELIEVES ON HIS PHILOSOPHY OF POLICING?

12 ISN'T THAT HEARSAY?

13 Q. SO IS IT YOUR TESTIMONY YOU HAVE NOT SPOKEN WITH  
14 OFFICER POWELL ABOUT ANY BEATINGS HE MAY HAVE ADMINISTERED TO  
15 OTHER PERSONS OR OTHER SUSPECTS?

16 A. I HAVE BEEN THERE AT THE STATION WHEN THEY HAVE  
17 HAD OTHER INCIDENTS THAT THEY HAVE ENDED UP USING FORCE OR  
18 BEEN IN FIGHTS, BUT I WASN'T THERE SO I DON'T KNOW WHAT  
19 HAPPENED. THAT'S WHAT I MEAN.

20 YES, I'M AWARE THAT THERE ARE OTHER USES OF  
21 FORCE, WHICH IS OBVIOUSLY TO THIS GRAND JURY, GOING TO BECOME  
22 OBVIOUS.

23 BUT SINCE I WASN'T THERE, I CAN'T TESTIFY TO  
24 THEM. I KNOW THAT THEY HAPPENED, AND WE DISCUSSED, AS I  
25 SAID, OUR DIFFERENT PHILOSOPHIES ON POLICING.

26 MINE ARE A LITTLE DIFFERENT BECAUSE I'M A FEMALE,  
27 AND I HAVE TO HANDLE SITUATIONS DIFFERENTLY THAN A MALE  
28 WOULD.

1                    THAT'S WHAT I MEAN BY WE HAVE DISCUSSED OUR  
2 DIFFERENT PHILOSOPHIES ON POLICING.

3                    YES, WE HAVE. AND HE HAS A DIFFERENT PHILOSOPHY  
4 THAN I DO.

5                    MR. WHITE: NO FURTHER QUESTIONS.

6                    THE FOREMAN: IF ANY MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY HAVE ANY  
7 QUESTIONS, PLEASE FOLLOW OUR USUAL PROCEDURE.

8  
9                    (SHORT PAUSE.)

10  
11                    Q. BY MR. WHITE: OFFICER  WERE YOU AWARE THAT b6  
12 ALL M.D.T. TRANSMISSIONS WERE RECORDED AND WERE ON FILE? b7C

13                    A. YES, I AM.

14                    Q. WERE YOU AWARE OF THAT ON MARCH 3, 1991?

15                    A. YES. IT'S A DEPARTMENT POLICY.

16                    Q. WHAT IS THE MEANING OF "CHILLING OUT"?

17                    A. IT'S A COMMON PHRASE USED BY THE GENERAL PUBLIC  
18 AND THE POLICE MEANING -- I DON'T KNOW -- RELAX, I GUESS.

19                    Q. SO WHEN YOU SAID, "I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO  
20 CHILL OUT FOR A WHILE," YOU MEANT, "I THOUGHT YOU AGREED TO  
21 RELAX FOR A WHILE"?

22                    A. UH-HUH.

23                    MR. MASON: IS THAT "YES"?

24                    THE WITNESS: YES, IT IS.

25                    Q. BY MR. WHITE: WHEN YOU SAID, "LET ME GUESS WHO  
26 BE THE PARTIES," ISN'T THIS WHAT IS COMMONLY REFERRED TO AS  
27 BLACK LANGUAGE?

28                    A. NO, IT'S NOT. NOT TO MY KNOWLEDGE.

1 Q. WHAT IS THE HEIGHT AND WEIGHT OF OFFICER POWELL?

2 MR. MASON: IF YOU KNOW.

3 THE WITNESS: HE'S PROBABLY ABOUT 5-10, 180, 175.

4 Q. BY MR. WHITE: HOW ABOUT OFFICER BRISENO, IF YOU  
5 KNOW?

6 DO YOU KNOW OFFICER BRISENO?

7 A. I HAVE SEEN HIM IN THE STATION.

8 I DON'T KNOW HIM. I HAVE NEVER EVEN SPOKE WITH  
9 HIM BEFORE.

10 HE IS ABOUT 5-6, 5-7, MAYBE 140.

11 HE'S REAL THIN.

12 Q. HOW ABOUT SGT. KOON?

13 A. SGT. KOON IS ABOUT 5-9 AND MAYBE 170.

14 Q. DID OFFICER POWELL EVER TALK TO YOU ABOUT THIS  
15 INCIDENT SINCE IT'S HAPPENED?

16 A. YES, HE HAS.

17 Q. DID HE TALK TO YOU AFTER THE -- AT THE STATION  
18 THE NIGHT IT HAPPENED?

19 A. NOT THE NIGHT IT HAPPENED, BECAUSE THEY WERE ON  
20 THE 13TH FLOOR AND I WAS ALREADY GONE BY THE TIME.

21 IT WAS THE FOLLOWING DAY.

22 MR. MASON: NOTHING FURTHER.

23 THE FOREMAN: BEFORE YOU LEAVE, PLEASE LISTEN VERY  
24 CAREFULLY TO WHAT I'M GOING TO TELL YOU NOW:

25 YOU ARE ORDERED NOT TO REVEAL TO ANY PERSON,  
26 EXCEPT AS DIRECTED BY THE COURT, WHAT QUESTIONS WERE ASKED  
27 OF YOU OR WHAT RESPONSES WERE GIVEN.

28 IN ADDITION, YOU ARE NOT TO REVEAL ANY OTHER

1 MATTERS CONCERNING THE NATURE OR SUBJECT OF THE  
2 INVESTIGATION WHICH YOU LEARNED DURING YOUR APPEARANCE  
3 HERE, UNLESS AND UNTIL SUCH TIME AS A TRANSCRIPT OF THESE  
4 PROCEEDINGS IS MADE PUBLIC.

5 I WISH TO ADVISE YOU ALSO, A VIOLATION OF THIS  
6 ORDER CAN BE THE BASIS OF A CONTEMPT CHARGE AGAINST YOU.

7 DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

8 THE WITNESS: YES, I DO.

9 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

10 AND YOU ARE EXCUSED.

11  
12 (THE WITNESS EXITS THE GRAND  
13 JURY HEARING ROOM.)

14  
15 THE FOREMAN: YOU MAY PROCEED WHEN READY, MR. WHITE.

16 MR. WHITE: I HAVE NO FURTHER WITNESSES.

17 THE FOREMAN: DO YOU HAVE A CLOSING STATEMENT?

18 MR. WHITE: FIRST, I WOULD LIKE TO MOVE ALL EXHIBITS,  
19 EXCEPT FOR NO. 10, INTO EVIDENCE.

20 THE FOREMAN: SO ORDERED.

21 ALL RECEIVED EXCEPT 10, WHICH REMAINS FOR  
22 IDENTIFICATION.

23 (RECEIVED IN EVID = GRAND JURY EXHIBITS 1 - 9.)

24 MR. MASON: I THINK IT WOULD BE APPROPRIATE -- CAN WE  
25 HAVE A RECESS FOR -- WELL, UNTIL ABOUT 11:15?

26 THE FOREMAN: THE GRAND JURY IS IN RECESS UNTIL 11:15.

27 THE GRAND JURORS ARE ADMONISHED THAT THEY ARE NOT  
28 TO FORM OR EXPRESS ANY OPINIONS ABOUT THIS CASE OR DISCUSS IT

1 AMONG THEMSELVES UNTIL THE GRAND JURY RECEIVES THIS CASE FOR  
2 DELIBERATIONS.

3  
4 (RECESS TAKEN.)

5 -000-  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

1 THE FOREMAN: THE HEARING IS IN SESSION.

2 LET THE RECORD SHOW 22 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.

3 MR. WHITE, YOU MAY PROCEED WHEN READY.

4 THERE WILL BE A CLOSING STATEMENT.

5 MR. WHITE: THANK YOU MR. FOREMAN.

6 MEMBERS OF THE GRAND JURY, I WOULD FIRST LIKE TO  
7 SAY THANK YOU FROM THE OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY.

8 WE KNOW YOU TOOK THIS MATTER ON SHORT NOTICE, AND  
9 WE ALSO KNOW THAT YOU HAVE BEEN DEVOTING MUCH OF YOUR TIME TO  
10 IT AND WE APPRECIATE IT BECAUSE IT IS AN IMPORTANT MATTER.

11 I WOULD LIKE TO SAY THANK YOU ON BEHALF OF THE  
12 DISTRICT ATTORNEY.

13 JUST TO BRIEFLY REVIEW, WE HAVE FOUR SUSPECTS,  
14 STACEY KOON, LAURENCE POWELL, TIMOTHY WIND AND THEODORE  
15 BRISENO.

16 WE ARE ASKING THIS GRAND JURY TO RETURN AN  
17 INDICTMENT ON THOSE FOUR INDIVIDUALS FOR THE FOLLOWING  
18 CHARGES:

19 ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON WITH FORCE LIKELY  
20 TO PRODUCE GREAT BODILY INJURY, USE OF FORCE WITHOUT LEGAL  
21 NECESSITY, SUBMISSION OF A FALSE REPORT AND ACCESSORY AFTER  
22 THE FACT.

23 ON CHARGE NO. 1, WE ARE ASKING YOU RETURN AN  
24 INDICTMENT AGAINST ALL FOUR INDIVIDUALS.

25 COUNT NO. 2, USE OF FORCE WITHOUT LEGAL  
26 NECESSITY, WE ARE ALSO ASKING THAT YOU RETURN AN INDICTMENT  
27 AGAINST ALL FOUR INDIVIDUALS.

28 COUNT NO. 3, SUBMISSION OF FALSE REPORT -- AND

1 THAT'S ACTUALLY GOING TO BE COUNTS 3 AND 4 -- WE ARE ASKING  
2 YOU RETURN AN INDICTMENT ON COUNT 3 AGAINST STACEY KOON,  
3 COUNT 4, LAURENCE POWELL.

4 COUNT NO. 5, ACCESSORY AFTER THE FACT, WE ARE  
5 ASKING YOU RETURN AN INDICTMENT AGAINST STACEY KOON.

6 ON COUNTS 1 AND 2, THERE IS ALSO A SPECIAL  
7 ALLEGATION WHICH IS WITH INTENT TO INFLICT GREAT BODILY  
8 INJURY; THAT THE INDIVIDUALS DID PERSONALLY INFLICT GREAT  
9 BODILY INJURY.

10 THAT PARTICULAR ENHANCEMENT IS AS TO COUNTS 1  
11 AND 2, AND WE ARE ASKING THAT YOU RETURN AN INDICTMENT ON  
12 THAT PARTICULAR ENHANCEMENT AS TO COUNTS 1 AND 2 AS TO  
13 SUSPECT LAURENCE POWELL, STACEY KOON AND TIMOTHY WIND.

14 NOW, I'M JUST GOING TO GO OVER THE EVIDENCE,  
15 BUT I REALIZE EVERYONE HAS BEEN PLAYING CLOSE ATTENTION.  
16 AND I KNOW THAT BASED UPON THE QUESTIONS THAT HAVE BEEN  
17 SUBMITTED AFTER EACH WITNESS HAS TESTIFIED.

18 SO, FIRST, I WOULD LIKE TO PLAY THE VIDEOTAPE.  
19 I WOULD LIKE EVERYONE TO PAY VERY CLOSE ATTENTION, NOT ONLY  
20 TO THE OFFICERS, BUT TO THE CONDUCT OF MR. KING.

21 FOCUS ON WHAT MR. KING IS DOING. AS THE EXPERT  
22 WITNESS TESTIFIED, , IS HE OFFERING RESISTANCE  
23 THAT WOULD NECESSITATE THESE OFFICERS USING THE FORCE THEY  
24 ARE USING?

25

26

(TAPE PLAYED; NOT REPORTED.)

27

28

MR. WHITE: AFTER VIEWING THAT TAPE, I THINK IT IS

b6  
b7c

1 CLEAR, AT LEAST CLEAR TO ME, THAT EVERYONE CAN COME TO THE  
2 SAME CONCLUSION THAT THERE WAS EXCESSIVE FORCE USED IN THAT  
3 SITUATION.

4 YOU MAY DISAGREE ON EXACTLY WHEN YOU THINK THE  
5 EXCESSIVE FORCE STARTED, BUT I THINK EVERYONE CAN AGREE IN  
6 THAT SITUATION EXCESSIVE FORCE WAS USED.

7 NOW, WE WILL CONCEDE THAT THE LAW SAYS THAT A  
8 PERSON WHO IS LAWFULLY ARRESTED -- AND I WILL CONCEDE  
9 MR. KING WAS LAWFULLY ARRESTED OR WAS GOING TO BE LAWFULLY  
10 ARRESTED FOR FAILURE TO YIELD AND FOR SPEEDING.

11 MR. KING HAD NO RIGHT TO RESIST IN THAT  
12 SITUATION, HE HAD NO RIGHT TO RESIST A LAWFUL ARREST. BUT AT  
13 SOME POINT DURING THIS ARREST, THE FORCE USED TO OVERCOME HIS  
14 RESISTANCE BECAME EXCESSIVE.

15 I WILL SUBMIT TO YOU THAT IT IS AT THE POINT  
16 WHERE MR. KING WAS FIRST STRUCK BY OFFICER POWELL.

17 WE CANNOT BE SURE WHAT MR. KING WAS INTENDING TO  
18 DO WHEN HE GOT TO HIS FEET AND MOVED IN THE DIRECTION OF  
19 OFFICER POWELL.

20 IT COULD BE HE WAS TRYING TO ESCAPE, IT COULD BE  
21 HE WAS RUNNING, IT COULD BE THAT HE WAS STUMBLING, IT COULD  
22 BE THAT THE TASER WAS HAVING SOME EFFECT ON HIM.

23 BUT, AT THAT POINT, OFFICER POWELL TOOK IT UPON  
24 HIMSELF TO STRIKE A FULL BLOW TO THE FACE OF MR. KING, THAT  
25 WAS EXCESSIVE FORCE.

26 AS [REDACTED] TESTIFIED HERE, THE HEAD IS AN  
27 INAPPROPRIATE AREA IN WHICH TO STRIKE AN INDIVIDUAL WITH A  
28 BATON. IT CAN BE A LETHAL BLOW.

1           THERE WERE A LARGE NUMBER OF OFFICERS AROUND THE  
2 SCENE, A LARGE NUMBER OF OFFICERS AT THIS SITUATION.

3           THE FIRST BLOW THAT WAS STRUCK WAS A BLOW TO THE  
4 HEAD, AND THAT WAS UNNECESSARY.

5           HE COULD HAVE -- AS [REDACTED] TESTIFIED, HE  
6 COULD HAVE TRIED TO JAB HIM IN THE CHEST, HE COULD HAVE HIT  
7 HIM IN THE KNEES. BUT HE CHOSE THE FIRST BLOW TO BE A POWER  
8 STROKE TO THE MAN'S HEAD, AN EXCESSIVE USE OF FORCE.

9           EVEN IF FORCE WAS AVAILABLE TO HIM, THAT LEVEL  
10 OF FORCE WAS NOT AVAILABLE TO HIM.

11           THEN OFFICER POWELL TOOK IT UPON HIMSELF AFTER  
12 THE MAN IS DOWN TO STRIKE HIM A NUMBER OF TIMES. IF YOU TRY  
13 TO COUNT IT, IT'S SOMEWHERE OVER SIX OR SEVEN.

14           THE PICTURE IS NOT CLEAR, BUT YOU CAN SEE OFFICER  
15 POWELL'S ARMS GOING BACK AND FORTH, AND IT'S ALSO CLEAR HE'S  
16 USING POWER STROKES IN THIS SITUATION AND THE MAN IS DOWN.  
17 AGAIN, EXCESSIVE FORCE.

18           THEY HAD A NUMBER OF OFFICERS AROUND. WHY DIDN'T  
19 THEY TRY TO RUSH HIM? WHY DIDN'T THEY TRY TO SURROUND HIM  
20 LIKE THEY DID AT THE END OF THE TAPE AFTER HE'S ALREADY  
21 BEATEN INTO SUBMISSION?

22           BUT, NO, OFFICER POWELL TAKES IT UPON HIMSELF TO  
23 STRIKE HIM AGAIN SEVERAL TIMES WITH POWER STROKES WHILE HE'S  
24 DOWN. AGAIN, EXCESSIVE USE OF FORCE.

25           THEN IT DOESN'T STOP THERE. THE MAN IS DOWN,  
26 HE'S BEATEN. WHY NOT TRY TO ARREST HIM AT THIS PARTICULAR  
27 POINT?

28           AND EVEN SGT. KOON KNOWS IT'S EXCESSIVE AT THIS

b6  
b7c

1 POINT BECAUSE HE TELLS OFFICER POWELL TO STOP.

2 EVEN OFFICER BRISENO KNOWS IT'S EXCESSIVE,  
3 BECAUSE HE TRIES TO GRAB OFFICER POWELL'S HAND.

4 BUT HE DOESN'T STOP. IT CONTINUES. IT  
5 CONTINUES, NOT ONLY WITH OFFICER POWELL, BUT NOW IT'S OFFICER  
6 WIND AND LATER THEODORE BRISENO.

7 SO EVEN IF YOU AGREE THAT OFFICER POWELL HAD  
8 THE RIGHT TO STRIKE MR. KING IN THE HEAD, EVEN IF YOU AGREE  
9 AFTER MR. KING WENT DOWN FROM THAT STRIKE TO THE HEAD THAT  
10 OFFICER POWELL HAD THE RIGHT TO STRIKE THE MAN SIX OR SEVEN  
11 OR EIGHT OR NINE TIMES WHILE HE WAS DOWN, CLEARLY IT WAS  
12 EXCESSIVE TO CONTINUE TO STRIKE THE MAN. CLEARLY IT WAS  
13 EXCESSIVE TO STRIKE MR. KING.

14 BECAUSE, AS YOU CAN SEE, MR. KING IS NOT  
15 RESISTING AT ALL. MR. KING IS TRYING TO GET AWAY FROM THE  
16 BLOWS, WHICH HE HAS A RIGHT TO DO. WHEN EXCESSIVE FORCE IS  
17 BEING USED AGAINST HIM, HE HAS A RIGHT TO ATTEMPT TO GET AWAY  
18 FROM THOSE BLOWS, AND THAT'S WHAT HE DOES.

19 IT'S CLEAR IF YOU WATCH THE TAPE AGAIN, AT ONE  
20 POINT MR. KING ACTUALLY PUTS HIS HANDS UP, BUT THAT DOESN'T  
21 STOP IT. IT CONTINUES.

22 THERE WERE BLOWS AFTER THE INITIAL BLOW BY  
23 OFFICER POWELL. THERE WERE BLOWS TO THE LEGS, TO THE BACK,  
24 TO THE STOMACH AND TO THE HEAD AREA AGAIN WHILE MR. KING IS  
25 DOWN.

26 THAT TAPE GRAPHICALLY SHOWS THERE IS NO REASON  
27 FOR THOSE BLOWS. NONE, WHATSOEVER. AND IF YOU AGREE WITH  
28 THAT REASONING, THEN OFFICER WIND AND OFFICER POWELL ARE

1 GUILTY OF AN ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON WITH FORCE LIKELY TO  
2 CAUSE GREAT BODILY INJURY.

3 AND [REDACTED] FROM THE USC COUNTY MEDICAL  
4 HOSPITAL TESTIFIED TO THE GREAT BODILY INJURY THAT THE  
5 ENHANCEMENT APPLIES TO, A BROKEN LEG IS GREAT BODILY INJURY,  
6 A FRACTURED CHEEK IS GREAT BODILY INJURY.

7 AS YOU CAN SEE FROM THAT TYPE, THERE WAS  
8 DEFINITELY INTENT TO INFLICT THOSE INJURIES ON MR. KING.

9 NOW, I'M JUST GOING TO GO THROUGH BRIEFLY SOME OF  
10 THE ELEMENTS OF THE CHARGES:

11 WITH AN ASSAULT YOU HAVE TO HAVE AN ATTEMPT TO  
12 APPLY PHYSICAL FORCE. IF YOU WILL SEE THAT ATTEMPT ON THE  
13 TAPE, THAT ELEMENT IS MET.

14 IF THE ATTEMPT IS UNLAWFUL, IN THIS CASE IF THE  
15 ATTEMPT WAS UNLAWFUL FORCE; THAT ELEMENT WAS MET.

16 IF THE PERSON HAS THE ABILITY TO APPLY THAT  
17 FORCE, IT'S MET.

18 I THINK HE'S HOLDING THE BATON, HE'S APPLYING IT  
19 TO MR. KING, THAT'S PRESENT ABILITY TO APPLY PHYSICAL FORCE.

20 AND IT MUST BE BY A DEADLY WEAPON OR WITH FORCE  
21 LIKELY TO CAUSE GREAT BODILY INJURY.

22 AND, AGAIN, THE TAPE IS THE MOST GRAPHIC VIEW OF  
23 THAT PARTICULAR ELEMENT.

24 THE BATON, AS [REDACTED] TESTIFIED, IS A DEADLY  
25 WEAPON. IT CAN BE A DEADLY WEAPON.

26 I THINK [REDACTED] EVEN REFERRED TO A CASE  
27 WHERE IT WAS LETHAL, WHERE A PERSON WAS HIT IN THE HEAD, OR  
28 THE FORCE USED IN THAT PARTICULAR CASE, IN THIS PARTICULAR

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

1 CASE, THE FORCE USED BY OFFICER POWELL, OFFICER WIND, THE  
2 POWER STROKES WAS FORCE THAT WOULD CALLS GREAT BODILY  
3 INJURY.

4 SO I THINK ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON HAS BEEN  
5 PROVEN.

6 EXCESSIVE FORCE THE ELEMENTS ARE THAT AN  
7 INDIVIDUAL UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY, IN THIS CASE ACTING AS  
8 POLICE OFFICERS FOR THE CITY OF LOS ANGELES, WITHOUT LAWFUL  
9 NECESSITY.

10 AGAIN, IF YOU FIND EXCESSIVE FORCE ON THAT  
11 TAPE, THAT FORCE IS WITHOUT LAWFUL NECESSITY. THAT IS  
12 UNLAWFUL FORCE.

13 WHEN YOU HAVE EXCESSIVE FORCE USED IN AN  
14 ARREST, THAT IS UNLAWFUL NECESSITY.

15 ASSAULTS OR BEATS ANY PERSON. WELL, THAT'S CLEAR  
16 AGAIN ON THE TAPE.

17 SO, AS TO OFFICERS POWELL AND WIND, I THINK  
18 COUNTS 1 AND 2, ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON WITH FORCE  
19 LIKELY TO CAUSE GREAT BODILY INJURY AND EXCESSIVE FORCE,  
20 HAVE CLEARLY BEEN MET BY THE TAPE.

21 AS TO SGT. KOON, HOWEVER, SINCE HE DIDN'T STRIKE  
22 ANY BLOWS, SGT. KOON CAN BE HELD RESPONSIBLE, HOWEVER, AS AN  
23 AIDER AND ABETTOR.

24 THERE ARE TWO WAYS TO BE HELD RESPONSIBLE FOR A  
25 CRIME:

26 1, THAT YOU DIRECTLY PARTICIPATE IN THAT CRIME;

27 OR,

28 2, THAT YOU AID AND ABET IN THAT CRIME.

1 YOU ARE GOING TO RECEIVE INSTRUCTIONS ON AIDING  
2 ABETTING. BUT, JUST BRIEFLY, AN AIDER AND ABETTOR HAS  
3 KNOWLEDGE OF THE UNLAWFUL PURPOSE OF THE PERSON COMMITTING  
4 THE CRIME, AND THEY HAVE TO INTEND THAT THEY EITHER COMMIT,  
5 ENCOURAGE OR FACILITATE THE CRIME THAT IS BEING COMMITTED BY  
6 SOME ACT, PROMOTION, ENCOURAGEMENT OR INSTIGATION.

7 AS I SAY, YOU ARE GOING TO HAVE THE ELEMENTS  
8 AND YOU ARE GOING TO BE ABLE TO LOOK THEM OVER.

9 WELL, WE KNOW SGT. KOON KNEW THERE WAS EXCESSIVE  
10 FORCE WAS BEING USED EARLY ON, BECAUSE HE TELLS OFFICER  
11 POWELL, "THAT'S ENOUGH."

12 SO HE KNOWS. HE HAS KNOWLEDGE OF THE UNLAWFUL  
13 PURPOSE.

14 WITH THAT KNOWLEDGE, WHAT DOES HE DO? HE STANDS  
15 AROUND AND HE DOES NOTHING.

16 PART OF THE INSTRUCTION ON AIDING AND ABETTING  
17 SAYS MERE PRESENCE AT THE SCENE IS NOT ENOUGH.

18 HOWEVER, I THINK IF YOU LOOK AT THAT TAPE AND  
19 TAKE INTO ACCOUNT [REDACTED] TESTIMONY, YOU HAVE MORE  
20 THAN JUST MERE PRESENCE AT THE SCENE.

21 YOU HAVE AN INDIVIDUAL WHO WAS DIRECTING THAT  
22 SCENE. HE DIRECTED IT AT THE START BY TELLING [REDACTED]  
23 THAT, "WE'LL HANDLE IT." SO HE TOOK OVER CONTROL OF THAT  
24 SCENE.

25 HE DIRECTED IT AGAIN WHEN HE USED THE TASER. HE  
26 INSTRUCTED MR. KING THAT HE WOULD USE THE TASER IF MR. KING  
27 DIDN'T COOPERATE. AGAIN, HE'S IN CHARGE OF THAT PARTICULAR  
28 SCENE.

b6  
b7c

1 HE TOOK CONTROL OF THE SCENE BY TELLING POWELL  
2 THAT WAS ENOUGH. HE'S THE SUPERVISOR AT THE SCENE, HE'S  
3 EXERTING AUTHORITY OVER THE PERSONS AT THE SCENE.

4 WHAT IS CLEAR ON THE TAPE ALSO IS THAT HE'S  
5 MOVING THE TASER WIRE OUT OF THE WAY FACILITATING THE  
6 BEATING, MAKING EASIER THE CONDUCT OF HIS SUBORDINATES.

7 ALSO, WHILE HE'S MOVING THE TASER WIRE OUT OF THE  
8 WAY, HE'S BACKING OUT OF THE WAY. BECAUSE AS THEY BEAT  
9 MR. POWELL FROM ONE SIDE OF THE SCREEN AS YOU LOOK AT IT TO  
10 THE OTHER, SGT. KOON IS NOT ONLY MOVING THE TASER WIRE TO  
11 FACILITATE THAT BEATING, HE'S ALSO BACKING AWAY, GIVING THEM  
12 MORE ROOM.

13 SO HE'S GIVING IMPLICIT AUTHORITY TO THOSE  
14 SUBORDINATES TO CONTINUE THAT BEATING, BECAUSE HE'S NOT  
15 STOPPING IT, AND THEY KNOW HE HAS THE AUTHORITY BECAUSE HE'S  
16 ALREADY TOLD POWELL TO STOP IT ONCE.

17 BUT POWELL DECIDES TO CONTINUE ON.

18 DOES THE SERGEANT STEP IN? NO. HE ALLOWS IT TO  
19 CONTINUE. HIS CONDUCT MADE THAT INCIDENT OCCUR. HE IS AN  
20 AIDER AND ABETTOR.

21 NOW, OFFICER BRISENO. AT THE BEGINNING,  
22 OFFICER BRISENO HAS SOME COURAGE. HE PUSHES POWELL AWAY AS  
23 IF TO SAY, "THAT'S ENOUGH." HIS ACTIONS INDICATE THAT.

24 BUT, LATER ON, HE JOINS IN. FOR SOME UNKNOWN  
25 REASON, HE VICIOUSLY STOMPS MR. KING'S HEAD IN THE GROUND,  
26 AND WHEN YOU RUN THE TAPE AGAIN, YOU WILL SEE THAT. THAT'S  
27 AN ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON.

28 FEET CAN BE A DEADLY WEAPON. KICKING CAN BE A

1 DEADLY WEAPON.

2 SO, NOT ONLY THE KICKS OF POWELL AND WIND, BUT  
3 ALSO THAT ONE KICK ADMINISTERED BY OFFICER BRISENO IS ALSO A  
4 DEADLY WEAPON AND ALSO EXCESSIVE FORCE.

5 THERE IS NO JUSTIFICATION FOR IT, NO NEED FOR  
6 IT.

7 NOW, AS TO THE FINAL COUNT, SUBMISSION OF A FALSE  
8 REPORT.

9 WE HAVE THE REPORT, THE SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT  
10 SUBMITTED BY STACY KOON. I'M GOING TO READ PART OF THE  
11 REPORT AND IT WAS INTRODUCED INTO EVIDENCE. (READING:)

12 "SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT,  
13 STACEY KOON, 3-3-91."

14 HE TALKS ABOUT THE INCIDENT. HE HAS A WHOLE  
15 PAGE ON THE INCIDENT.

16 THEN IT GOES INTO THE LITTLE BIT OF THE NEXT  
17 PAGE. I'M NOT GOING TO READ THE WHOLE REPORT, I'M GOING TO  
18 READ THE AREAS OF CONCERN TO THIS CHARGE. (READING:)

19 "THE SUSPECT WAS THEN TASED  
20 BY MYSELF.

21 "HAD LITTLE IMPACT ON HIS  
22 BEHAVIOR.

23 "SECOND TASING, VERY LIMITED  
24 REACTION.

25 "TWO-OFFICER TEAM, POWELL-WIND;  
26 THEN UTILIZED PR-24S AND DELIVERED A TORRENT  
27 OF POWER STROKES, JABS, ET CETERA, TO ARMS,  
28 TORSO AND LEGS."

1 NOTICE SGT. KOON HAS LEFT OUT THE PART  
2 ABOUT THE SHOTS TO THE HEAD.

3 IT'S CLEAR ON THE TAPE THAT HE WAS IN THE AREA,  
4 HE COULD HAVE SEEN IT AND HE DID SEE IT, BECAUSE HE TELLS  
5 POWELL TO, "STOP; THAT'S ENOUGH."

6 WHY WOULD HE LEAVE THAT OUT?

7 WELL, HE WOULD LEAVE OUT THAT BECAUSE, IN HIS  
8 MIND, HE KNOWS IT'S EXCESSIVE FORCE. IN HIS MIND HE KNOWS HE  
9 SHOULD BE REPORTING THAT EXCESSIVE REPORT, BUT HE OVERLOOKS  
10 IT. HE CONCEALS IT. HE CONCEALS IT. (READING:)

11 "NO. 2, SUSPECT DOWN; AND OFFICER  
12 SWARMED WITH CONSIDERABLE DIFFICULTY AND WAS  
13 ABLE TO CUFF AND CORDCUFF.

14 "R.A. CALL TO SCENE AND TRANSPORT  
15 TO HOSPITAL.

16 "M.T." -- MEDICAL TREATMENT --  
17 "PROVIDED."

18 HERE'S THE FALSEHOOD:

19 "SEVERAL FACIAL CUTS DUE TO CONTACT WITH ASPHALT  
20 OF A MINOR NATURE;

21 A SPLIT INNER-LIP."

22 SEVERAL FACIAL CUTS DUE TO CONTACT OF THE ASPHALT  
23 OF A MINOR NATURE; AGAIN, CONCEALING THE FACTS OF THE HEAD  
24 BLOWS.

25 AS  TESTIFIED, THAT FIRST SHOT  
26 SPLIT OPEN MR. KING'S CHECK. (READING:)

27 "NO. 3, SUSPECT BOOKED AT L.A.  
28 USC DUE TO PCP STATE."

1                    THAT WASN'T THE REASON HE WAS TAKEN THERE. HE  
2 WAS TAKEN THERE FOR MEDICAL TREATMENT FOR THE BEATING HE  
3 HAD RECEIVED. BUT, AGAIN, CONCEALING THE TRUTH.

4                    AS TO SGT. POWELL, HE SUBMITTED A REPORT.

5                    HIS REPORT SAYS:    (READING:)

6                    "DEFENDANT STARTED TO TURN  
7 AND CHARGE TOWARDS ME.

8                    "I BACKED AWAY, AND SGT. KOON  
9 FIRED A TASER AT DEFENDANT, STRIKING HIM  
10 IN THE BACK AND TEMPORARILY HALTING  
11 DEFENDANT'S ATTACK."

12                    WELL, IT'S FUNNY.

13                    HERE HE SAYS, "THE FIRST SHOT TEMPORARILY HALTED  
14 ATTACK."

15                    SGT. KOON SAID:    (READING:)

16                    "IT HAD NO EFFECT.

17                    "DEFENDANT RECOVERED ALMOST  
18 IMMEDIATELY AND RESUMED HIS HOSTILE CHARGE  
19 IN OUR DIRECTION.

20                    "OFFICER WIND AND I DREW OUR  
21 BATONS TO DEFEND AGAINST DEFENDANT'S  
22 ATTACK AND STRUCK HIM SEVERAL TIMES IN THE  
23 ARM AND LEG AREAS TO INCAPACITATE HIM."

24                    AGAIN, NO MENTION OF THE BLOWS TO THE HEAD. JUST  
25 A LAPSE IN MEMORY, I GUESS.

26                    WELL, ACTUALLY, I GUESS WE KNOW THE TRUTH. IT'S  
27 NOT A LAPSE IN MEMORY. THEY PURPOSELY ARE CONCEALING THIS  
28 PARTICULAR EVIDENCE. THEY ARE TURNING IN FALSE REPORTS SO NO

1 ONE KNOWS WHAT HAPPENED.

2 WITHOUT A VIDEO CAMERA OUT THERE, WE WOULD NEVER  
3 KNOW, BECAUSE THE TRUTH IS SOMETHING THAT IS NOT FOUND IN  
4 THESE REPORTS BY STACEY KOON AND BY LAURENCE POWELL.

5 FINALLY, THE LAST CHARGE, ACCESSORY AFTER THE  
6 FACT. THAT IS AGAINST STACEY KOON. BECAUSE STACY KOON IS  
7 THE SUPERIOR.

8 STACY KOON HAD AN OBLIGATION TO TURN IN THE  
9 REPORT ON THE MISCONDUCT. HE DIDN'T DO IT.

10 STACY KOON, WHEN HE HAD THE CHANCE IN HIS  
11 SERGEANT'S DAILY REPORT, WHEN HE HAD THE CHANCE TO TELL THE  
12 TRUTH, HE CONCEALED THE INFORMATION.

13 STACY KOON INTENDED THAT LAURENCE POWELL NOT BE  
14 DISCOVERED; THAT THE EXCESSIVE FORCE THAT HE USED NOT BE  
15 DISCOVERED.

16 HE CONCEALED IT, AND HE THOUGHT HE HAD DONE A  
17 GOOD JOB.

18 BUT IF IT WASN'T FOR THAT VIDEOTAPE, WE PROBABLY  
19 WOULDN'T BE HERE.

20 I THINK THE EVIDENCE IS CLEAR THAT THIS GRAND  
21 JURY SHOULD RETURN THE INDICTMENTS AS REQUESTED.

22 THANK YOU.

23 THE FOREMAN: THE GRAND JURORS ARE REMINDED THAT THE  
24 CLOSING STATEMENT OF MR. WHITE IS NOT EVIDENCE AND MUST NOT  
25 BE CONSIDERED AS EVIDENCE.

26 MR. MASON, DID YOU WANT TO PROCEED?

27 MR. MASON: YES.

28 MR. MASON: I WOULD LIKE TO AT THIS TIME GIVE YOU

1 SOME -- GIVE YOU WHAT THE LAW IS WITH RESPECT TO THE  
2 SUBSTANTIVE CRIMES THAT ARE ALLEGED IN THE INDICTMENT.

3 I WILL REMIND YOU THAT WHEN YOU COMMENCE YOUR  
4 DELIBERATIONS, YOU WILL HAVE, I THINK, COPIES OF THE  
5 INDICTMENTS FOR EACH OF YOU SO YOU CAN REVIEW IT.

6 I WOULD ALSO LIKE TO REMIND YOU THAT YOU HAVE  
7 ALREADY RECEIVED IN YOUR HANDBOOK THE APPLICABLE GENERAL  
8 RULES OF LAW WHICH APPLY TO ALL CRIMINAL MATTERS, A COPY OF  
9 WHICH I HAVE MADE AND I WILL LEAVE FOR YOU TO REVIEW AT THE  
10 TIME YOU DELIBERATE.

11 I WOULD ONLY CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO THE FACT THAT  
12 THE INSTRUCTIONS RELATIVE TO THE CREDIBILITY OF WITNESSES, AS  
13 TO THE BURDEN OF PROOF WHICH MUST BE ESTABLISHED IN ORDER FOR  
14 YOU TO RETURN AN INDICTMENT, ARE INCLUDED IN THESE  
15 INSTRUCTIONS, AND I URGE YOU TO REVIEW THOSE DURING YOUR  
16 DELIBERATIONS.

17 THE APPLICABLE LAW ARE PAGES TAKEN FROM YOUR  
18 GUIDELINES WHICH ARE IN YOUR WHITE BOOK.

19 NOW, THE DEFENDANTS ARE ACCUSED IN COUNT 1 OF THE  
20 INDICTMENT OF HAVING VIOLATED SECTION 245(A)(1) OF THE PENAL  
21 CODE, A CRIME.

22 THE SERGEANT AT ARMS: EXCUSE ME, BUT YOU AND  ARE  
23 TO GO TO  RIGHT NOW.

24 MR. MASON: TIME OUT.

25 (SHORT PAUSE.)

26 MR. MASON: MR. WHITE AND I WERE JUST CALLED OUT.

27 HE RECEIVED A TELEPHONE CALL, AND AS A RESULT OF  
28 THAT, HE WOULD REQUEST AT THIS TIME THAT WE NOT CONTINUE WITH

b6  
b7c

1 THE DELIBERATIONS, BUT ALLOW YOU TO TAKE YOUR NOON BREAK SO  
2 WE CAN RETURN AT APPROXIMATELY 1:00 O'CLOCK AND SEE WHERE WE  
3 ARE GOING FROM THERE.

4 WILL THAT BE ALL RIGHT, MR. FOREMAN?

5 THE FOREMAN: THAT WILL BE ALL RIGHT.

6 SO WE ARE IN RECESS NOW UNTIL 1:00 O'CLOCK.

7 I WILL ADMONISH THE JURY NOT TO DISCUSS ANY OF  
8 THE MATTERS WITH OTHER MEMBERS OF THE JURY OR WITH ANYONE  
9 ELSE.

10  
11 (NOON RECESS TAKEN.)

12 -000-  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; THURSDAY, MARCH 14, 1991

2 1:00 P.M.

3 -000-

4  
5 (AT THE BEGINNING OF THESE PROCEEDINGS,  
6 22 GRAND JURORS ARE PRESENT.)  
7

8 THE FOREMAN: THE HEARING IS NOW IN SESSION.

9 LET THE RECORD SHOW THERE ARE 22 GRAND JURORS  
10 PRESENT.

11 MR. MASON, YOU MAY PROCEED:

12 MR. MASON: THANK YOU.

13 AS I INDICATED, YOU WILL HAVE THESE INSTRUCTIONS  
14 WITH YOU, AND LET ME REITERATE WITH RESPECT TO THE FIRST  
15 INSTRUCTION THAT I STARTED THIS MORNING.

16 THE DEFENDANTS ARE ACCUSED IN COUNT 1 OF THE  
17 PROPOSED INDICTMENT OF HAVING VIOLATED SECTION 245(A)(1) OF  
18 THE PENAL CODE, A CRIME.

19 EVERY PERSON WHO COMMITS AN ASSAULT UPON THE  
20 PERSON OF ANOTHER WITH A DEADLY WEAPON OR INSTRUMENT OR BY  
21 MEANS OF FORCE LIKELY TO PRODUCE GREAT BODILY INJURY IS  
22 GUILTY OF THE CRIME OF VIOLATION OF SECTION 245(A)(1) OF THE  
23 PENAL CODE.

24 IN ORDER TO PROVE SUCH CRIME, EACH OF THE  
25 FOLLOWING ELEMENTS MUST BE PROVED:

- 26 1, A PERSON WAS ASSAULTED; AND,  
27 2, THE ASSAULT WAS COMMITTED WITH A DEADLY  
28 WEAPON OR INSTRUMENT OR BY MEANS OF FORCE LIKELY TO PRODUCE

1 GREAT BODILY INJURY.

2 A DEADLY WEAPON IS ANY OBJECT, INSTRUMENT OR  
3 WEAPON WHICH IS USED IN SUCH MANNER AS TO BE CAPABLE OF  
4 PRODUCING AND LIKELY TO PRODUCE DEATH OR GREAT BODILY  
5 INJURY.

6 GREAT BODILY INJURY REFERS TO SIGNIFICANT OR  
7 SUBSTANTIAL BODILY INJURY OR DAMAGE. IT DOES NOT REFER TO  
8 TRIVIAL OR INSIGNIFICANT INJURY OR MODERATE HARM.

9 ACTUAL BODILY INJURY IS NOT A NECESSARY ELEMENT  
10 OF THE CRIME.

11 IF SUCH BODILY INJURY IS INFLICTED, IT'S NATURE  
12 AND EXTENT ARE TO BE CONSIDERED WITH ALL THE EVIDENCE IN  
13 DETERMINING WHETHER THE MEANS USED AND THE MANNER IN WHICH IT  
14 WAS USED IS LIKELY TO PRODUCE GREAT BODILY INJURY.

15 THE DEFENDANTS ARE ACCUSED IN COUNT 2 OF THE  
16 INDICTMENT OF HAVING VIOLATED SECTION 149 OF THE PENAL CODE,  
17 A CRIME.

18 EVERY PUBLIC OFFICER WHO, ACTING UNDER COLOR OF  
19 AUTHORITY, ASSAULTS OR BEATS THE PERSON OF ANOTHER WITHOUT  
20 LAWFUL NECESSITY IS GUILTY OF THE CRIME OF UNNECESSARILY  
21 ASSAULTING OR BEATING A PERSON.

22 IN ORDER TO PROVE THE COMMISSION OF SUCH CRIME,  
23 EACH OF THE FOLLOWING ELEMENTS MUST BE PROVED:

24 1, A PERSON WAS ASSAULTED OR BEATEN;

25 2, THE ASSAULT OR BEATING WAS COMMITTED BY A  
26 PUBLIC OFFICER;

27 3, ACTING UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY; AND,

28 4, WITHOUT LAWFUL AUTHORITY.

1                   YOU ARE FURTHER INSTRUCTED THAT A POLICE  
2 OFFICER IS A PUBLIC OFFICER WITHIN THE MEANING OF THESE  
3 INSTRUCTIONS.

4                   A PUBLIC OFFICER IS ACTING UNDER COLOR OF  
5 AUTHORITY WHEN HE IS PERFORMING AN ACT WHICH IS MADE  
6 POSSIBLE ONLY BECAUSE HE IS CLOTHED WITH THE AUTHORITY OF  
7 LAW OR WHEN HE IS ACTING UNDER PRETENSE OF LAW.

8                   AN ASSAULT IS AN UNLAWFUL ATTEMPT COUPLED WITH  
9 THE PRESENT ABILITY TO APPLY PHYSICAL FORCE UPON THE PERSON  
10 OF ANOTHER.

11                   IN ORDER TO PROVE SUCH CRIME, EACH OF THE  
12 FOLLOWING ELEMENTS MUST BE PROVED:

13                   1, AN UNLAWFUL ATTEMPT WAS MADE TO APPLY PHYSICAL  
14 FORCE UPON THE PERSON OF ANOTHER;

15                   2, AT THE TIME OF SUCH ATTEMPT, THE PERSON WHO  
16 MADE THE ATTEMPT HAD THE PRESENT ABILITY TO APPLY SUCH  
17 PHYSICAL FORCE; AND,

18                   3, THE PERSON MAKING THE ATTEMPT HAD A GENERAL  
19 CRIMINAL INTENT, WHICH IN THIS CASE MEANS THAT SUCH PERSON  
20 INTENDED TO COMMIT AN ACT, THE DIRECT NATURE AND PROBABLE  
21 CONSEQUENCES OF WHICH, IF SUCCESSFULLY COMPLETED, WOULD BE  
22 THE APPLICATION OF PHYSICAL FORCE UPON THE PERSON OF  
23 ANOTHER.

24                   TO CONSTITUTE AN ASSAULT, IT IS NOT NECESSARY  
25 THAT ANY ACTUAL INJURY BE INFLICTED.

26                   HOWEVER, IF AN INJURY IS INFLICTED, IT MAY BE  
27 CONSIDERED IN CONNECTION WITH THE OTHER EVIDENCE IN  
28 DETERMINING WHETHER AN ASSAULT WAS COMMITTED AND, IF SO,

1 THE NATURE OF THE ASSAULT.

2 IT IS ALLEGED IN COUNTS 1 AND 2 OF THE PROPOSED  
3 INDICTMENT THAT IN THE COMMISSION OF THE CRIME THEREIN  
4 DESCRIBED, THE DEFENDANTS POWELL, WIND AND KOON, WITH THE  
5 SPECIFIC INTENT TO INFLICT SUCH INJURY, PERSONALLY INFLICTED  
6 GREAT BODILY INJURY ON MR. KING.

7 IF YOU FIND THE DEFENDANTS RESPONSIBLE FOR SUCH  
8 CRIME, YOU MUST DETERMINE WHETHER OR NOT THEY, WITH THE  
9 SPECIFIC INTENT TO INFLICT SUCH INJURY, DID PERSONALLY  
10 INFLICT GREAT BODILY INJURY ON MR. KING IN THE COMMISSION OF  
11 THE CRIME.

12 GREAT BODILY INJURY, AS USED IN THIS CONTEXT,  
13 MEANS A SIGNIFICANT OR SUBSTANTIAL PHYSICAL INJURY.

14 MINOR OR MODERATE INJURIES OF A TEMPORARY NATURE  
15 DO NOT CONSTITUTE GREAT BODILY INJURY AND ARE NOT  
16 SUFFICIENT.

17 THE PEOPLE HAVE THE BURDEN OF PROVING THE TRUTH  
18 OF THIS ALLEGATION.

19 THE DEFENDANTS POWELL AND KOON ARE ACCUSED IN  
20 COUNTS 3 AND 4, RESPECTIVELY, OF HAVING VIOLATED SECTION 118.1  
21 OF THE PENAL CODE, WHICH IS SUBMISSION OF A FALSE POLICE  
22 REPORT BY A PEACE OFFICER.

23 TO CONSTITUTE THE CRIME OF FILING A FALSE REPORT,  
24 THE FOLLOWING ELEMENTS MUST BE PROVED:

25 1, EVERY PEACE OFFICER;

26 2, WHO FILES ANY REPORT WITH THE AGENCY WHICH  
27 EMPLOYS HIM;

28 3, REGARDING THE COMMISSION OF ANY CRIME OR

1 INVESTIGATION OF ANY CRIME;

2 4, IF HE KNOWINGLY AND INTENTIONALLY MAKES ANY  
3 STATEMENT;

4 5, REGARDING A MATERIAL MATTER IN THE REPORT;

5 6, WHICH THE OFFICER KNOWS TO BE FALSE;

6 7, WHETHER OR NOT THE STATEMENT IS CERTIFIED AS  
7 TRUE.

8 THIS PARTICULAR PENAL CODE SECTION DOES NOT  
9 APPLY TO THE CONTENTS OF ANY STATEMENT WHICH THE PEACE  
10 OFFICER ATTRIBUTES IN THE REPORT TO ANOTHER PERSON.

11 DEFENDANT KOON IS ACCUSED IN COUNT 5 OF THE  
12 INDICTMENT OF HAVING COMMITTED THE CRIME OF BEING AN  
13 ACCESSORY TO A FELONY, A VIOLATION OF SECTION 32 OF THE  
14 PENAL CODE.

15 EVERY PERSON WHO, AFTER A FELONY HAS BEEN  
16 COMMITTED, HARBORS, CONCEALS OR AIDS A PRINCIPAL IN SUCH  
17 FELONY WITH THE SPECIFIC INTENT THAT SUCH PRINCIPAL MAY AVOID  
18 OR ESCAPE FROM ARREST, TRIAL, CONVICTION OR PUNISHMENT,  
19 HAVING KNOWLEDGE THAT SAID PRINCIPAL HAS COMMITTED SUCH  
20 FELONY OR HAS BEEN CHARGED WITH SUCH FELONY OR CONVICTED  
21 THEREOF, IS GUILTY OF A CRIME OF ACCESSORY TO A FELONY IN  
22 VIOLATION OF PENAL CODE SECTION 32.

23 IN ORDER TO PROVE SUCH CRIME, EACH THE FOLLOWING  
24 ELEMENTS MUST BE PROVED:

25 1, A FELONY, NAMELY, ASSAULT WITH A DEADLY WEAPON  
26 OR ASSAULT UNDER COLOR OF AUTHORITY WAS COMMITTED;

27 2, THE DEFENDANT HARBORED, CONCEALED OR AIDED A  
28 PRINCIPAL IN THAT FELONY WITH A SPECIFIC INTENT THAT SUCH

1 PRINCIPAL AVOID OR ESCAPE ARREST, TRIAL, CONVICTION OR  
2 PUNISHMENT; OR,

3 3, DEFENDANT DID SO WITH KNOWLEDGE THAT THE  
4 PRINCIPAL COMMITTED THE FELONY.

5 THE PERSONS CONCERNED IN THE COMMISSION OF THE  
6 CRIME WHO ARE REGARDED BY LAW AS PRINCIPALS IN THE CRIME THUS  
7 COMMITTED AND EQUALLY GUILTY THEREOF INCLUDE:

8 1, THOSE WHO DIRECTLY AND ACTIVELY COMMIT THE ACT  
9 CONSTITUTING THE CRIME; OR, ,

10 2, THOSE WHO AID AND ABET THE COMMISSION OF THE  
11 CRIME.

12 A PERSON AIDS AND ABETS THE COMMISSION OF A CRIME  
13 WHEN HE OR SHE:

14 1, WITH KNOWLEDGE OF THE UNLAWFUL PURPOSE OF THE  
15 PERPETRATOR; AND,

16 2, WITH THE INTENT OR PURPOSE OF COMMITTING,  
17 ENCOURAGING OR FACILITATING THE COMMISSION OF THE CRIME BY  
18 ACTS OR ADVICE AIDS, PROMOTES, ENCOURAGES OR INSTIGATES THE  
19 COMMISSION OF THE CRIME.

20 MERE PRESENCE AT THE SCENE OF A CRIME WHICH  
21 DOES NOT ITSELF ASSIST THE COMMISSION OF THE CRIME DOES NOT  
22 AMOUNT TO AIDING AND ABETTING.

23 MERE KNOWLEDGE THAT A CRIME IS BEING COMMITTED  
24 AND THE FAILURE TO PREVENT IT DOES NOT AMOUNT TO AIDING AND  
25 ABETTING.

26 IN ORDER TO BE RESPONSIBLE AS AN AIDER AND  
27 ABETTOR, AN OFFICER NEED NOT HAVE INTENDED TO ENCOURAGE OR  
28 FACILITATE THE PARTICULAR BEATING WHICH WAS ADMINISTERED BY

1 OTHERS, BUT HE MUST HAVE KNOWLEDGE THAT AN UNLAWFUL BEATING  
2 WAS INTENDED, AND HE MUST HAVE ENGAGED IN CONDUCT WITH THE  
3 INTENT THAT HIS CONDUCT ENCOURAGED OR FACILITATE AN UNLAWFUL  
4 BEATING.

5 THOSE, LADIES AND GENTLEMEN, CONSTITUTE THE  
6 INSTRUCTIONS REGARDING THE SUBSTANTIVE COUNTS WHICH ARE SET  
7 FORTH IN THE PROPOSED INDICTMENT.

8 THERE ARE COPIES OF THE INDICTMENT HERE FOR EACH  
9 OF YOU TO REVIEW DURING YOUR DELIBERATIONS, AS WELL AS THESE  
10 INSTRUCTIONS.

11 ALL OF THE EXHIBITS WHICH HAVE BEEN ADMITTED ARE  
12 AVAILABLE FOR YOU TO REVIEW AND THEY ARE HERE ALSO.

13 AND, WITH THAT, I WILL DEPART AND LEAVE YOU TO  
14 YOUR WORK.

15 THE FOREMAN: THANK YOU.

16 THE DEPUTY DISTRICT ATTORNEY, LEGAL ADVISOR AND  
17 COURT REPORTER SHALL NOW LEAVE THE HEARING ROOM, AND WE WILL  
18 COMMENCE OUR DELIBERATIONS.

19  
20 (DELIBERATIONS COMMENCE AT 1:10 P.M.)

21 -000-

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

1 LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA; THURSDAY, MARCH 14, 1991; 3:05 P.M.

2 DEPARTMENT 100

HON. GARY KLAUSNER, JUDGE

3 -000-

4  
5 THE COURT: OKAY.

6 GOOD AFTERNOON, LADIES AND GENTLEMEN.

7 WILL THE CLERK PLEASE CALL THE ROLL OF THE  
8 GRAND JURY.

9  
10 (ROLL CALLED.)

11  
12 THE CLERK: YOUR HONOR, 22 GRAND JURORS  
13 ENTERED "PRESENT."

14 THE COURT: LET THE RECORD REFLECT 22 OF THE GRAND  
15 JURORS ARE PRESENT.

16 MR. FOREMAN, DO YOU HAVE AN INDICTMENT TO PRESENT  
17 TO THE COURT AT THIS TIME?

18 THE FOREMAN: YES, I DO, YOUR HONOR.

19 THE COURT: IF YOU WOULD, PLEASE HAND IT TO THE  
20 BAILIFF.

21 MR. FOREMAN, DID 14 OR MORE OF THE GRAND JURORS  
22 RECEIVE ALL OF THE EVIDENCE PERTINENT TO THIS INDICTMENT, AND  
23 DID THE SAME 14 OR MORE GRAND JURORS PARTICIPATE IN THE  
24 DELIBERATION OF THIS INDICTMENT?

25 THE FOREMAN: YES, THEY DID.

26 THE COURT: DID THESE SAME 14 OR MORE GRAND JURORS VOTE  
27 TO RETURN THIS INDICTMENT?

28 THE FOREMAN: YES, THEY DID.

1 THE COURT: LET THE RECORD THEN REFLECT THE FOREMAN OF  
2 THE GRAND JURY HAS HANDED THE COURT INDICTMENT IN CASE  
3 NO. BA035498.

4 LET THE RECORD FURTHER REFLECT THE INDICTMENT  
5 ALSO CONTAINS A LIST OF WITNESSES IN THE CASE.

6 THE COURT FINDS THE INDICTMENT TO BE A TRUE  
7 BILL. THE CLERK IS ORDERED TO FILE THE INDICTMENT.

8 DOES THE DISTRICT ATTORNEY'S OFFICE HAVE A  
9 RECOMMENDATION ON BAIL?

10 MR. WHITE: YES, WE DO, YOUR HONOR.

11 WE WOULD RECOMMEND A BAIL OF \$30,000 FOR LAURENCE  
12 POWELL, TIMOTHY WIND AND STACY KOON, AND A BAIL OF \$5,000 FOR  
13 THEODORE BRISENO.

14 THE COURT: THAT IS CONSISTENT WITH THE BAIL  
15 SCHEDULE. IS THAT CORRECT?

16 MR. WHITE: YES, IT IS, YOUR HONOR.

17 THE COURT: OKAY.

18 BAIL WILL BE SET, AND A BENCH WARRANT WILL BE  
19 FIXED IN THE AMOUNT OF \$30,000 AS TO POWELL, WIND AND KOON,  
20 AND \$5,000 AS TO BRISENO.

21 BENCH WARRANTS WILL BE ISSUED.

22 ARE YOU ASKING THE WARRANTS BE HELD?

23 MR. WHITE: YES, YOUR HONOR, UNTIL 9:00 O'CLOCK  
24 TOMORROW MORNING.

25 THE COURT: BENCH WARRANTS WILL BE ISSUED AND HELD  
26 UNTIL 9:00 O'CLOCK TOMORROW MORNING FOR THE APPREHENSION OF  
27 THE DEFENDANTS.

28 LADIES AND GENTLEMEN -- FIRST OF ALL,

1 MR. FOREMAN, DO YOU HAVE ANY FURTHER BUSINESS?

2 THE FOREMAN: NO, I DON'T.

3 THE COURT: BEFORE YOU ARE EXCUSED, LADIES AND  
4 GENTLEMEN, I THINK IT PROBABLY GOES WITHOUT SAYING, BUT I  
5 WOULD LIKE TO JUST SAY A FEW WORDS AND THANK YOU FOR YOUR  
6 PARTICIPATION.

7 SECOND, BECAUSE OF THE NATURE OF THIS  
8 PARTICULAR CASE, I'M GOING TO AGAIN REMIND YOU OF THE DUTY  
9 THAT YOU ALREADY HAVE, AND THAT IS THE INVESTIGATION AND  
10 WORK OF THE GRAND JURY IS SECRET AND CONFIDENTIAL AND  
11 SHOULD BE KEPT CONFIDENTIAL.

12 YOU COULD BE TEMPTED BECAUSE A LOT OF PEOPLE  
13 WILL BE TALKING ABOUT THIS, AND THERE ARE LEAKS AND WORD IS  
14 GOING TO COME OUT ON IT AND IT'S GOING TO BE VERY HARD FOR  
15 YOU PEOPLE TO MAINTAIN THE DUTY YOU HAVE AND THAT'S TO KEEP  
16 YOUR WORK CONFIDENTIAL.

17 BUT I DO WANT TO REMIND YOU OF THAT DUTY YOU HAVE  
18 AND, AGAIN, THANK YOU VERY MUCH.

19  
20 (END OF PROCEEDINGS.)

21 -000-

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

44-119954-F3-6

SEARCHED	INDEXED
SERIALIZED	FILED
AUG 5 1992	
FBI - LOS ANGELES	
AD	

J?

Field File No. 44A-LA-119954 1A64

Serial # of Originating Document \_\_\_\_\_

OO and File No. \_\_\_\_\_

Date Received 6/11/92

From \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of Contributor)

\_\_\_\_\_  
(Address of Contributor)

By SA [Redacted] \_\_\_\_\_  
(Name of Special Agent)

To Be Returned  Yes  No Receipt Given  Yes  No

Grand Jury Material - Disseminate Only Pursuant to Rule 6(e), Federal Rules of Criminal Procedure  Yes  No

Title: Laurence M. Powell, ET AL;  
Rodney Glen King, AKA - Victim  
Civil Rights  
OO: LA

Reference: \_\_\_\_\_  
(Communication Enclosing Material)

Description:  Original notes re interview of  
[Redacted] 6/11/92  
re Grand Jury

3/26/97  
(NW)

b6  
b7C

b6  
b7C

Employer/Address  
DOB  
Home Address + #

44A-1A-177-1A-1

6/11/92 8:20 AM

b6  
b7C

[Redacted]

[Redacted]

[Redacted]

[Redacted]

At interview: [Redacted] Attorney

[Redacted]

5 to 6 Blows King + attention then went to other two suspects - [Redacted] state [Redacted] was seen on video watching whole incident.

b6  
b7C

Tell whole story today - if you lie to Grand Jury we have perjury.

IF you [Redacted] are trying to stick to story + protect officers - we have problem.

[Redacted]: Has 5th A Right + may use it at anytime. It was agreed [Redacted] can use his 5th A rights at Grand Jury on all said at meeting today.  
[Redacted]: Not a proper issue [Redacted]

[Redacted] was approved prior to March 3, but postponed.

On March 3, State Traffic Officer, Verdugo Hills, Altadena.

[Redacted] sworn officers at Verdugo Hills was disciplined by written reprimand/only [Redacted] [Failed to fill out a form]

b6  
b7C

Call sign [Redacted] Verdugo 98 60 Beat designator Jurisdiction: 118 to Santa Anita Ave in Arcadia

[Redacted] W on 210 E of Sunland M sees car in mirror T sees car when up next to their car Still E of Sunland + Exit at Sunland. K car slows down

b6  
b7C

rolled U TURN Get Back on Freeway + <sup>travel</sup> 115 mph to catch <sup>(2)</sup>  
car, K car on downhill grade, put on lights & siren E  
of Osborn on Ramp close to 210 (wait to end of Sound wall)  
illuminated interior w/ <sup>K car</sup> spotlight mounted on doorpost + adjustable.  
can tell right away 3 blacks males in car. ON

Freeway + asks for "29" on plate. Get off at  
Paxton + <sup>pulls to right + left</sup> runs <sup>red</sup> light. Slowed down prior to intersection.  
<sup>continues</sup> of Paxton to Glenoaks <sup>(F)</sup> run red light (No traffic affected).  
Continuous broadcast to control. Failure to yield. Doesn't  
recall heavy plate was clear. Foothills southbound  
No other CHP available. 50 mph. Onto Glenoaks + run  
red. <sup>Believed</sup> LAPD behind CHP on Glenoaks - Stop at  
red light on Van Noy + S realizes it is School District  
Police on right side + tell "School" <sup>Driver of</sup> - "wanted only  
for speeding" - <sup>S</sup> stated this twice. Prefers more backup,  
LAPD, rather than School

N on Van Noy <sup>recalls</sup> LAPD <sup>presence</sup> ~~comes~~ at Van Noy  
+ Foothill. Is unsure of # of LAPD at this time.  
<sup>continues</sup> w/s on Foothill, "Slows almost to stop" <sup>(red)</sup> K onto Foothill +  
Foothill + Osborn T: "Pull over + you won't  
be hurt". Heard people pay from LAPD when they  
run + wanted to assure K <sup>if</sup> he wouldn't be hurt.

Talk among CHP - LAPD will beat up high speed  
Chases  <sup>No specific instances</sup> <sup>(except</sup>  <sup>b6</sup>  
<sup>nowhere</sup> Sacramento, CHP - <sup>EGN Verdugo Hills area</sup> involved in pursuit  
w/ LAPD + beat driver. LAPD then leaves +  
CHP is left w/ situation. - Common knowledge  
to CHP

Another instance: <sup>he heard on radio</sup> LAPD uses citizen cars to halt  
subject car on freeway, but <sup>LAPD</sup> turns story to  
put blame on CHP. "LAPD beats suspects at  
end of pursuit"

[ ] is not aware of purpose for beauty policy.

- King tries to go right of truck. [ ] pulls up

Stop notes per [ ] 9 AM

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION  
FOI/PA  
DELETED PAGE INFORMATION SHEET  
FOI/PA# 1193641-0

Total Deleted Page(s) = 27

- Page 3 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 4 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 5 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 6 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 7 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 8 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 9 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 10 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 11 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 12 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 13 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 14 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 15 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 16 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 17 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 18 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 19 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 20 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 21 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 22 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 23 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 24 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 25 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 26 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 27 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 28 ~ Duplicate;
- Page 29 ~ Duplicate;

```
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX  
X Deleted Page(s) X  
X No Duplication Fee X  
X For this Page X  
XXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXXX
```